

FAMILY
HISTORY
HALL

C12

1/2008

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY
603 S. Jackson St.
Auburn, IN 46706

HALL FAMILY

Compiled by:
Shirley Ann Cramer Hall
2007

PEDIGREE CHART

DATE _____

NAME OF PERSON SUBMITTING CHART _____

STREET ADDRESS _____

CITY _____ STATE _____

NO. 1 ON THIS CHART IS
THE SAME PERSON AS NO. _____

ON CHART NO. _____

1 Charles E. Hall

BORN 30 May 1929
WHERE Ashley, Dekalb Co. Ind.
WHEN MARRIED 18 Sept. 1954
DIED _____

WHERE Shirley Ann Cramer

NAME OF HUSBAND OR WIFE

2 Edwin M. Hall

BORN 6 May 1897
WHERE Lawrenceburg, Tenn.
WHEN MARRIED 4 June, 1924
DIED 28 December 1977
WHERE Auburn, Dekalb Co. Ind.

3 Iva Vail
BORN 20 May 1906
WHERE Pleasant Lake, Indiana
DIED _____
WHERE _____

GIVE HERE NAME OF RECORD OR
BOOK WHERE THIS INFORMATION
WAS OBTAINED. REFER TO NAMES
BY NUMBER.

4 Edwin M. Hall

BORN 23 August 1846
WHERE Orsego, Michigan
WHEN MARRIED 1881
DIED 15 April 1919
WHERE Ashley Indiana

5 Mary Alice Hall

BORN 2 September 1852
WHERE Mississippi
DIED 15 November 1936
WHERE Ashley Indiana

6 Jacob Vail

BORN 29 July 1847
WHERE Seneca Co. Ohio
WHEN MARRIED 16 Nov. 1891
DIED 9 June 1923
WHERE Battle Creek, Mich.
75 yrs. 10 mos. 10 days

7 Elsie Jane Kirk

BORN 29 August 1874
WHERE Ohio (Williams Co.)
DIED 11 September 1915
WHERE Auburn, Dekalb Co. Ind.

8 Daniel Hall

BORN ca 1817 Vermont
WHERE _____
WHEN MARRIED _____
DIED _____
WHERE _____

9 Matilda Newmann

BORN ca 1817 Columbia
WHERE New York
DIED _____
WHERE _____

10 Henry Hall

BORN _____
WHERE Mississippi
WHEN MARRIED _____
DIED _____
WHERE _____

11 Martha Moore

BORN _____
WHERE Mississippi
DIED _____
WHERE _____

12 William Vail

BORN 1823
WHERE Ohio
WHEN MARRIED _____
DIED 1856
WHERE _____

13 Nancy Cassner

BORN 1827
WHERE New York
DIED 1893
WHERE _____

14 John New Kirk

BORN _____
WHERE Ohio
WHEN MARRIED _____
DIED _____
WHERE _____

15 Christine Ann Harr

BORN _____
WHERE Ohio
DIED _____
WHERE _____

16 Asael Ha

ABOV

17

ABOV

18

ABOV

19

ABOV

20

ABOV

21

ABOV

22

ABOV

23

ABOV

24

ABOV

25

ABOV

26

ABOV

27

ABOV

28

ABOV

29

ABOV

30

ABOV

31

ABOV

THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO MY HUSBAND, CHARLES EDWIN HALL, WITH
LOVE, SO THAT HE MIGHT KNOW HIS FAMILY TOO....

SHIRLEY ANN CRAMER HALL

Hall derives from manor hall

by Ven Pitoni

Syndicated columnist

Seattleites summoned to court will certify it is not the most joyous place in town. Certainly, few of the 430 Seattle area families named Hall would consider it a spot to set up housekeeping, and occasional speeders in for a visit have seldom been amused.

Yet, in feudal times, petty courts doubled as apartment houses and amusement palaces. The principal apartment in all old mansions was often used as a small court of justice, as well as a place for entertaining, dancing and dining. A "hall" was a manor house then, and the word was later used to designate those who lived at or near the manor. Tenants who lived in the pretentious courts or halls would naturally acquire the local surname Hall, meaning simply at the hall.

The name was extremely common in all parts of England, since in almost every town the hall was as familiar as the green. It seems to have been a larger and more showy dwelling, but not comparable to the "hall" of present times we know as Convention Hall, Symphony Hall, Hall of Records, etc.

It is said that the majority of the English Halls descended from the men of Halle, who came in successive Saxon invasions to England. They were called De la Halle, which eventually became Hall. The Halls of Cheshire are a branch of the Kingsleys of that county. The elder branch of the family during the reign of Henry III (1216-1272) assumed the name of De Aula, or Del Hall, from the hall or mansion in which they resided. Atte Halle and at ye Halle are other forms found in medieval documents.

The Norman or Anglo-Saxon usage of De-la Hall is without doubt the foundation of this surname. Some authorities, however, say Hall is the Welsh word for salt, which would be attached to a worker in salt or dweller near a salt mine; others make it one who came from Hall or Halle (salt works), the names of places in Germany. A more romantic derivation is traced to the Norwegian word for hero, which is "hallr," the last letter being silent. As the Norwegians overran England at one time, many of their words found their way into the language. Hallett is a diminutive form of Hall, and was probably given to a younger son, only the eldest son being entitled to the parent surname in ancient usage.

WHAT'S IN A NAME?

Up to 1660, 32 persons bearing the name of Hall had settled in New England, 11 of whom bore the Christian name of John. From 1660 to 1700 many others of the name settled here, which makes the family of Hall difficult to trace. Most of the 1,478 heads of families recorded in the 1790 census under Hall, Halle, Halls and Hawl were concentrated in Massachusetts and Connecticut, then Virginia and North Carolina. Thus, our modern ancestor hunter would check out early records of these states first for clues to Hall beginnings in the American colonies.

Among the early immigrant ancestors to America was John Hall, who was born in County Kent, England, in 1584, and died at Middleton, Conn., on May 26, 1673, at the age of eighty-nine years. He came to this country in 1633 and settled first in Cambridge, Mass., later moving to Roxbury, where he became a member of John Elliot's church. He married Esther (surname unknown), who probably died in England.

Samuel Hall (1648-1725) was another early immigrant. A soldier in King Philip's War (against the New England Indians), he settled in New Haven, Conn. He became deputy to the General Court from 1698-1700, and captain of the Train Band in 1704. He married Hannah Walker.

Halls have regularly achieved fame in many fields of human endeavor and more than 120 are listed now in Who's Who in America. Former namesakes whose deeds still live on in the Hall "Hall of Fame" include: John, American statesman, delegate to the Continental Congress from Maryland, 1775 and 1783-1784; Lyman, American statesman, clergyman, physician, signer of the Declaration of Independence, governor of Georgia, 1783; Nathan K., postmaster general from New York (1850) during the Fillmore administration; Captain Henry, first to cultivate cranberries, Dennis, Mass., in 1820; Samuel Read, founder of the first normal school devoted entirely to preparation of teachers at Concord (Vt.) Academy, in 1823; Asaph, discoverer of two satellites of Mars, in 1877; Charles Martin, invents the process for making aluminum; and Thomas S. the



Hall

inventor of the American plan of electric automatic-signalling apparatus for railroads.

For those of us who may still be wondering "who put the mum-m in the eye drops," let's not forget Otis F. Hall, a banker from Spokane, who first found the answer in Chicago in 1890. Mr. Hall went to Chicago for treatment of an eye injury from Drs. James B. and George W. McFarrich, two brothers who had become famous in ophthalmology. Part of the treatment received which healed the eye completely within a short time was a special eye lotion the doctors prepared themselves and regularly prescribed for their patients. Hall was so impressed with the preparation that he persuaded them to mass-produce their product, the three men formed a company which today markets Murine in over sixty countries.

The coat-of-arms shown here is one of the more than 100 different shields that were granted to Hall families. The crosslets are symbols of faith. And the motto used with this particular Arms is "Sua-viter sed fortiter," which means — Mildly but firmly.

(Copyright, 1960 Ven Pitoni)

(Address comments and questions to: What's In A Name, c/o Newsroom, The Seattle Times, P.O. Box 78, Seattle, Wash. 98101)

CHARLEMAGNE,
HOLY ROMAN EMPEROR

Line 50

9. COUNT WARINUS (48-9), d. 677 (bro. of St. Léger, d. 677, Bishop of Autun); m. Kunza, sister of Bazin, Bishop of Treves.
10. LEUTWINUS, d. 713 (St. Liévin, Bishop of Treves, 685-704).
11. ROTROU, d. 724; m. CHARLES MARTEL (190-11), Mayor of the Palace in Austrasia; victor over the Saracens at Tours, 732.
12. PEPIN THE SHORT, b. 714, d. 768, Mayor of the Palace; first king of the Franks of the second race, 751-768; m. Bertha, d. 783, dau. of Count Canbert of Laon.
13. CHARLEMAGNE, b. 2 Apr. 747, d. Aix la Chapelle, 28 Jan. 813/4, King of France 768-814, crowned Holy Roman Emperor 25 Dec. 800; m. ca. 771, HILDEGARDE (182-5), b. 758, d. 30 Apr. 783, dau. of Count Geroud of Swabia. (For their descendants, see Lines 50 to 169 inclusive).
14. PEPIN, b. Apr. 773, bapt. at Rome, 12 Apr. 781, by Pope Adrian I, d. Milan, 8 Jul. 810, King of Italy 781-810; consecrated King of Lombardy 15 Apr. 781. Apparently by a dau. of Duke Bernard, yr. bro. of Pepin the Short, he had Bernard a natural son. (NEHGR 109: 175-178).
15. BERNARD, natural son, b. 797, d. Milan, 17 Apr. 818; King of Italy 813-Dec. 817; m. Cunigunde, d. ca. 835.
16. PEPIN, b. 817/8, d. aft. 840, Count of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin.
17. HERBERT I DE VERMANDOIS, b. ca. 840, murdered ca. 902, Count of Vermandois, Seigneur of Senlis, Peronne and St. Quentin; m. unknown wife.
18. HERBERT II, b. 880-890, d. St. Quentin, ca. 943, Count of Vermandois and Troyes; m. LIEGARDE (48-19), dau. of Robert I, Duke of France, by his first wife, Adele.
19. ALBERT I, the Pious, b. ca. 920, d. 988, Count de Vermandois; m. GERBERGA OF LORRAINE (140-19), dau. of Ciselbert, Duke of Lorraine and Gerberga, dau. of Henry I, the Fowler, of Saxony.
20. HERBERT III, b. ca. 955, d. ca. 1000, Count of Vermandois; m. Ermengarde, dau. of Reinald, Count of Bar.
21. OTHO (Eudes or Otto), b. ca. 1000, d. 25 May 1045, Count de Vermandois; m. Parvie.
22. HERBERT IV, b. ca. 1032, d. ca. 1080, Count de Vermandois; m. Adela de Vexin, dau. of Raoul III the Great, Count of Valois and Vexin.
23. ADELAIDE DE BERMANDOIS, d. ca. 1120, Countess of Vermandois and Valois; m. HUGH MAGNUS (53-23), d. 1101, Duke of France and Burgundy, Marquis of Orleans, Count of Amiens, Chaumont, Paris, Valois, and Vermandois; Leader of the 1st Crusade. (CP X 351).
24. ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS, d. 13 Feb. 1131, Countess of Leicester; m. (1) 1096, Sir Robert de Beaumont, b. ca. 1049, d. 5 Jun. 1118, Lord of Beaumont, Pont-Audemer and Brionne, Count of Meulan, cr. first Earl of Leicester, Companion of William the Conqueror at Hastings 1066, son of Roger de Beaumont and Adelise, dau. of Waleran, Count of Meulan; m. (2)

* See additions and corrections.

WILLIAM DE WARRENNE (162-25), d. 11 May 1158, second Earl of Surrey, son of William de Warrenne and Gundred. (CP IV 670 chart III, VII 520, 523-526, 737, X 351).

25. WALERAN DE BEAUMONT, b. 1104, d. 10 Apr. 1166, Count de Meulan, Earl of Worcester; m. ca. 1141, Agnes d'Evreux, d. 15 Dec. 1181, dau. of Amauri de Montfort, Count d'Evreux, and Agnes, niece of Stephen de Garlande. (CP VII 520, 708-717, 737-738).

26. SIR ROBERT DE BEAUMONT, d. 1207, Count de Meulan; m. 1165, Maud, dau. of REGINALD FITZ-ROY (121-26), Earl of Cornwall, base son of King Henry I of England by Beatrix, dau. of William Fitz-Robert and grand-dau. of ROBERT DE MORTAIN (185-1). (CP VII 520, 739-740).

27. MAUD (Mabel) DE BEAUMONT, living 1 May 1204; m. William de Vernon, b. 1155, d. Sep. 1217, fifth Earl of Devon, son of Baldwin de Reviers and Adelise. (CP IV 317, 673, VII 520, 740 note 1).

28. MARY DE VERNON, m. 1200 (1) Sir Peter de Prouz of Changford, Devon; m. (2) SIR ROBERT DE COURTENAY (138-26), d. ca. 27 Jul. 1242, Baron of Oakhampton. (CP IV 317, 335, 673, III 465 note (c), X 125 note (h), IV App. H 675). (See also Devon & Cornwall N&Q IV 229).

29. SIR JOHN DE COURTENAY, d. 3 May 1274, Baron of Oakhampton; m. Isabel de Vere, dau. of Hugh de Vere and Hawise de Quincy, grandson of Robert de Vere MC 1215, b. aft. 1164, d. bef. 25 Oct. 1221, 3rd Earl of Oxford, Lord Chamberlain of England, Magna Charta Surety, 1215, and his wife Isabel de Bolbec, d. 13 Feb. 1248, dau. of Hugh de Bolbec. (CP IV 317, 335, 675, X 210-213, 125 note (h)).

30. SIR HUGH DE COURTENAY, d. 20 Feb. 1291, Baron of Oakhampton; m. Eleanor le Despenser, d. 1 Oct. 1328, dau. Hugh le Despenser, Justiciar of England. (CP IV 335, 673, VI 124; Waters, in Essex Institute Proceedings, XVII 16; Vivian; Visitations of Devon, 243-244).

31. ELEANOR DE COURTENAY (sister of SIR HUGH DE COURTENAY (51-31), 9th Earl of Devon); m. SIR HENRY DE GREY (143-30), d. Aylesford, Kent, Lord Grey of Codnor, co. Derby, Greys Thurrocks, Essex, Aylesford and Hoo, Kent. (CP IV 673, VI 124).

32. SIR RICHARD DE GREY, b. 1281, d. 10 May 1334/5; m. Joan Fitz Payn, dau. of Sir Robert, Lord Fitz Payn and Isabella de Clifford. (CP VI 124-125). They were most probably parents of Jane No. 34.

(33. SIR JOHN DE GREY, Knt., d. Aylesford, Kent, 14 Dec. 1392, Lord Grey of Codnor; m. Eleanor. (CP VI 125-127).)

34. JANE DE GREY, almost certainly dau. of RICHARD No. 32, of Codnor; m. SIR WILLIAM DE HARCOURT, Knt. (38-31), d. 6 Jun. 1349, of Stanton-Harcourt, co. Oxford. (CP VI 126 note a; Dudley Pedigree). (See Josiah C. Wedgewood, "Harcourt of Ellenhall", Wm. Salt Soc. N.S. v. 35, p. 195-196. He states Jane dau. of Richard (No. 32) not John (No. 33)).

35. SIR THOMAS DE HARCOURT, Knt., of Stanton-Harcourt, co. Oxford, Market Bosworth, co. Leicester, and Ellenhall, co. Stafford; d. ca. 12 Apr. 1417; knt. 1366; M. P. for co. of Oxford 1376; m. ca. 1374, MAUD DE GREY (30-31), dau. of JOHN DE GREY of Rotherfield (219-31) (and wid. of John Botetourt who d. s. p. 1369). (Wedgewood, cit., pp. 196-197).

36. SIR THOMAS DE HARCOURT, Knt., of Stanton-Harcourt, d. 1420; m. Jane Franceys, dau. of Sir Robert Franceys of Formark, co. Derby. (Wedgewood, cit., pp. 197-198).

37. SIR RICHARD HARCOURT, Knt., d. 1 Oct. 1486, of Wytham, Berkshire, will made 27 Apr. 1486, pro. 25 Oct. 1486; m. (1) bef. 16 Dec. 1445,

* Omit Joan's surname.

dau. of Edward I of England and Eleanor of Castile. (CP V 702-710, 736. Generations 26-30: CP IV 670 chart III). (See also line 110-31).

Line 64

31. THOMAS DE CLARE (54-31, m. JULIANE FITZ MAURICE (178-7). (CP III 291).

32. MAUD DE CLARE, d. 1 Feb. 1324/5; m. (1) 13 Nov. 1295, ROBERT DE CLIFFORD (82-32), b. ca. 1 Apr. 1274, slain at Bannockburn, 24 Jun. 1314, Lord of Appleby, Westmoreland, Sheriff of Westmoreland, 1291, M. P. 1299-1313. They were the parents of Margaret de Clifford, No. 34. Maud de Clare m. (2) Robert de Welle, Lord Welle, d. s. p. 1320. (CP III 290-291, V 437, X 461-462; Banks I 155; Inq. p. m., 1315, No. 62).

34. MARGARET DE CLIFFORD (child of gen. 32), d. 8 Aug. 1382; m. PIERS DE MAULEY (156-30), d. 18 Jan. 1354/5. (Banks I 312).

Line 65

33. MARGARET DE CLARE (54-33), m. Bartholomew de Badlesmere.

34. ELIZABETH DE BADLESMERE, b. 1313, d. 1356; m. (1) EDMUND DE MORTIMER (27-32), d. 1331, of Wigmore; m. (2) 1338, SIR WILLIAM DE BOHUN (15-30), d. 1360, Earl of Northampton. (CP I 373 note c; Banks I 112, 336).

Line 66

24. ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS (50-24, 53-24), m. (1) Sir Robert de Beaumont, Earl of Leicester. (CP X 351).

25. ISABEL (or ELIZABETH) DE BEAUMONT, m. (1) GILBERT DE CLARE (184-4), d. 6 Jan. 1147/8, Earl of Pembroke, 1138, son of Gilbert Fitz Richard, 2nd Earl of Clare, and Adeliza. (CP IV 670 chart, V 736, VII 520, X 348-352, cf. 351).

26. RICHARD DE CLARE, "Strongbow," b. ca. 1130, d. ca. 20 Apr. 1176, 2nd Earl of Pembroke, 1150, Justiciar of Ireland; m. ca. 26 Aug. 1171, EVA (175-7), dau. of Dermot MacMurrough, King of Leinster in Ireland. "Haec jacet Ricardus Strongbow, filius Gilberti, Comitis de Pembroke." GS in the Chapter House, Gloucester Cathedral. (CP I 22, IV 670 chart III, V 736, IX 590, X 352-357).

27. ISABEL DE CLARE, d. 1220; m. Aug. 1189, Sir William Marshall, h. 1146, d. 14 May 1219, bur. in the Temple Church, London, 3rd Earl of Pembroke, Marshal of England, Protector, Regent of the Kingdom, 1216-1219, son of John Marshall. (CP I 22, IV 670 chart, V 736, X 358-364).

28. EVA MARSHALL, d. bef. 1246; m. WILLIAM DE BRAIOSE (177-8), Braose or Briouze), d. 2 May 1230, 6th Baron de Braiose and a descendant of Griffith, King of Wales. (CP I 22, IV 670 chart III, IX 276, X 364 note e).

29. EVA DE BRAIOSE, d. 1255; m. bef. 15 Feb. 1247/8, William de Cantelou (Cantilou or Cantelope), d. 25 Sep. 1254, Baron Abergavenny, son of William de Cantelou of Calne, Wilts. (CP I 22, Banks I 97, 149-150).

30. MILICENT DE CANTELOU, d. ca. 1299; m. EUDO LA ZOUCHE

(38-29), d. 1295. (CP II 129. Generations 26-30: Dudley Pedigree).

Line 67

28. EVA MARSHALL (66-28), m. WILLIAM DE BRAIOSE (177-8).

29. MAUD DE BRAIOSE, d. bef. 23 Mar. 1300/1; m. 1247, ROGER DE MORTIMER (27-29), b. 1231, d. bef. 30 Oct. 1282, 6th Baron Mortimer of Wigmore and a great-grandson of King John of England. (CPI 240, IX 276).

Line 68

28. EVA MARSHALL (66-28), m. WILLIAM DE BRAIOSE (177-8).

29. ELEANOR DE BRAIOSE, m. SIR HUMPHREY DE BOHUN VI (97-29), d. 27 Aug. 1265, Earl of Hereford and Essex. (CP V 320 chart).

30. ALLANORE DE BOHUN, d. 20 Feb. 1313/4; m. 26 Jun. 1269, ROBERT DE FERRERS (57-30), d. 1279. (CP IV 198-202, V 320 chart).

Line 69

27. ISABEL DE CLARE (66-27), m. William Marshall, Earl of Pembroke. (CP X 364, and note a).

28. MAUD MARSHALL, d. 27 Mar. 1248; m. (1) 1207/12, HUGH BIGOD, d. Feb. 1224/5, 3rd Earl of Norfolk, Feb. 1221, Magna Charta Surety, 1215, son of Roger Bigod, b. ca. 1150, d. bef. Aug. 1221, Baron le Bigod, Lord High Steward of England, 2nd Earl of Norfolk, 1189, Magna Charta Surety, 1215, and Ida; m. (2) 1225, William de Warenne. (CP IV 670 chart, IX 586-590, X 364; Turton 138; Weever 829; CCN)

29. SIR HUGH BIGOD, d. Nov. 1266, Chief Justice of England, 22 Jun. 1257-1260; m. Joan de Stuteville, dau. of Nicholas de Stuteville. Their son, Roger Bigod was the 6th Earl of Norfolk. (CP IX 593, 590 note c; DNB 5: 24-25; CCN).

30. SIR JOHN BIGOD, Knt., of Stockton, co. Norfolk, b. bef. 1266, ae. 40 yrs. in 1306; h. to his bro., Roger Bigod, Earl of Norfolk. (CP IX 590 note c, 596; DNB 5: 21; Cal. Inq. p. m., IV 320, V 302). (See also 155-33).

31. SIR ROGER BIGOD, Knt., d. 1362, of Settrington, co. York. CP IX 590, 596; Gerrish: Sir Henry Chauncy, Knight, pp. 4-5, which is in error in generations 31 and 32).

32. JOAN BIGOD, m. 1358, Sir William de Chauncy, Knt., Baron of Skirpenbeck, co. York, 1399, and of Stepney, Middlesex, son of Sir Thomas de Chauncy. (GS in Weever 549; Inq. p. m., 9 Sep. 1398, in Cal. Inq. p. m. II 246; Gerrish, op. cit., pp. 4-5).

33. JOHN CHAUNCEY, of Stepney, d. 22 Feb. 1444/5; m. Margaret Giffard, dau. of William Giffard of Samford, Essex, and Gedleston, Herts. (GS, Weever 549).

34. JOHN CHAUNCEY, Esq., d. 7 May 1479, of Pishobury Manor, Sawbridgeworth; m. Anne Leventhorp, d. 2 Dec. 1477, dau. of John Leventhorp, Esq., d. 27 May 1433, of Shingley Hall, Sawbridgeworth, one of the executors of the will of King Henry V of England. (GS, Weever 549).

35. JOHN CHAUNCEY, of Sawbridgeworth, d. 8 Jun. 1510; m. Alice Boyce,

By (2) he had

32. THOMAS DE UMFREVILLE, of Harbottle, and of Hessel, Yorks., d. 21 May 1387; had by Joan, dau. Adam de Rodham (Clay, op. cit.; CP I 151).

33. THOMAS DE UMFREVILLE, b. ca. 1361, M. P., Northumb. 1387-1388, d. 12 Feb. or 8 Mar. 1390/1; m. Agnes, d. 25 Oct. 1420. (Clay, op. cit.; CP, op. cit.)

34. MARGARET DE UMFREVILLE, b. 1390-7, d. 23 Jun. 1444; m. (1) William Lodington, d. 9 Jan. 1419/20; m. (2) by 26 Apr. 1423, John Constable of Halsham and Burton Constable, will 23 Nov. 1449, pro. 17 Jan. 1451. (Clay 225, 28; CP I 152-153).

35. SIR JOHN CONSTABLE of Halsham, nunc. will 20 Dec., pro. 18 Mar. 1477/8; m. Lora, dau. Henry, Lord Fitz Hugh. (Clay 28-29; CP I 153; NEHGR 111:196-198).

36. ISABEL CONSTABLE, will dated 20 Jul., pro. 12 Dec. 1505; m. ca. 1462 as (2) wife, Stephen de Thorpe of Thorpe and Welwyk, b. ca. 1446; m. (1) 1466-71, Dyonis, dau. William Eland of Hull, d. test. 1503. (NEHGR 114:224-225).

37. MARGARET THORPE, m. aft. 20 Jul. 1505, John Newton of Ryhill, Yorks, and Burstwick justa Skeklyng, d. 9 Jun. 1515. (NEHGR 111:198).

38. JOHN NEWTON, b. ca. 7 Nov. 1515, dead 1562/3; m. Margaret, dau. John Grimston and Elizabeth (Eure) of Aldbrough. She bur. 9 Jun. 1587. (NEHGR 94:13-14, 111:199). (For the Grimston-Eure anc., see NEHGR 111:261-265).

39. JOHN NEWTON of Flinton, buried 2 Apr. 1587; m. Marie, who m. (2) 18 Jul. 1587, William Skipsey. (NEHGR 94:14-15).

40. LAUNCELOT NEWTON of Hedon, b. ca. 1580, bur. Hedon, 30 Aug. 1622; m. at Barmeston, 3 Jan. 1610, Mary Lee, bur. 12 Mar. 1632 at Hedon. (NEHGR 94:15, 17-18).

41. ELLEN NEWTON, b. 24 Feb. 1614; m. 3 Nov. 1636, at St. Martin Michelgate, York, EDWARD CARLETON (2-42), b. Hornsea, bp. Beeford, 20 Oct. 1610.

Line 122

28. ELA (108-28), Countess of Salisbury, m. WILLIAM LONGESPEE (30-26), natural son of Henry II, King of England. (CP XI 279-382).

29. SIR WILLIAM DE LONGESPEE, slain in battle with the Saracens, 8 Feb. 1250; m. 1226, Idoine de Camville, dau. and h. of Richard de Camville by Eustacia, dau. of Richard Bassot. (Inq. p. m. 1299; CP I 338, XI App. F 126-127; VCH Lanc. I 312).

30. ELA LONGESPEE, m. 1244, James de Audley (or Aldithley), b. ca. 1220, d. ca. 11 Jun. 1276, of Heleigh, co. Stafford, Keeper of the Castle of Newcastle-under-Lynn, 30 Oct. 1250, Lord Marcher, Sheriff of Salop 1261-1262, and Staffordshire 1270-1271, Justiciar of Ireland. (CP I 338).

31. NICHOLAS AUDLEY, b. bef. 1285, d. 28 Aug. 1299 (Inq. p. m. 1299), Lord Audley; m. Catherine Giffard, b. 1272, living 1322, dau. of John Giffard, 1st Lord Giffard of Brimsfield, by Maud, dau. of Walter de Clifford and wid. of William Longespee (son of No. 29). (CP I 338-339; Banks I 100). (See 29A-29).

32. NICHOLAS AUDLEY, of Heleigh, co. Stafford, b. 11 Nov. 1289, d. Dec. 1316, ac. 27, 3rd Lord Audley, M. P. 1312-1316; m. 1312, Joan de

Martin, d. 1319/22, wid. of Henry, Earl of Lincoln, only child of William Martin, Lord Martin, and Eleanor, dau. of Sir Reynold Fitz Piers and JOAN DE VIVONNIA (261-32). (CP I 339, Banks I 101).

33. SIR JAMES AUDLEY, K. G., b. Knesale, Notts., 8 Jan. 1312/3, d. Apr. 1386; m. (1) bef. 13 Jun. 1330, JOAN MORTIMER (71-33), d. aft. 1337. (CP I 340, XI App. F 127; Banks I 100-103).

Line 123.

25. GEOFFREY V PLANTAGENET (118-25), b. 23 Aug. 1113, d. 7 Sep. 1151, Count of Anjou, Duke of Normandy.

26. HAMELIN PLANTAGENET (natural son of Geoffrey V), d. 7 May 1202, Earl of Surrey; m. 1162, ISABEL DE WARRENNE (83-26). (CP IV 670 chart II).

27. MAUD DE WARRENNE, d. ca. 1212; m. (1) HENRY (139-27), Count d'Eu, Lord of Hastings, d. 11 Mar. 1183; m. (2) Henry de Stouteville. (CP V 158-160).

28. ALICE D'EU, Countess of Eu, Lady of Hastings, d. 15 May 1246; m. ca. 1191, Raoul I de Lusignan, d. 1 May 1219, Count d'Eu, son of Hugh VIII, Sire de Lusignan and Bourgogne, Dame de Foncnay, Dau. of Geoffrey de Rancon, Seigneur de Taillebourg. (CP V 160-166).

29. MAUD D'EU (or de Lusignan), d. 24 Aug. 1241; m. HUMPHREY DE BOHUN V (97-28), b. 1208, d. 1274, 2nd Earl of Hereford and Earl of Essex. (CP V 163 note d, IV 669).

Line 124

#13 25. HENRY I (121-25), b. 1070, d. 1 Dec. 1135, King of England. (CP IV 670 chart III, V 736, VII 677).

26. ROBERT OF CAEN (natural son of Henry I), b. ca. 1090, d. Bristol, 31 Oct. 1147, called "the Consul," Earl of Gloucester, 1122-1147; m. Maud, dau. of Robert Fitz Hamon, Lord of Crelly in Calverdos, Baron of Thoringni, and Sybil, dau. of Roger de Montgomery, Earl of Shrewsbury. (CP IV 670 chart III, V 736, VII 677, XI 683-687 App. D 106).

27. WILLIAM FITZ ROBERT, d. 1183, 2nd Earl of Gloucester; m. 1150, HAWISE DE BEAUMONT (63-26), d. 24 Apr. 1197. (CP IV 670 chart III, V 736, VII 520).

Line 125

#14 26. ROBERT DE CAEN (124-26), m. Maud, dau. of Robert Fitz Hamon.

27. MAUD, d. 29 Jul. 1189; m. ca. 1141, Ranulf de Guernan, d. 16 Dec. 1153, Vicount d'Avranches, Earl of Chester, son of Ranulph de Meschines, Earl of Chester, and Lucy. (CP III 167, IV 670 chart IV, V 736, VII 677).

28. HUGH OF KEVELIOC, b. 1147, d. 1181, Earl of Chester; m. 1169, Bertrade d'Evreux de Montfort, dau. of Simon, Count of Montfort. (CP V 670 chart IV).

29. HAWISE OF CHESTER, b. 1180, d. 1241/3, Countess of Lincoln; m. ROBERT DE QUINCY (54-28). (CP III 167, IV 670 chart IV, VII 677; VCH

* MAUD d. 14 or 24 Aug.

Lanc. I 312).

Line 126

28. HUGH OF KEVELIOC (125-28), Earl of Chester; m. 1169, Bertrade d'Evreux de Montfort. (CP II 167).

29. MABEL OF CHESTER, m. WILLIAM D'AUBIGNY (149-26), d. Mar. 1220/1, Earl of Arundel. (CP I 233-238).

30. NICHOLE D'AUBIGNY, m. (1) ROGER DE SOMERY (55-28), of Dudley, co. Warwick; m. (2) ca. 1270, Ralph de Cromwell. (Generations 28-29: CP I 236-237; II 1-2, IV 670 chart IV, VI 174; DNB 3: 285).

Line 127

#16 28. HUGH DE CHESTER (125-28), Earl of Chester; m. Bertrade d'Evreux. (CP II 167).

29. AGNES OF CHESTER, d. 2 Nov. 1247; m. 1192, WILLIAM DE FERRERS (194-7), d. 22 Sep. 1247, 4th Earl of Derby. (CP IV 192).

30. WILLIAM DE FERRERS, buried 31 Mar. 1254, 5th Earl of Derby; m. (1) by 14 May 1219, Sibyl, 3rd dau. WILLIAM MARSHALL (177-8), Earl of Pembroke, by ISABEL DE CLARE (66-27), d. s. p. m.; m. (2) ca. 1238, MARGARET DE QUINCY (57-29), d. shortly bef. 12 Mar. 1280/1. (Generations 28-30: CP IV 192-198, chart p. 199, V 320 chart, VII 677; SP III 142).

Line 128

21. ROBERT II (101-21), b. 970, d. 1031, King of France; m. 998, Constance of Toulouse. (Falaise Roll, 187-187).

22. ADELE OF FRANCE, d. 8 Jan. 1079; m. (2) 1028, BALDWIN V (162-22), Count of Flanders. (M. Jackson Crispin: Falaise Roll, London, 1938, pp. 186-187).

Line 129

24. FULK V (118-24), Count of Anjou; m. Erembourg, dau. of Helias de Maine. (NEGR 99: 34).

25. SYBIL OF ANJOU, m. (2) 1131, THIERRY (164-25), d. 1166, Count of Flanders.

Line 130

23. ROBERT I (121-23), d. 22 Jul. 1035, Duke of Normandy; left issue by his mistress, Herleve, dau. of Fulbert of Falaise. (CP I 351-352).

24. ADELAIDE, b. ca. 1030, d. bef. 1090, Countess of Aumale, sister of William the Conqueror; m. (1) Enguerrand II, Count of Ponthieu, slain at the siege of Arques, 1053, son of Hugh II, d. 20 Nov. 1052, Count of Ponthieu and Bertha of Aumale; m. (2) LAMBERT (148-22) of Boulogne, Count of

Lens in Artois, slain at the battle of Lille, 1054; m. (3) EUDES (136-23), Count of Champagne (of which he was deprived by his uncle Theobald bef. 1071), Earl of Holderness, imprisoned 1096. (CP I 350-352).

Line 131

28. HUGH DE KEVELIOC (125-28), Earl of Chester; m. Bertrade d'Evreux. (CP IV 670 chart IV, VII 677; VCH Lane. I 312).

29. MAUD OF CHESTER, b. 1171, d. 1233; m. 26 Aug. 1190, DAVID (93-26), b. 1144, d. 17 Jun. 1219, Earl of Huntingdon. (CP IV 670 chart IV, V 736, VII 677; SP I 4).

Line 132

22. JUDITH OF BRITTANY (121-22), b. 982, d. 1017; m. 1000, Richard II, Duke of Normandy.

23. JUDITH (or ALICE) of NORMANDY, m. 1023, Raynald (or Renaud) I, Count of Burgundy, d. 1057.

24. WILLIAM I, d. 1087, Count of Burgundy; m. Stephanie of unknown parentage.

25. RAYMOND OF BURGUNDY, d. 1107; m. URRACA (113-24), d. 1126, of Castile and Leon. (Turton).

Line 133 (Revised Line 133)

19. MATILDA OF FRANCE (157-19), (dau. of LOUIS IV (148-18) of France and Gerberga of Saxony), b. ca. 943, d. 981/992; m. ca. 964, Conrad I of Burgundy, the Peaceful, d. 19 Oct. 993, King of Burgundy, son of Rudolph II, King of Burgundy, and Bertha of Swabia.

20. MATILDA OF BURGUNDY, m. a Count, name unknown.

21. BERTHA OF BURGUNDY, m. a Count of Geneva, name unknown.

22. GERALD I OF GENEVA, d. 1061/80, Count of Geneva, bef. 1034; m. (1) Gisele, dead in 1060; m. (2) Thietburga, wid. of Louis of Faucigny.

23. AIMON I OF GENEVA (by the 2nd wife), b. ca. 1050, d. ca. 1125/8, Count of Geneva, 1091; m. Ida of Glane, dau. of Peter, Count of Glane.

24. AMADEUS I OF GENEVA, b. 1100, d. 26 Jun. 1178, Count of Geneva, 1128-1178; m. (2) Matilda, d. by 2 Jul. 1137.

25. WILLIAM I OF GENEVA, b. 1130, d. 27 Jul. 1195, Count of Geneva, 1178-1195; m. ca. 1165, perh. (though doubtful) Beatrix de Faucigny, dau. of Aimon I of Faucigny and Clementia.

26. MARGARET OF GENEVA, b. ca. 1180, d. Pierre Chatel, 8 Apr. 1257; m. May 1195, Thomas I of Savoy, b. 20 May 1177, d. 1 Mar. 1233, Count of Savoy, son of Humbert III of Savoy and Beatrix of Macon. (CP IX 805; Brandenburg, p. 10 #52, 59; p. 11 #65, 67; p. 50, #138, 216; p. 51 #396, 393; Winkhaus, pp. 85, 95).

27. BEATRIX OF SAVOY, d. 1266; m. 5 Jun. 1219, RAYMOND IV BER-
ENGER (111-29), b. 1195, d. 19 Aug. 1245, Count of Provence and Forcalquier. (CP IV 321). (The present line has replaced the old line through the elder Counts of Savoy, that line now being considered unsound).

Lanc. I 312).

Line 126

28. HUGH OF KEVELIOC (125-28), Earl of Chester; m. 1169, Bertrade d'Evreux de Montfort. (CP II 167).

29. MABEL OF CHESTER, m. WILLIAM D'AUBIGNY (149-26), d. Mar. 1220/1, Earl of Arundel. (CP I 233-238).

30. NICHOLE D'AUBIGNY, m. (1) ROGER DE SOMERY (55-28), of Dudley, co. Warwick; m. (2) ca. 1270, Ralph de Cromwell. (Generations 28-29; CP I 236-237; II 1-2, IV 670 chart IV, VI 174; DNB 3: 285).

Line 127

line 16
28. HUGH DE CHESTER (125-28), Earl of Chester; m. Bertrade d'Evreux. (CP II 167).

29. AGNES OF CHESTER, d. 2 Nov. 1247; m. 1192, WILLIAM DE FERRERS (194-7), d. 22 Sep. 1247, 4th Earl of Derby. (CP IV 192).

see line 16
30. WILLIAM DE FERRERS, buried 31 Mar. 1254, 5th Earl of Derby; m. (1) by 14 May 1219, Sibyl, 3rd dau. WILLIAM MARSHALL (177-8), Earl of Pembroke, by ISABEL DE CLARE (66-27), d.s.p.m.; m. (2) ca. 1238, MARGARET DE QUINCY (57-29), d. shortly bef. 12 Mar. 1280/1. (Generations 28-30: CP IV 192-198, chart p. 199, V 320 chart, VII 677; SP III 142).

Line 128

21. ROBERT II (101-21), b. 970, d. 1031, King of France; m. 998, Constance of Toulouse. (Falaise Roll, 187-187).

22. ADELE OF FRANCE, d. 8 Jan. 1079; m. (2) 1028, BALDWIN V (162-22), Count of Flanders. (M. Jackson Crispin: Falaise Roll, London, 1938, pp. 186-187).

Line 129

24. FULK V (118-24), Count of Anjou; m. Erembourg, dau. of Hellas de Maine. (NEHGR 99: 34).

25. SYBIL OF ANJOU, m. (2) 1131, THIERRY (164-25), d. 1166, Count of Flanders.

Line 130

23. ROBERT I (121-23), d. 22 Jul. 1035, Duke of Normandy; left issue by his mistress, Herleve, dau. of Fulbert of Falaise. (CP I 351-352).

24. ADELAIDE, b. ca. 1030, d. bef. 1090, Countess of Aumale, sister of William the Conqueror; m. (1) Enguerrand II, Count of Ponthieu, slain at the siege of Arques, 1053, son of Hugh II, d. 20 Nov. 1052, Count of Ponthieu and Bertha of Aumale; m. (2) LAMBERT (148-22) of Boulogne, Count of

Lens in Artois, slain at the battle of Lille, 1054; m. (3) EUDES (136-23), Count of Champagne (of which he was deprived by his uncle Theobald bef. 1071), Earl of Holderness, imprisoned 1096. (CP I 350-352).

Line 131

28. HUGH DE KEVELIOC (125-28), Earl of Chester; m. Bertrade d'Evreux. (CP IV 670 chart IV, VII 677; VCH Lanc. I 312).

29. MAUD OF CHESTER, b. 1171, d. 1233; m. 26 Aug. 1190, DAVID (93-26), b. 1144, d. 17 Jun. 1219, Earl of Huntingdon. (CP IV 670 chart IV, V 736, VII 677; SP I 4).

Line 132

22. JUDITH OF BRITTANY (121-22), b. 982, d. 1017; m. 1000, Richard II, Duke of Normandy.

23. JUDITH (or ALICE) of NORMANDY, m. 1023, Raynald (or Renaud) I, Count of Burgundy, d. 1057.

24. WILLIAM I, d. 1087, Count of Burgundy; m. Stephanie of unknown parentage.

25. RAYMOND OF BURGUNDY, d. 1107; m. URRACA (113-24), d. 1126, of Castile and Leon. (Turton).

Line 133 (Revised Line 133)

19. MATILDA OF FRANCE (157-19), (dau. of LOUIS IV (148-18) of France and Gerberga of Saxony), b. ca. 943, d. 981/992; m. ca. 964, Conrad I of Burgundy, the Peaceful, d. 19 Oct. 993, King of Burgundy, son of Rudolph II, King of Burgundy, and Bertha of Swabia.

20. MATILDA OF BURGUNDY, m. a Count, name unknown.

21. BERTHA OF BURGUNDY, m. a Count of Geneva, name unknown.

22. GERALD I OF GENEVA, d. 1061/80, Count of Geneva, bef. 1034; m. (1) Gisela, dead in 1060; m. (2) Thietburga, wid. of Louis of Faucigny.

23. AIMON I OF GENEVA (by the 2nd wife), b. ca. 1050, d. ca. 1125/8, Count of Geneva, 1091; m. Ida of Glane, dau. of Peter, Count of Glane.

24. AMADEUS I OF GENEVA, b. 1100, d. 26 Jun. 1178, Count of Geneva, 1128-1178; m. (2) Matilda, d. by 2 Jul. 1137.

25. WILLIAM I OF GENEVA, b. 1130, d. 27 Jul. 1195, Count of Geneva, 1178-1195; m. ca. 1165, perh. (though doubtful) Beatrix de Faucigny, dau. of Aimon I of Faucigny and Clementia.

26. MARGARET OF GENEVA, b. ca. 1180, d. Pierre Chatel, 8 Apr. 1257; m. May 1195, Thomas I of Savoy, b. 20 May 1177, d. 1 Mar. 1233, Count of Savoy, son of Humbert III of Savoy and Beatrix of Macon. (CP IX 805; Brandenburg, p. 10 #52, 59; p. 11 #65, 67; p. 50, #138, 216; p. 51 #396, 393; Winkhaus, pp. 85, 95).

27. BEATRIX OF SAVOY, d. 1266; m. 5 Jun. 1219, RAYMOND IV BERENGER (111-29), b. 1195, d. 19 Aug. 1245, Count of Provence and Forcalquier. (CP IV 321). (The present line has replaced the old line through the elder Counts of Savoy, that line now being considered unsound).

Line 260 *Line very doubtful. Existence of Gen. 32 questionable.

29. JOHN, King of England (24-26), b. 1167, d. 1216; m. 1200, ISABELLA OF ANGOULEME (117-27). (DNB).

30. ELEANOR, b. 1215, d. 13 Apr. 1275; m. (1) 23 Apr. 1224, William Marshall, Earl of Pembroke, d. s. p. 15 Apr. 1231 (son of WILLIAM MARSHALL, Earl of Pembroke (66-27)); m. (2) 7 Jan. 1238/9, Simon de Montfort, Earl of Leicester, son of Simon IV de Montfort l'Aumery, b. Normandy ca. 1208, killed at Evesham 4 Aug. 1265. (DNB 38: 284; CP VII 520, 543-547).

31. ELEANOR DE MONTFORT, b. ca. Michaelmas 1252, d. 1282; m. 13 Oct. 1278, Llewellyn ap Griffith (son of Gruffydd ap Llewellyn, d. 1 Mar. 1244 by Seneca, perh. of Man, son of LLEWELLYN AP JORWERTH (176-6), by his mistress Tangwyat verch Ilywarch the Red of Rhos), d. 11 Dec. 1282. (J. E. Lloyd: *Hist. of Wales* 1954, II pp. 766, 686, 706-707, 716-764; *Dict. Welsh Blog*, 597-598, which incorrectly states that they had only one dau., Gwenllïan, a nun. They also had Catherine. *Dict. Welsh Blog*, 317-318 for Gruffydd; Burke: *Dormant and Extinct Peerage*, p. 377, correctly states "By Llewellyn ap Griffith who was slain 10 (sic) Dec., 8th Edward I, 1282, she had issue two daus., and coheirs, the younger of whom, the Princess Gwenllïan, b. Jun. 1281, a nun of Sompringham, d. there 7 Jun. 11th Edward III, 1337. The elder dau., the Princess Catharine, heiress of the monarchs of North Wales, was mother by her husband Philip ap Ivor, Lord of Cardigan, of the Lady Eleanor Goch, who m. Thomas, representative of the sovereigns of South Wales ap Llewelyn ap Owen ap Meredith . . ."; J. E. Lloyd: *Hist. of Wales*, 768; John Edward Griffith: *Pedigrees of Anglesey and Carnarvonshire Families* (Leicester, 1914), p. 106).

* 32. CATHARINE, b. 1279/80; m. Philip ap Ivor. (Burke, cit.; Griffith, Anglesey, etc. cit.)

33. ELEANOR GOCH, heiress of Iscoed; m. THOMAS AP LLEWELLYN (254-33).

Line 261

30. WILLIAM DE FERRERS, Earl of Derby (127-30), b. 1190, d. 1247; m. (1) Sibyl Marshall.

31. MAUD DE FERRERS, b. ca. 1230, d. 1298/9; m. (1) Simon de Kyme, d. s. p. 1248; m. (2) William de Vivonia (or de Fortibus) of Chawton, Somerset, d. 22 May 1259; m. (3) Amaury de Rochochouart, living 1284. (CP IV 199; Sanders: *English Baronies* 9, 39, 63).

32. JOAN DE VIVONIA, b. 1251, d. 1 Jun. 1314; m. as (2) wife (his 1st named Alice) Reynald Fitz Piers, bro. and heir of Herbert Fitz Piers, d. 4 May 1285. I. p. m. on her lands from Wm. Marshall. Held Chawton, Somerset. (CP cit.; Sanders 63; *VCH Bedfordshire* II 351-352; *Sussex* IV 158-159; CP V 465 notes c and d).

* 33. PETER FITZ REGINALD of Chawton, b. aft. 1255, d. 18 Nov. 1322, oldest surviving son of 2nd mar., to whom mother gave Chawton 1290 (Public Record Office, L. & L. 17: 51); m. Ela, ae. 7 in 1280, dau. and coh. Roger Martel of Morston, Sussex. (Her sister Joan, then ae. 4, m. Reynold Fitz Reynold, yr. bro. of Peter). (*VCH Sussex* IV 158-159; CP IV cit.)

* 34. ROGER FITZ PETER of Chawton (or Roger Martel), d. 1334. His wife may have been a relative of Margaret, dau. of Robert de Holland by his

wife Maud, dau. and coh. of Alan le Zouche, since this Marga anfoeffed his son Henry and his wife Elizabeth jointly in the manor of Merston. It is more likely that Elizabeth was the relative. (*VCH Sussex* IV 159).

* 35. HENRY FITZ ROGER, an infant 1344, d. early 1352, of Chewton, h. to father, held jointly with wife Elizabeth, manor of Merston. (See No. 34).

* 36. JOHN FITZ ROGER of Chewton (3rd son, but in issue in 1382, h. to his older bro., 2nd of whom, Thomas, b. betw. 1344-51, was god-son of Thomas de Holland and Maud de Holland), dead 1382, by Alice. (*VCH Sussex* cit.; Devon & Cornwall N. & Q. XXIV 56-58, XXV 141).

* 37. ELIZABETH, dau. and h. in 1382 to Chewton, etc., d. 1414, when I. p. m. cites her lands in Chewton, Somerset and Sturminster Marshall, Dorset; m. (1) Sir John Bonvyle, d. 1396; m. (2) almost immediately, Richard Stucle (or Stuckley). They made settlement (1410) of the manors of Great Glen, Leics., and Merston on themselves and heirs, Richard Stucle, of Trent, Somerset d. 1410-1414, his wife dying a widow. (CP II 218; *VCH Sussex* cit.)

38. HUGH STUCLEY, a younger son, b. aft. 1398, sheriff of Devon 1448, d. by 1459; m. Katharine, dau. and h. of John Affeton of Afton; Devon; she m. (2) William Bourghchier, 3rd Lord FitzWarin on 9 Jan. 1458/9, as (2) wife, and d. 26 Mar. 1467. (CP V 508 and notes e and f; Vivian: *Visitations of Devon* 721).

39. NICOLAS STUCLEY, son and h. of Affeton, Devon, ae. 18 at mother's death; m. Thomasine Cokeworthy. (CP cit., especially note f; Vivian, cit.)

40. SIR THOMAS STUCKLEY (or Stuckley), ae. 4 in 1478; m. a dau. of Thomas Wade, or Wood, Justice of Common pleas. (Generations 37-40; See Crispe and Howard: *Visitation of England and Wales, Notes*, vol. 4, p. 125; Vivian cit.; Devon & Cornwall N. & Q. XXVII 52, 61, 120).

41. MARGERY STUCKLEY m. Charles Farrington or Farrington. (Vivian, cit. 340, 721).

42. ANN FARRINGTON m. Thomas Dowrish of Dowrish House, b. ca. 1532, d. 1590. (Vivian, cit. 290, 292, 339, 340; *NEHR* 115: 248-253).

43. GRACE DOWRISH m. Robert Gye or Guy, d. prob. 1604-1608, ae. 5 yrs. at I. p. m. of his father JOHN GEY 29-30 Hen. VIII. (*NEHR* cit.)

44. MARY GYE, b. ca. 1580, living 1666; m. Islington, 28 Oct. 1600, Rev. John Maverick, bp 27 Oct. 1578 at Awliscombe, Devon, son of Rev. Peter and Dorothy (Tucke) Maverick, to Mass. on the Mary and John, May 1630, lived in Dorchester, Mass., d. Boston, 3 Feb. 1635/6, ae. 60. (*NEHR* cit.; Wells: *Colonial Clergy of New England*, p. 137).

Line 262

* 26. EMMA of Blois, illegitimate dau. of STEPHEN, Count of Blois (137-23), a leader of the First Crusade, d. 1101; m. Herbert, the Chamberlain of William I and William II, whose ancestry has not been proven, d. 1129. (*Eng. Hist. Rev.* XLV 273-81; N. & Q. CLXII (1932) 439-441, 453-455; Eyton: *Antiqu. of Shrop.* VII 146-147).

* 27. HERBERT FITZ HERBERT, s. and h., Chamberlain to Henry I, seen ca. 1114, succ. 1120-30, dead 1155; m. Sibyl, dau. Robert Corbet, mistress of Henry I. (*Eng. Hist. Rev.*, cit.; A. E. Corbet: *Family of Corbet* I 34; Eyton, cit. 149; CP V 465 note (d)).

* 28. HERBERT FITZ HERBERT, s. of above, seen 1156, seen 1203, dead Jun. 1204; m. LUCY (237-5), Lady of Blaen Llyfni, living 1220, dau. of Miles

* See additions and corrections.

By (2) he had

32. THOMAS DE UMFREVILLE, of Harbottle, and of Hessel, Yorks., d. 21 May 1387; had by Joan, dau. Adam de Rodham (Clay, op. cit.; CP I 151).

33. THOMAS DE UMFREVILLE, b. ca. 1361, M. P., Northumb. 1387-1388, d. 12 Feb. or 8 Mar. 1390/1; m. Agnes, d. 25 Oct. 1420. (Clay, op. cit.; CP op. cit.)

34. MARGARET DE UMFREVILLE, b. 1390-7, d. 23 Jun. 1444; m. (1) William Lodington, d. 9 Jan. 1419/20; m. (2) by 26 Apr. 1423, John Constable of Halsham and Burton Constable, will 23 Nov. 1449, pro. 17 Jan. 1451. (Clay 225, 28; CP I 152-153).

35. SIR JOHN CONSTABLE of Halsham, nunc. will 20 Dec., pro. 18 Mar. 1477/8; m. Lora, dau. Henry, Lord Fitz Hugh. (Clay 28-29; CP I 153; NEHGR 111: 196-198).

36. ISABEL CONSTABLE, will dated 20 Jul., pro. 12 Dec. 1505; m. ca. 1482 as (2) wife, Stephen de Thorpe of Thorpe and Welwyk, b. ca. 1446; m. (1) 1466-71, Dyonis, dau. William Eland of Hull, d. test. 1503. (NEHGR 114: 224-225).

37. MARGARET THORPE, m. aft. 20 Jul. 1505, John Newton of Ryhill, Yorks, and Burstwick justa Skeklyng, d. 9 Jun. 1515. (NEHGR 111: 198).

38. JOHN NEWTON, b. ca. 7 Nov. 1515, dead 1562/3; m. Margaret, dau. John Grimston and Elizabeth (Eure) of Aldbrough. She bur. 9 Jun. 1587. (NEHGR 94: 13-14, 111: 199). (For the Grimston-Eure anc., see NEHGR 111: 261-265).

39. JOHN NEWTON of Flinton, buried 2 Apr. 1587; m. Marie, who m. (2) 18 Jul. 1587, William Skipsey. (NEHGR 94: 14-15).

40. LAUNCELOT NEWTON of Hedon, b. ca. 1580, bur. Hedon, 30 Aug. 1622; m. at Barmeston, 3 Jan. 1610, Mary Lee, bur. 12 Mar. 1632 at Hedon. (NEHGR 94: 15, 17-18).

41. ELLEN NEWTON, b. 24 Feb. 1614; m. 3 Nov. 1636, at St. Martin Michelgate, York, EDWARD CARLETON (2-42), b. Hornsea, bp. Beeford, 20 Oct. 1610.

Line 122

28. ELA (108-28), Countess of Salisbury, m. WILLIAM LONGESPEE (30-26), natural son of Henry II, King of England. (CP XI 379-382).

29. SIR WILLIAM DE LONGESPEE, slain in battle with the Saracens, 8 Feb. 1250; m. 1226, Idoine de Camville, dau. and h. of Richard de Camville by Eustacia, dau. of Richard Basset. (Inq. p. m. 1299; CP I 338, XI App. F 126-127; VCH Lanc. I 312).

30. ELA LONGESPEE, m. 1244, James de Audley (or Aldithley), b. ca. 1220, d. ca. 11 Jun. 1276, of Heleigh, co. Stafford, Keeper of the Castle of Newcastle-under-Lynn, 30 Oct. 1250, Lord Marcher, Sheriff of Salop 1261-1262, and Staffordshire 1270-1271, Justiciar of Ireland. (CP I 338).

31. NICHOLAS AUDLEY, b. bef. 1285, d. 28 Aug. 1299 (Inq. p. m. 1299), Lord Audley; m. Catherine Giffard, b. 1272, living 1322, dau. of John Giffard, 1st Lord Giffard of Brimsfield, by Maud, dau. of Walter de Clifford and wid. of William Longespee (son of No. 29). (CP I 338-339; Banks I 100). (See 29A-29).

32. NICHOLAS AUDLEY, of Heleigh, co. Stafford, b. 11 Nov. 1289, d. Dec. 1316, ae. 27, 3rd Lord Audley, M. P. 1312-1316; m. 1312, Joan de

Martin, d. 1319/22, wid. of Henry, Earl of Lincoln, only child of William Martin, Lord Martin, and Eleanor, dau. of Sir Reynold Fitz Piers and JOAN DE VIVONNIA (261-32). (CP I 339, Banks I 101).

33. SIR JAMES AUDLEY, K. G., b. Knesale, Notts., 8 Jan. 1312/3, d. Apr. 1386; m. (1) bef. 13 Jun. 1330, JOAN MORTIMER (71-33), d. aft. 1337. (CP I 340, XI App. F 127; Banks I 100-103).

Line 123.

25. GEOFFREY V PLANTAGENET (118-25), b. 23 Aug. 1113, d. 7 Sep. 1151, Count of Anjou, Duke of Normandy.

26. HAMELIN PLANTAGENET (natural son of Geoffrey V), d. 7 May 1202, Earl of Surrey; m. 1162, ISABEL DE WARRENNE (83-26). (CP IV 670 chart II).

27. MAUD DE WARRENNE, d. ca. 1212; m. (1) HENRY (139-27), Count d'Eu, Lord of Hastings, d. 11 Mar. 1183; m. (2) Henry de Stouteville. (CP V 158-160).

28. ALICE D'EU, Countess of Eu, Lady of Hastings, d. 15 May 1246; m. ca. 1191, Raoul I de Lusignan, d. 1 May 1219, Count d'Eu, son of Hugh VIII, Sire de Lusignan and Bourgogne, Dame de Foncnay, Dau. of Geoffrey de Rancon, Seigneur de Taillebourg. (CP V 160-166).

* 29. MAUD D'EU (or de Lusignan), d. 24 Aug. 1241; m. HUMPHREY DE BOHUN V (97-28), b. 1208, d. 1274, 2nd Earl of Hereford and Earl of Essex. (CP V 163 note d, IV 669).

Line 124

25. HENRY I (121-25), b. 1070, d. 1 Dec. 1135, King of England. (CP IV 670 chart III, V 736, VII 677).

26. ROBERT OF CAEN (natural son of Henry I), b. ca. 1090, d. Bristol, 31 Oct. 1147, called "the Consul," Earl of Gloucester, 1122-1147; m. Maud, dau. of Robert Fitz Hamon, Lord of Crelly in Calverdos, Baron of Thoringni, and Sybil, dau. of Roger de Montgomery, Earl of Shrewsbury. (CP IV 670 chart III, V 736, VII 677, XI 683-687 App. D 106).

27. WILLIAM FITZ ROBERT, d. 1183, 2nd Earl of Gloucester; m. 1150, HAWISE DE BEAUMONT (63-26), d. 24 Apr. 1197. (CP IV 670 chart III, V 736, VII 520).

Line 125

26. ROBERT DE CAEN (124-26), m. Maud, dau. of Robert Fitz Hamon.

27. MAUD, d. 29 Jul. 1189; m. ca. 1141, Ranulf de Guernan, d. 16 Dec. 1153, Vicount d'Avranches, Earl of Chester, son of Ranulph de Meschines, Earl of Chester, and Lucy. (CP III 167, IV 670 chart IV, V 736, VII 677).

28. HUGH OF KEVELIOC, b. 1147, d. 1181, Earl of Chester; m. 1169, Bertrade d'Evreux de Montfort, dau. of Simon, Count of Montfort. (CP V 670 chart IV).

29. HAWISE OF CHESTER, b. 1180, d. 1241/3, Countess of Lincoln; m. ROBERT DE QUINCY (54-28). (CP III 167, IV 670 chart IV, VII 677; VCH

* MAUD d. 14 or 24 Aug.

husb., Isabel Worsley, dau. of Otewell Worsley, b. ca. 1460, d. 1527; m. (2) Sir John Leigh, son of Ralph, of Stockwell, psh. of Lambeth, Surrey. (Davis: Ancestry of Mary Isaac 343-348).

37. JOYCE COLPEPPER (by 1), b. ca. 1480, d. aft. 1527; m. (1) by 1492, Ralph Leigh of Stockwell, yr. bro. of Sir John Leigh, mother's 2nd husb., will dated 9 Sep. 1509, pro. 1 Feb. 1509/10; she m. (2) aft. 1509, Lord Edmund Howard, yr. son of Thomas, 2nd Duke of Norfolk, d. 16 Feb. 1572/3. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 348-350).

38. ISABEL LEIGH, m. as 2nd wifo, ca. 18 Jan. 1531/2, Sir Edward Baynton, d. 27 Nov. 1544, son of John, knt. of Bromham, Wills., b. ca. 1480; m. (1) ca. 1505, Elizabeth, dau. Sir John Sullard. After his death, Isabel m. (2) Sir James Stumpe of Malmesbury, Wills., d. 1563, and m. (3) Thomas Stafford. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 352-353; Davis: Ancestry of Abel Lunt 229-237).

39. HENRY BAYNTON of Cholsen, co. Mdx., b. ca. 1536; m. Anne, dau. Sir William Cavendish. (Lunt, op. cit. 244-246).

40. FERDINAND BAYNTON, bapt. Bromham, 28 May 1566, living 4 Nov. 1616; m. ca. 1598 as 2nd husb., Joan Wearo alias Browne, dau. John Wearo alias Browne of Calne, wid. John Hineckley of Salisbury. (Lunt, op. cit. 246-247).

41. ALICE BAYNTON, b. 23 Sep., bapt. 30 Dec. 1602, will (Boston, Mass.) 14 Mar. 1678/9, pro. 21 May 1679; m. by lic. 12 Oct. 1629, Christopher Ball, son of Thomas, bapt. 6 Jul. 1601, d. Boston, Mass., 10 Aug. 1661, will 19 Nov. 1656, pro. 19 Sep. 1661. (Lunt, op. cit. 247, 183-185).

Line 249

30. NICHOLE DE AUBIGNY (126-30); m. Rogor de Somery, d. 26 Aug. 1273. (CP XII pt. 1, 113).

31. JOAN DE SOMERY, d. 1282; m. John LeStrange IV of Knockin, dead 26 Feb. 1276/6, (CP XII pt. 1, 353; II. LeStrange: LeStrange Records 154-176, 154-155 chart, 169).

32. JOHN LESTRANGE V, of Knockin, 22+ at father's death, dead 8 Aug. 1309; m. (2) Maud de Walton. (CP XII pt. 1, 353, 354; C. I. L'Estrange Ewen: Observations on the LeStranges (1946), chart opp. p. 1; LeStrange Records, 184-254).

33. ELISABETH LESTRANGE, b. 1298; m. 8 Jul. 1304, Gruffyd ap Madog ap Gruffyd Maelor of Rhuddallt & Glyndyfrdwy, b. 23 Nov. 1298. (Bridgeman: Princes of South Wales 252; LeStrange Records 215-216).

34. GRUFFYD FYCHAN of Glyndyfrdwy; m. Elen ferch Thomas ap Llewellyn ap Owen. (Bridgeman, op. cit.) (To this point, see Am. Gen. 32: 72, generations 7-11).

35. LOWRI FERCH GRUFFYD FYCHAN; m. Robert Puleston of Emral, b. ca. 1358, d. 1399. (J. E. Lloyd: Owen Glendower 24; Dwyon: Visitation of Wales II 150; Bryan Cooke: Selze Quarters of the Family of Brian Cooke, Esq. (London, G. Barclay (1857), Puleston chart). (Proceedings at Scrope-Grosvenor trial show Puleston was Owen Glendower's brother-in-law).

36. ANGHARAD PULESTON, m. Edward (Iorwerth) Trevor ap Daffyd ap Ednyfed Gam, d. 1448. (Lloyd: Powis-Fadog IV 84; Grazebrook & Rylands: Visitations of Shropshire (1623) II 465; Davis: Ancestry of Mary Isaac, chart opp. p. 334, which chart shows Lowri with a different father, but otherwise as shown. See also Mr. Davis' footnote on the Trevor ancestry).

37. ROSE TREVOR ferch EDWART ap Daffyd; m. ca. 1435, Sir Otewell Worsley of Calais, b. ca. 1410, d. 24 Mar. 1470. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 331-335).

38. MARGARET WORSLEY, d. 1515; m. ca. 1460, Adrian Whetehill, Comptroller of Calais, b. ca. 1435, d. 1503. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 275-278).

39. SIR RICHARD WIETEHIILL, of Calais, b. ca. 1465, d. 1536/7; m. ca. 1491, Elizabeth Muston, d. 1542/3. (Mary Isaac op. cit. 280-292).

40. MARGERY WIETEHIILL, m. by 24 Jun. 1544, Edward Isaac of Well Court, Kent, b. ca. 1510, d. 4 Mar. 1573. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 298, 30-38).

41. MARY ISAAC, b. ca. 1549, d. 1612/3; m. ca. 1568, Thomas Appleton, of Waldingfield Parva, Suffolk, b. ca. 1538, d. 1603. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 40-41; Davis: Ancestry of Phoebe Tilton 70-72).

42. SAMUEL APPLETON, bapt. 13 Aug. 1586, d. Rowley, Mass., Jun. 1670; m. 24 Jan. 1615/6, Judith Everard, dau. of John Everard. (Mary Isaac, op. cit. 41; Phoebe Tilton 75-77).

Line 250

The following line, not completely supported, appears in Additions and Corrections (1954), page 14.

15. GISELE (146-15), dau. of Louis I and granddau. of Charlemagne m. Eberhard, Margrave of Friuli, d. 864/866.

16. HELWISE OF FRIULI, m. [Ilucbold, Count of Ostrevant ?], d. 895.

* * * * *

17. RAOUL DE GOUY, Count of Ostrevant and Amiens (and perh. of Valois and the Vexin), d. 936; m. Eldegarde, [dau. or niece of Ermenfroi, Count of Amiens ?].

18. WALTER I, Count of Amiens, Valois and the Vexin, d. 992/998; m. Adele, dau., perh. of Fulk I, Count of Anjou.

19. WALTER II, the White, Count of Amiens, Valois, and the Vexin, d. 1017/1024; m. Adele.

20. DROGO (DREUX), Count of the Vexin, d. 1035; m. GODGIFU (235-20), d. 1055, dau. of Aethelred II, King of England, and Emma, dau. of Richard I, the Fearless, Duke of Normandy.

21. RALPH (235-21), the Timid, Earl of Hereford, d. 1057; m. Gytha (see also Round: Peerage and Family History; Bannister: History of Ewias-Harold; Seversmith: Ancestry of Roger Ludow 2465-2474).

* From No. 17 down, it appears to be correct. However, the father of Walter (Waleran) No. 19, was probably Raoul (Ralph), Count of Valois, d. 940, rather than Waleran, Count of Amiens & Valois, his brother. This earlier error apparently stems from the misreading of a charter. (David H. Kelley, Jr.)

* The parentage of Raoul No. 17 is also in doubt. His mother was a Helliwich. However, David H. Kelley, from his studies (soon to be published) thinks it more likely that his father was Count Theuderic, prob. of Valois, Vexin, pos. of Amiens, who was of the male line of Childebrand, germanus of Karl Martel. If the Helliwich is daughter of Eberhard of Friuli, then, and

See additions and corrections.

and PHILIPPA (103-34). Isabel, yngst. dau. & coh. Peter I, King of Castile & Leon. She m. (2) 1399, Sir Edward Charleton, Lord of Powys.

Line 234. This line has been shown to be faulty at two points: generations 33 & 36. Explanations below. The original Line 234 published in the 3rd edition was dropped because of a question of identification of one generation that did not appear to fit chronologically. Though the question has not been totally resolved, it appears to be an acceptable line at this time and has been accepted elsewhere. However, an additional and alternate line, both royal and Magna Carta, for Drake descendants through Bonville, will be found with full evidences in NGSQ vol. 59: 254-262; vol. 60: 25-35, which carries the Drake ancestry back to John Bonville (Bonville) and ELIZABETH FITZ ROGER his wife (Line 261-37). From this generation the line can be carried back to Zouche (31-28; 53-30; 38-27), to Henry I of England, with several Magna Carta Sureties. In addition, in the male line, Line 262 carries this ancestry back to an illegitimate sister of King Stephen, and hence to Charlemagne.

Gen. 33. WILLIAM STRADLING is now known to be a yr. bro., not son, of Sir Edward who mar. Jane Beaufort. So the Beaufort lineage is lost. (See Richard Llwyd's "Hist. of Wales" (1832), p. 108; Traherne, "Stardling Correspondence" (1840), pp. xviii, xix; "Genealogies of Glamorgan," 435.)

Gen. 36. Sir HUMPHREY POYNTZ'S son & h. was Nicholas, ae 21 at father's death, in 1487 (McLean's "Hist. & Gen. Mem. of the Fam. of Poyntz," pp. 95, 256; Trans. Bristol & Gloucs. Arch. Soc. XII, 151), hence Nicholas b. by 1466. Humphrey then prob. b. bef. 1450, but certainly could not be the son of Sir Robert who was 17 on his father's death 1466, hence b. c. 1449.

Line 241. Gen. 5. JAROSLAV I also had a son: (gen. 6).

Gen. 6. ISIASLAV I, Grand Prince of Kiev, b. 1025, d. 3 Oct. 1078, m. c. 1043, Gertrude, d. 4 Jan. 1107, dau. Mieszco, King of Poland (see 147-22).

Gen. 7. SVIATOPOLK II (Michael), Grand Prince of Kiev, b. 1050, d. 16 Apr. 1113, m. (1) a mistress, b. bef. 1094, m. (2) a dau. of Tougor Khan, a princess of Coumanie, who d. by 1103.

Gen. 8. ZBYSLAVA by (1) or (2), d. 1113, m. 1103 BOLESLAS III, (147-25). References: all generations: (Baumgarten: Tables I & II).

Line 250. Gen. 17. Eliminate parentheses and query, 1st & 2nd lines, and words "perhaps of." Remove square bracket after query, 3rd line, add: "prob. a Carolingian princess" m. (2) Waleran, a count who has been misidentified as father of WALTER I. Remove break between gens. 18 & 19. Next to bottom paragraph should now read "From No. 17 down it appears to be correct. (Proven by Grierson,)" Omit balance of paragraph. Bottom paragraph after

"Helliwich" add "who m. (2) a count of Laon." Strike out "However." Bottom line after "Martel" add "Count Theodorio, the Nibelung, did have a son, Count Radulph or Raoul, prob. of Valois, who could well be this Raoul."

Line 253. Gen. 32. NICHOLAS m. (1) Eleanor, m. (2) by 30 Jan. 1367/8.

Gen. 33. MARGARET, dau. & coh. by (1).

Line 257. Gen. 36. Add to references (CP XII pt. 2, 444, note (m) shows Thomas cannot be son of 2nd Earl Michael as shown in Burke, DNB, etc.).

Gen. 39. SIR GEORGE WALDEGRAVE (200-39).

Line 260. Charles Evans, Montgomeryshire, Wales, a Welsh expert, doubts the existence of the persons in gen. 32. There is no contemporary evidence for them. Line probably invented for dynastic reasons at a later date.

Line 261. Gen. 32. REGINALD FITZ PETER (262-30).

Gen. 34. ROGER FITZ PETER d. v. p. (bef. 1322) m. pos. a dau. of Henry de Urtiaco, Lord Urtiaco, and wife Sibyl. Wife also d. by 1322.

Gen. 35. HENRY FITZ ROGER b. c. 1318 at Cory Ryvil, Somerset, d. 18 Feb. 1352 bur. Chewton, m. by 23 May 1340 Elizabeth, d. 1388, dau. Robert de Holand, Lord Holand, and Maud his wife dau. & coh. ALAN LA ZOUCHE (31-28) of Ashby.

Gen. 36. JOHN FITZ ROGER b. betw. 1345-1352, m. by Apr. 1369 (under age) Alice, parentage unkn., d. 27 Mar. 1426; m. (2) 1371/2 as (2) wife Sir Edmund de Clyvedon, d. 16 Jan. 1375/6; m. (3) as (2) wife, Sir Ralph Carminow, d. aft. Jan. 1387; m. (4) as (2) wife Sir John Rodeney, d. 19 Dec. 1400; m. (5) as (2) wife Sir William Bonville of Shute (father-in-law of her daughter), d. 1408. She had surv. chn. only by (1).

Gen. 37. ELIZABETH FITZ ROGER b. c. 1370, d. 15 Apr. 1414, m. by 1377/8 ae. 8 or 9. John Bonville b. c. 1371 (son of Sir William of Shute), d. 21 Oct. 1396. She m. (2) shortly aft. 1370 Richard Stucle, d. 1410-1414. By John Bonville she was mother of William, 1st Lord Bonville of Chewton, b. 30 Aug. 1393 at Shute, d. 18 Feb. 1460/1, and others.

Add to references: for gens. 30-37: (NGSQ v. 59: 254-262; v. 60: 25-35. Desc. to John Drake: v. 59 cit., 255-6).

Line 262. Gen. 29. ROBERT FITZ ROGER (186-3).

Add to references for gens. 28-30: (NGSQ v. 59: 256-7, and v. 60: 33-35).

is hoped that a subsequent work may be published to include them.

Those readers having copies of the fourth edition will want to make the appropriate corrections in them from the information here offered. As the reader refers to this volume, he will note an asterisk (*) or asterisks (**) opposite places where a correction or an addition is supplied. If indicated, refer from these marks to the appropriate Line and Generation as listed in the text below for the pertinent material. If the reader notes other, or new errors, the writer hopes that he will not hesitate to communicate them for correction at the next opportunity.

Walter Lee Sheppard, Jr.
923 Old Manoa Road
Havertown, Pennsylvania 19083

- Line 1. Gen. 21. Add "but see also Frank Barlow, "The Feudal Kingdom of England," 16-17; Ritchie, "The Normans in Scotland," 389-392; and Szabolcs de Vajay, "Agatha, Mother of St. Margaret, Queen of Scotland," Duquesne Review, vol. 7, no. 2, spring 1962, 71-80, with tables. The parentage suggested in this last reference is the most probable.
- Gen. 24. Matilda m. (2) 3 Apr. 1127.
- Gen. 25. Eleanor variously stated to have d. 3 or 31 Mar. or 1 Apr. 1204.
- Gen. 26. John pos. b. 1167.
- Gen. 27. Henry III d. 15 or 16 June, m. 1236/7, Eleanor 24 or 25 Jan.
- Gen. 28. Edward I b. 16 or 17 June, m. 18 Oct.
- Line 5. Gen. 44. The Rev. Pardon Tillinghast was son of a Pardon Tillinghast of Ifield who had m. a Sarah. See also Am. Gen. vol. 37: 34-38. Pardon the father was the son of the Rev. John Tillinghast (will 1628) by his wife Alice, dau. Gregory Pardon.
- Line 6. Gen. 29. Elizabeth was b. 7 Aug., m. (2) 14 Nov. 1302.
- Line 13. Gen. 31. Petronilla living 28 May 1365, dead 1368, m. as (1) wife by 8 Sept. 1352, Gilbert. Omit "old CP" reference. Replace with CP XII pt. 1, 614-617.
- Line 27. Gen. 32, 33 in error. Gen. 32 becomes JOAN DE MORTIMER (also 71:33) d. 1337-1351 m. by 13 June 1330 as (1) wife SIR JAMES DE AUDLEY, K.G., (122-33) b. 1312/13, d. 1386, 2nd Lord Audley, m. (2) by Dec. 1351 Isabel, living 1366, said to be dau. Roger le Strange, 5th Lord Strange of Knockyn. (CP I, 340; XII pt. 2, 59; V, 501.)
- Gen. 33. JOAN DE AUDLEY, b.c. 1332, m. (1) John Tucket, b. 25 July 1327, d. by 10 Jan. 1361. She m. by 31 Aug. 1381, John Dabridgecourt.
- Line 29A. Gen. 30. Fuik was son of Robert le Strange of Wrockwarden, Crusader, c. 1270, d. 1276 (4th son of John le Strange III and LUCY TREGOZ (255-30) by Eleanor de Whitchurch who m. (2) Bogo de Knovill, d.c. 1304. ("Le Strange Records," 153, 170-175, 305.)

Gen. 31. ROBERT CORBET (29A-31).

Gen. 32. The l. p. m. cited is that of Sir Robert de Harley, not of Joan.

Gen. 35. AGNES m. c. 1380, not by 1380.

A number of questions have been raised by the unusually tight chronology of gens. 32-34. However, careful checking has shown that gen. 32 JOAN CORBET deeded (Ancient Deeds 4198, PRO, dtd. 1376) entailed Corbet lands to Alexander Besford. Even though the deed does not call him her son, if he were not her son, her brother's descendants (Line 29B) would certainly have claimed the land from him and have won the suit. It therefore appears evident that the filiation is correct. Mrs. Lloyd Knaus of Poughkeepsie, who submitted a translation of the original document, may be credited with this proof.

- Line 38. Gen. 26. Alan's 1st wife was a dau. or sis. of Roger de Lacy of Pontefract. (Trans. of the Dumfriesshire & Galloway Natural Hist. Soc., v. 49: 49-55.)
- Line 39. Insert Gen. 28A ALAN LA ZOUCHE, s. & h. m. bef. 1242, HELEN OR ELLEN DE QUINCY, (38-28), d. 20 Aug. 1296.
- Line 45. Gen. 23. HENRY m. (2) 1089 Eupraxia, dau. WSEVOLOD (242-6), Grand Prince of Kiev. (Brandenburg, XI 51b; XII 61a.)
- Gen. 24. Frederick I d. 1105. AGNES m. (2) 1106 Leopold, Markgraf of Austria, d. 15 Nov. 1136.
- Gen. 25. FREDERICK II was son of (1) mar.
- Gen. 25. AGNES (half-sister of Frederick, ch. of (2) mar.) b.c. 1111, 25 Jan. 1157, m. 1125-1127 WLADISLAW II (147-26), King of Poland, d. 30 May 1159. (Brandenburg, XII 61a, XIII 119b.)
- Line 50. Gen. 9. Warinus' parentage is uncertain. Omit the reference to Line 48 from which Warinus is omitted.
- Gen. 13. HILDEGARD is believed to be 3rd wife.
- Gen. 14. PEPIN'S b. year is not certain.
- Gen. 17. The wife of HERBERT I was a Beatrice, parentage unknown.
- Gen. 20. HERBERT III was the 2nd husb. of Ermengarde.
- Gen. 23. VERMANDOUS. HUGH MAGNUS was one of the leaders of the First Crusade. There was no over-all leader.
- Line 53. Gen. 22. HENRY m. 19 May 1051 ANNE OF KIEV (241-6) d. aft. 1075.
- Line 54. Gen. 32. Maurice was Justiciar not Lord Justice.
- Line 55. Gen. 32. SIR RALPH m. (1) Katharine, m. (2) MARGARET. Gen. 33. MARGARET was his dau. by Katharine.
- Line 56. Gen. 29. ALAN LA ZOUCHE (53-29).
- Line 57. Gen. 43. To list of references add (D. L. Jacobus, "Bulkeley Gen.;" Currer-Briggs, "English Wills of Colonial Fams.," 2-8 and ancestral fan).
- Line 69. Gen. 29. SIR HUGH BIGOD, d. shortly bef. 7 May 1266, Chief Justice of England; m. bef. 5 Feb. 1243/4 Joan, d. shortly bef. 6 Apr. 1276, dau. Nicholas de Stuteville of Liddel, Cumb., by wife Devorgilla, dau. ROLAND OF

Apparently pertains to Nathan⁶ Bangs (Capt. Joshua,⁴ Capt. Edward,⁵ Capt. Jonathan,² Capt. Edward¹), born in 1714, died in 1749.

Peter Banks, a Revolutionary soldier, born in 1751, later held land on the north side of the Neuse River, near that of Jonathan Bangs. In one of the deeds noted above Jonathan's surname is mis-spelled Banks—could Peter Banks have been a relative by collateral descent?

NOTES

1. Register of Deeds, New Bern, Craven Co., N. C., Book 1, p. 1.
2. *Ibid.*, p. 18.
3. *Ibid.*, p. 136.
4. *Ibid.*, p. 527.
5. *Ibid.*, Book 3, p. 75.

THE ANCESTRY OF MARY GYE, WIFE OF THE REV. JOHN MAVERICK

By JOHN G. HUNT, of Arlington, Va.

Contributed by COMMITTEE ON ENGLISH AND FOREIGN RESEARCH

There is an account of the Rev. John Maverick, who, with Mary his wife and their younger children, settled in Dorchester, Mass., in 1630, in THE REGISTER, vol. 96, p. 232, July 1942. His wife, Mary Gye, whom he married at Ilsington, co. Devon, 28 Oct. 1600, was not identified. His uncle, the Rev. Radford Maverick, performed the ceremony.

Mary Gye's parentage is disclosed in the following extract from the manuscripts of the late Col. Charles Edward Banks:

"Robert GEEYE or GYE, by his wife, Grace, had six children, and, by a first wife, one son, Thomas. Alleged that he gave great sums to Radford Maverick to bring up his daughter Mary, and that Maverick bestowed her in marriage to John Maverick, his cousin german. Deft denies receipt of great sums of money and says he brought her up from childhood and gave her an education. She was the youngest daughter of Robert and Grace Gye and had a brother Gilbert and sisters Joan and Jane. Grace Gye died suddenly before she had time to make a will."

According to the visitations of Devonshire, Thomas Dowrish, of Dowrish in Sandford, some eight miles northwest of Exeter, born about 1532 and died in 1590, had by his wife Ann, daughter of Charles Faringdon, at least six children: Walter, his eldest son and heir; Hugh, second son; Robert, third son; Elizabeth, married John Northcott of Crediton; Grace, married Robert Gye of Prowse in Sandford; and Anne (or Jane) married William Bodleigh of Dunscombe.²

An inquisition "taken at Exeter Castle, 7 March, 42 Eliz. [1599-1600] to enquire after George Gye, an Ideot" furnishes evidence of the accuracy of the visitation record of the marriage of Robert Gye and Grace Dowrish. This document quotes an indenture, dated 6 April 1587 at Crediton (next Sandford), between Robert Gye of Prowse, alias Higher Doddridge, gent., and Thomas Dowrish of

rish, Esq., regarding the manors of Poughill and Prowse, where the twelve children of Robert Gye are named, including the first son, Thomas, seven other sons and four daughters, the last named being Mary. The trustees were: Walter Dowrish, Esq., William Bodleigh, Esq., John Northcott, gent. (all brothers-in-law of Robert Gye's wife, Grace, as the visitations indicate), and John Norleigh.³

At the instigation of these trustees, several fines were levied against Robert Gye, namely: at the Easter term, 1579; at Trinity, 1585; at Michaelmas, 1590; and again at Michaelmas, 1597.⁴ This last fine shows that Robert Gye held lands also in Kingsbridge in south Devon. It appears that Robert Gye was dead by Michaelmas, 1608, because from that time until Michaelmas, 1615, his heir, Thomas, was named the defendant in fines concerning the ancestral lands at Prowse, Poughill and Higher Doddridge.

There is, among the manuscripts left by Colonel Banks, a copy of the Devon Subsidy Roll of 1624. Only two landholders named Gye are listed in the area of our interest. They were Walter Gye and Gilbert Gye, the first two named among the landholders at Poughill.⁵ Thus it seems that Thomas and the other brothers may have died by 1624.

Poughill, which lies just north of Sandford, and Ilsington, which is southwest of Exeter, are hamlets where this Gye family, at an earlier date, had interests, as indicated by the following extract from Chancery Proceedings dated prior to 1516:

"John Gye sued Nicholas Kyrkham, esq., re detention of deeds relating to messuages in Doddridge, Crediton, Poughill, Pasford, Speechwick, Ilsington, South Tawton, Cullompton, Winkleigh, Upton Helion, Chawleigh, Sampford Peverell, Witheridge, Exeter, St. Sidwell's and Holy Trinity [suburbs of Exeter], North Bovey and Stoke in Teignhead."

The Ordnance Survey maps of Devon show that Sandford is a parish in the hundred of Crediton, that Poughill lies just north of Sandford, and that Dowrish house, Prowse and Doddridge are adjoining manors or farms in Sandford.

The Rev. Sidney E. Doddridge, in his *The Doddridges of Devon*, 1909, states that Higher Doddridge or Prowse was a manor or farm lying in Sandford, and that in 1418 one John Prowse of Doddridge was joint patron of Cruwys Morchard [just north of Poughill]. Moreover, in 1516, a fine speaks of the manor of Doddridge as being held by John Gye, Mary his wife, and John Prous, clerk. The Rev. Mr. Doddridge (*op. cit.*, p. 6) reproduced a photograph of the High Doddridge Manor House, which was still in habitable condition in 1909.

Pedes Finium, Devon, no. 1443, dated 25 June 1355, is a fine levied by John Proutz, "squyer", against John Pedehale, and Joan his wife, on a messuage, meadow and rents in Doddridge.

Sir William Pole showed that, in 1429, Poughill was conveyed by Robert de Poghill to Nicholas Radford of Upcot, "who dying without issue, Jone his sister marrying unto Prowse of Prous, it descended unto GUY by the heir general of Prous."⁷ This Nicholas Radford was murdered about 1455 at the instigation of his godson, Sir Thomas

COUSIN
MARRIED
1st cousin



Courtenay, knt., who with his hireling, was granted pardon in 1457.⁸ The Close Rolls of 1431 and 1435 show that the Poughill family quit-claimed lands in Poughill and Cheriton FitzPaine to Nichoas Radford, Thomasia his wife, and others. Joan, sister and heiress of Nicholas Radford, married Roger Prous. Their son was evidently that Nicholas Prows who, in 1498, was coroner of Devon (cf. the Patent Rolls).

Chancery proceedings show that about 1554 "Robert Gye of Dodderidge in Sandford sued re a lease of the rectory of West Allington to him and to John, his father, since deceased."⁹ West Allington lies just north of Kingsbridge in south Devon. In Chancery, before 1515, John Gye of Kingsbridge sued John Bodley re lands in St. Sidwell's, Exeter.¹⁰ Thus it seems apparent that the Gye family of Dodderidge originated in Kingsbridge. A review of *Devon and Cornwall Notes and Queries*, vols. 5, 8 and 10, reveals that this Gye family was seated in Kingsbridge as early as 1374. John Gye's gift of 1528 indicates that he and his kin were probably buried in St. Edmund's, Kingsbridge. Robert Gye was in 1475 warden of that church; and in 1491 he was portreeve of Kingsbridge.

In the same journal (vol. 26, p. 140-141) there is a discussion of the family of Prowse of Prowse. Roger Prowse was living at Prowse in Sandford in 1455. He was perhaps the son of John Prowse of Dodderidge, or Prowse in 1422, who, in 1418, was co-patron of Cruwys Morchard; and he, in turn, was possibly the son of an earlier John who purchased Lower Dodderidge in 1385.

The will of James Mortymer of Sandford, dated 19 Oct. 1558, appoints Robert Gye, gent., a trustee.¹¹ Jane Mortimer of Poughill, in her will dated 27 Aug. 1622, left the residue of her estate to "my cousin, Robert Gye, sole executor" and named Joan Philpe as her mother.¹²

These extracts and statements are somewhat clarified by the following entries from Proceedings in Chancery, tempore Elizabeth:

"Robert Gie or Gye sued James Courtney, Esq.; claims under settlement and will: tenement of Cheriton FitzPaine called Upcotts and land called Frendlemore conveyed by Thomas Prowse anno 1 Henry VIII [1509-1510] to trustees . . ." (file G-g-11)

"Robert Gye sued James Courtney, Esq.; claim under settlement on marriage: tenement in Cheriton FitzPaine sometime estate of Thomas Prows, by deed and recovery anno 1 Henry VIII settled on John Gye and Mary his wife." (file G-g-15)

At the Michaelmas term, 1600, a fine was levied by James Courtney, Esq., against Robert Gye, gent., re Upcott and Frendlemore; moreover at the same term, 1610, a fine was levied by the same Courtney against Thomas Gye, gent., re south Yawe and elsewhere.¹³

This is further clarified by Thomas Westcote who stated: "Uppe cot, where in time passed lived a race of that name, afterwards the seat of the learned Judge Radford, whose violent untimely death, and by his godson, would require to be spoken of at large; after of Guy; then of a younger branch of the noble family of Courteney of Powderham, by whose daughter and sole heir More now enjoys it

... In the church are these arms . . . in Prowse's Isle—Prowse, Radford, qu. Floyer and Courteney . . ."¹⁴

Westcote shows also that "James Courtney of Upcot in Cheriton FitzPaine was second son of Sir William Courteney of Powderham; James had issue James and George; George had James, who married a daughter of Gover of Sandford and had Gertrude who married John Moor, Esq."¹⁵

Fines of Michaelmas, 1608, and Hilary, 1610, show Richard Gover, gent., levying against Thomas Gye re Poughill and Barbaddon (the inquisition post mortem cited above mentions lands in Poughill and Barbaddon). At the Michaelmas term, 1615, John More, Esq., levied against Thomas Guye and others for lands in Poughill and elsewhere.¹⁶

In view of this evidence, the following pedigree of Mary Gye, wife of the Rev. John Maverick, emerges:

1. JOHN PROWSE, of Dodderidge in Sandford, co. Devon, who was in 1418 co-patron of Cruwys Morchard. He was quite possibly the son of an earlier John who is said to have married Maud, daughter of John, second son of Alexander Cruwys of Cruwys Morchard, some six miles north of Sandford; this John descended from Sir William Prouse, knight, of Gidleigh Castle, now a Norman ruin eleven miles southwest of Sandford, who was a thirteenth century magnate well known to students of mediaeval Devonshire.¹⁷
2. ROGER PROWSE, who, in 1455, was of Prowse in Dodderidge, Sandford, and married Joan, sister and heiress of Nicholas Radford. She brought to their heirs her brother's lands in Upcott and Poughill.
3. NICHOLAS PROWSE, whose name occurs in 1494-1498, evidently the father or brother of
4. THOMAS PROWSE, of Prowse in Sandford, who apparently married Jane, daughter of Henry Bayntun, of Faulstone, Wilts., whose mother, Jane, was the daughter of Sir William Echyngham of Etchingham, Sussex, and his wife, Joan, daughter of John FitzAlan of Arundel, a descendant of Henry III.¹⁸ Thomas and Jane Prowse appear to have had two children:
 - i. JOHN, a clerk, living in 1516.
 - ii. MARY, see below.
5. MARY PROWSE, who, in 1509, by a marriage settlement, brought to her husband, John Gye, lands called "Upcott" in Cheriton FitzPaine, near Poughill. In 1516, she and her husband claimed the lands of Thomas Prowse (apparently her father) in Poughill, Dodderidge, Ilington and elsewhere. Her husband was dead by 1554 and perhaps as early as 1529. Their son must have been:
6. ROBERT GYE, of Dodderidge, or Prowse, in Sandford. In 1558 he was styled "gent." in the will of James Mortymer of Sandford, who appointed him his trustee. It is possible that Robert Gye's wife may have been a daughter of James Mortimer of Poughill, since, in 1622, a Robert Gye was styled cousin of Jane Mortimer of Poughill.
7. ROBERT GYE, Gent., evidently the son of Robert (above), was, in the latter part of the reign of Elizabeth I, involved in chancery suits and in fines of the common pleas, with James Courtenay of Upcott, Esq. This litigation concerned lands at Upcott settled by Thomas Prowse in 1509 on Mary Prowse at her marriage to John Gye, patently this Robert's ancestors. He died probably between 1604 & 1608.

He was of Prowse, or Higher Dodderidge, in Sandford, and held lands also in Poughill, nearby, at Upcott in Cheriton FitzPaine, and in Kingsbridge, south Devon, where the family had been seated as early as the fourteenth century.

He married twice. By the first wife, whose name has not been covered, he had a son and heir:

- i. THOMAS, of Poughill, gent., who seems to have died between 1611 and 1624, leaving a daughter, Jane.¹³

By his second wife, Grace, daughter of Thomas Dowrish of Dowrish Esq., he had at least eleven children who were living in 1587:

- ii. GILBERT, listed as a landholder in Poughill, 1624.
- iii. EDMUND.
- iv. JOHN.
- v. WALTER, listed as a landholder in Poughill, 1624.
- vi. PETER, who witnessed the will of Edmund Northcott, 29 Oct. 1604.¹⁴
- vii. GEORGE, *non compos mentis*.
- viii. ROBERT, evidently the man of this name mentioned in the will of Jane Mortimer of Poughill, 1622.
- ix. JOHAN (i.e. Joan).
- x. JANE.
- xi. ANNE.
- xii. MARY, probably b. about 1580.

8. MARY GYE, born probably about 1580, was very young when her mother, Grace (Dowrish) Gye, died suddenly without making a will. She was the youngest daughter named in the inquisition on her brother George and according to the indenture quoted in it, was to receive 80 pounds as each of her older sisters did. Her husband, the Rev. John Maverick was baptised in 1578. They were married in 1600; and Samuel, the first of their children, was born in 1602. This oldest son, who came to New England ahead of the rest of the family in 1624, returned to England shortly before the restoration of the monarchy in 1662. He came back to New England in 1664 with the appointment of a Royal Commissioner. In a letter, dated 9 Oct. 1666, addressed to Sir William Morice, the Secretary of State, he wrote that his mother "presents her humble service" (THE REGISTER, 96:233, July, 1942), hence she was alive at that date.¹⁵

NOTES

1. Banks MSS, Rare Book Room, Library of Congress, volume marked "Dagru-Cyles," final page, containing an abstract of a suit of Robert Gye against Radford Maverick in 1604, in the Court of Requests, 29/3-1604, Public Records Office, London. Cf. the reference to six children to those named in the inquisition post mortem on George Gye.
2. John Tuckett, *Devonshire Pedigree* [1862], p. 115; *The Visitation of the County of Devonshire in the year 1620*, ed. by Frederic Thomas Colby (Hartford: Society Publications, vol. 6, 1872) p. 91 & 93; and Col. J. L. Vivian, *The Visitations of the County of Devon*, 1895, p. 290. Cf. the account of "The Dowrish Pedigrees" in *Devon and Cornwall Notes and Queries*, vol. 28, p. 91-93, July 1959, and other references cited there.
3. Inquisitions post mortem, File C. 142/260/150. Typewritten copies of the document have been filed in the Rare Book Room of the Library of Congress and in this Society's collection of manuscripts.
4. Calendar of the Feet of Fines, Common Pleas, unpublished.
5. Banks MSS., Library of Congress, copy of the Devon Subsidy Roll, 1624, p. 24.
6. Great Britain. Public Records Office. *Lists and indexes*, vol. 20, p. 197.
7. Sir William Pole, *Collections toward a Description of the County of Devon*, 1791, p. 219 & 227.
8. *Devon and Cornwall Notes and Queries*, vol. 25, p. 95-96, 142-143; vol. 26, p. 117, and references cited there.
9. Great Britain. Public Records Office. *op. cit.* vol. 55, p. 173.
10. *Ibid.*, vol. 20, p. 191.
11. *Devonshire Wills*, ed. by Charles Worthy, 1896, p. 292.
12. *Ibid.*, p. 175.
13. Calendar of the Feet of Fines, Common Pleas, unpublished.
14. Thomas Westcote, *A View of Devon in MDCXXX*, ed. by George Oliver & Pitman Jones, 1845, p. 130.

15. *Ibid.*, p. 576.

16. Calendar of the Feet of Fines, Common Pleas, unpublished.

17. Westcote, *op. cit.*, p. 492 & 569; Frederick Lewis Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty Colonists Who Came to New England between 1623 and 1650*, 2nd ed., 1951, line 52.

18. *Complete Peerage*, new ed., sub FitzAlan, Arundell & Mautravers; Weis, *op. cit.*, line 59; John Burke, *A Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Commoners*, 1838, vol. 4, p. 684.

19. Chancery Proceedings, James I, File G-10-68.

20. *Devon and Cornwall Notes and Queries*, vol. 10, p. 219.

21. Westcote, *op. cit.*, p. 618, shows that Grace Dowrish descended from Thomas Fulford, of Fulford, Knt., whose wife was a Courtenay of Powderham and descended from Edward I. Also Weis, *op. cit.*, line 51. Westcote's account may be correct, although it disagrees with that given in Vivian, *op. cit.*, and should therefore be carefully investigated before it is accepted. Through the Faringdon and Stukeley families, Grace Dowrish, mother of Mary Gye, clearly descended from Sir William Prouse of Gidleigh Castle, and his descendants, the Wottons, Chichesters and Cokeworthys. See Weis, *op. cit.*, lines 50 & 52; Sir William Richard Drake, *Notes of the Family of Chichester*, 1886, p. 324; Vivian, *op. cit.*, in the pedigrees of Faringdon and Stukeley, as well as that of Dowrish; *Devon and Cornwall Notes and Queries*, vols. 5, 9 & 28 *passim*; *Notes and Queries for Somerset and Dorset*, vol. 7, p. 49-55; *Complete Peerage*, new ed., vol. 9, p. 5, note c; and *Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem and other Analogous Documents Preserved in the Public Records Office, Henry VIII*, 1898, vol. 1, p. 172-173, # 403, and p. 558-560, # 1249.

In the October 1959 issue of *Devon and Cornwall Notes and Queries*, vol. 28, p. 117, John Maverick is wrongly called "Rev. John Maberick, M.A." who resigned the living of Beaworthy in 1629, its patron being Arthur Arscott of Tetcott. Arthur Arscott's daughter, Blanche, married Thomas Bodleigh, of Dunscomb, Crediton, who was cousin german to Mary Gye, the wife of the Rev. John Maverick (Westcote, *op. cit.*, p. 449 & 500). This sufficiently explains the latter's presentation to the cure of Beaworth.

There is little doubt but that Mary Gye's acquaintance with the Monck family of Devonshire accounts for her son's influence and position as royal commissioner. George Monck, Duke of Albemarle, to whom Charles II owed his restoration, was patron of Sir William Morice. Frances Monck (aunt of the Duke) married Sir Lewis Stukeley who was a kinsman of Mary Gye, while Sir Lewis's sister Katherine married Thomas Dowrish, cousin german to Mary Gye (Westcote, *op. cit.*, *passim*).

ENGLISH BACKGROUND OF THREE NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES¹

By MCCLURE MEREDITH HOWLAND, of New York City

GORE

ELIZABETH GORE, born probably about 1627, married after 1643 John Gager, an original settler of Norwich, Conn. She was the daughter of Samuel Gore, citizen and grocer of London, then deceased. She had younger sisters, Mary and Hannah, who also came to New England. The latter married Stephen Gifford.²

From the records of the Grocer's Co., London, "Samuel Goore [Gore] became free of the Grocer's Co. London 16 May 1622 Late apprentice to Henry Dodd."

From Boyd's *Marriage Index*,³ "1625/6 18 Jan. Samuel Goare [Gore] and Elizabeth Hill, Rotherhithe (a district of London)."

of the City of New York; The General Society, Sons of the Revolution (N.Y.); The National Society of the Sons of the American Revolution (N.J.); General Society of Colonial Wars (N.Y.); The Society of the Descendants of the Colonial Clergy; The Huguenot Society of New Jersey; Sovereign Military Order of the Temple of Jerusalem (Commandeur), b. at Montclair, N.J., 13 Aug. 1947.

Chapter XLIX

GYE — MAVERICK — WALTON — BURNAP —
STEARNS — FRANCE — WELLS — HUGO — SMITH —
POPE

CHARLEMAGNE

(See Chapters X, XXXII, XXXIX, XLIII, LXVIII)

ISABEL DE VERMANDOIS, Countess of Leicester, b. ca 1076, d. ante July 1147; m. (first) Robert de Beaumont, Siegneur of Beaumont, Port Audemer, Brionne, and Vatteville, in Normandy, Count of Meulan in the French Vexin, Earl of Leicester; b. ca. 1046; d. 5 June 1118, son and heir of Roger de Beaumont,

ISABEL DE BEAUMONT, m. Gilbert de Clare, Earl of Pembroke, d. 6 Jan. 1147/8,

RICHARD DE CLARE, Strongbow, 2nd Earl of Pembroke, b. ca 1130; d. ca. 20 Apr. 1176; m. ca. 26 Aug. 1171, Eva MacMurrough, dau. of Dermot MacMurrough, King of Leinster, Ireland,

ISABEL DE CLARE, d. 1220; m. Aug. 1189, Sir William de Marshall, 3rd Earl of Pembroke, Marshal of England, Regent of the Kingdom, 1216-1219, Crusader, b. 1146, d. 14 May 1219,

SYBIL MARSHALL, d. by 1238; m. (his first) 1219, William de Ferrers, 5th Earl of Derby, b. 1190, d. 22 Sept. 1247,

MAUD DE FERRERS, d. 12 Mar. 1298/9; m. at Poitou, France, William de Vivonia, called "de Fortibus", of Chewton, d. ca. 22 May 1259,

JOAN DE VIVONIA, b. 1249, d. ante 1314; m. Reynold (Reginald) FitzPiers,

THE ANCESTRY OF MARY GYE, WIFE OF THE REV. JOHN MAVERICK

By JOHN G. HUNT, of Arlington, Va.

In *THE REGISTER*, vol. 115, p. 251, Oct. 1961, Mary Gye's ancestry is shown to include John⁵ Gye and his wife Mary Prowse, whose son Robert⁶ Gye left a son Robert⁷ Gye who died between 1604 and 1608, leaving a youngest daughter, Mary,⁸ wife of John Maverick.

When previous to this a search was made for an inquisition post mortem of John⁵ Gye (with variant spellings of Guy, Gee or Geeye), the contributor failed to note that there is an inquisition post mortem held at Plympton, co. Devon, 29/30 Hen. VIII (1538-1540), for one John Gey of Devonshire; it is only recently that a photocopy of this inquest has been obtained from the Public Record Office in London (i.p.m. No. E, 150/178/29). The parchment on which this proceeding was recorded in the reign of Henry VIII is eaten away along two borders and stained in the upper center; even so, enough of the text is decipherable to show that:

- a. the deceased, with his wife Mary, was seized of the manors of Poughill and Doddridge, with lands in South Tawton, Crediton, Upton Hylyon, Chawleigh, Cheriton FitzPaine, South Affeton, Ermington, Kingsbridge, and Alyngton, all in co. Devon;
- b. in 1520 when the said Mary had attained full age, they enfeoffed one Wm. Gilberd with certain of the lands for the use of their heirs; and
- c. the said John Gey died on 14th Aug. 1536 and that his son and heir was Robert Gey then aged five years and more.

In the light of this information, we must now reconstruct the Gye pedigree to show that Robert⁶ Gye is identical with Robert⁷ Gye as indicated in 1961. Born about 1531 and dead by 1608, he had married 2dly, about 1555, Grace Dowrish as earlier shown; they were parents of Mary Gye who married John Maverick in 1600.

Mary Prowse was born not far from 1500, married in 1509, when still a minor, John Gye or Gey who died in 1536. Through her Prowse ancestry she was heir general of lands called Upcot in Cheriton FitzPaine, co. Devon, which had once belonged to her great-uncle, Nicholas Radford, the noted judge who was murdered about 1455.

In the light of these facts we must reexamine the assertion (*THE REGISTER*, vol. 115, p. 248) made in 1604 by the aforesaid Robert Gye, that he "gave great sums to Radford Maverick to bring up his [Gye's] daughter Mary, and that Maverick bestowed her in marriage to John Maverick his cousin german . . ."

Considering the font-name of Radford Maverick, that he was rector at Ilsington where the Gye family had lands prior to 1516, that Robert Gye entrusted his youngest daughter to Radford Maverick for upbringing, and that the said Robert descended from an

heir general of a Radford property, we are justified in supposing that Radford Maverick may have been akin to Robert Gye.

Note that Robert Gye seems to have styled John Maverick the cousin-german of Radford Maverick. This raises doubt as to the correctness of the account of the Mavericks printed in *THE REGISTER*, vol. 69, where Radford Maverick is shown as uncle to the said John Maverick. We know from the unabridged Oxford English Dictionary that cousin-german meant in the 16th and 17th century, as now, what currently is known as "first cousin". Was Radford Maverick, born 1560, son of one Robert Maverick the younger (hitherto unreported in Maverick genealogies)? Or is it possible that Radford Maverick had a nephew John Maverick that was cousin-german to Robert Gye? The said John's paternal grandsire was Robert Maverick of Awliscomb, co. Devon, whose wife's name is not of record. If she was born a Prowse (younger sister of Robert Gye's mother, Mary), then John Maverick's father would have been Robert Gye's cousin-german, and John would have been Robert Gye's cousin-german once removed. This would yield an explanation to the font-name of Radford Maverick, his holding the living at Ilsington, and his being entrusted with the upbringing of Gye's infant daughter, Mary.

These surmises are presented in the hope that they may lead some researcher to facts that will clarify the possible kinship between Radford Maverick and Robert Gye.

As to the parents of the aforesaid John Gey or Gye, it seems that they may have been John Guy and his wife Elizabeth named in the inquisition post mortem of Nicholas Spencer, Esq., of Devonshire, held 1 Nov. 1508, summarized thus:

"Edmund Spencer had wife Joan; he died in Jany. 1497/8; his relict Joan died Jany. 1499/1500. Their daughter is Elizabeth, now wife of John Guy; she is of age thirty years and more. In 1497 Edmund had three sons at school: Robert, Nicholas, and Richard; and three daughters: Joan, Isabel and Elizabeth. Nicholas, the heir of Edmund, has now died and his heir is Elizabeth Guy, his sister, afd. The next presentation to the advowson of the church of Crowcomb, and lands in Plympton, Dunston, Dynnesbeare, Northcote, Possebury, Trefelbe, Bradelaugh, Bremeridge, East & West Putford, Bridweldene, and Newton Bushell, are of the inheritance of the said Nicholas." (*Cal. of Inq. P.M. . . . Henry VII*, vol. 3, p. 343-345, no. 573; vol. 2, p. 103-104, no. 153).

In the Chancery Proceedings about 1500 there is a record of John Guy and Elizabeth his wife, and their suit against Edward Prendergast and Thomasyne his wife regarding deeds as to the manors of Possebury, Treselbe, Bridwildene, Bradelaugh, Kyrton (i.e. Crediton) and Putworth, all in co. Devon (Gt. Brit. Public Record Office. *Lists and Indexes*, vol. 20, p. 196). It would seem that the aforesaid Spencers were collaterally akin to Sir Robert Spencer of Spencercombe in Crediton, but proof is lacking (cf. F. L. Weis, *Ancestral Roots of Sixty New England Colonists*, line 1, gen. 34).

PETER FITZ REGINALD, of Chewton, b. ca. 1274, d. 18 Nov. 1322; m. Ela Martel, b. at Marston, Sussex, ae. 7 in 1280, dau. of Roger Martel,

ROGER FITZ PETER, b. at Chewton, d. ca. 1320,

HENRY FITZ ROGER of Chewton, b. ca. 1318, bur. at Chewton Mendip, 18 Feb. 1352; m. Elizabeth Holland, bur. at Chewton Mendip, 1388,

JOHN FITZ ROGER, of Chewton, b. by 1352, d. 1382; m. ca. Apr. 1369, Alice, d. 27 Mar. 1426,

ELIZABETH FITZ ROGER, b. at Chewton, 1370, d. 15 Apr. 1414, heiress of Chewton; m. ca. 1396, Richard Stucle (Struckley) of Trent, co. Somerset, d. 1410-14,

HUGH STUCKLEY, b. at Afton, co. Devon, aft. 1398, d. 1459; m. Katherine, d. 26 Mar. 1467, dau. of John Affeton,

NICHOLAS STUCKLEY, b. at Afton, Devon, ca. 1449; m. Thomasine Cokeworthy,

SIR THOMAS STUCKELY (or Stucley) m. a dau. of Thomas Wode,

MARGARET STUCKLEY m. Charles Farrington,

ANN FARRINGDON m. Thomas Dowrish of Dowrish House, b. ca. 1532, d. ca. 1590,

GRACE DOWRISH m. (his second) ca. 1555, Robert Guye or Gye, b. ca. 1531, d. prob. 1604-8,

MARY GYE, b. at Sanford, co. Devon, England, ca. 1580, liv. 1666 in Massachusetts; m. at Islington, co. Devon, 28 Oct. 1600, Rev. John Maverick, b. at Awliscombe, co. Devon, 27 Oct. 1578, d. at Boston, Mass., 3 Feb. 1635/6,

ELIAS MAVERICK, b. at Islington, co. Devon, Eng., 1604, d. at Boston, Mass. (bur at Charlestown) 8 Sept. 1684; m. ca. 1633, Mrs. Ann Harris, b. in England in 1613, d. at Reading, Mass., 7 Sept. 1697,

SARAH MAVERICK, b. 20 Feb. 1640/1, d. at Reading, Mass., 10 June 1714; m. Samuel Walton, b. at Marblehead, Mass., 4 May 1639, d. at Reading, Mass., 22 Mar. 1717/8,

SARAH WALTON, b. at Marblehead, Mass., 1664, d. at Reading, Mass., 27 Aug. 1731; m. at Reading, Mass., 28 May 1688, Thomas Burnap, Jr., b. at Reading, Mass., 17 Jan. 1664, d. at Reading, Mass., 24 Aug. 1726,

MARTHA BURNAP, b. at Reading, Mass., 3 Apr. 1697, m. at Reading, Mass., 9 Oct. 1717, Ebenezer Stearns, b. 1690, d. at Belchertown, Mass., in 1759,

DAVID STEARNS, Sr., b. at Sutton, Mass., 25 Mar. 1729, d. at Goshen, Mass., 28 Feb. 1788; m. at Dudley, Mass., 7 Sept. 1756, Hannah Burnell, b. at Dudley, Mass., Mar. 1732, d. at Goshen, Mass., Dec. 1827,

DAVID STEARNS, Jr., b. at Dudley, Mass., 26 July 1757, d. in Clinton Co., Ohio, 5 Sept. 1836; m. at Hingham, Mass., May 1782, Susannah Beal(s), b. at Hingham, Mass., 30 May 1759, d. in Clinton Co., Ohio, 10 Mar. 1849,

MARY STEARNS, b. at Bennington, Vt., 9 Dec. 1787, d. in Tuscarawas Co., Ohio, 17 Feb. 1825; m. in Washington Co., Pa., 1801, Adam France, Jr., b. in Lancaster Co., Pa., 1783, d. in Marshall Co., Ind., Mar. 1850,

CHRISTIAN FRANCE, b. in Germany, 11 July 1802, d. 1877; m. 6 Nov. 1823, in Tuscarawas Co., Ohio, Elizabeth Jones, b. in Wales, 9 Nov. 1805, d. 26 Aug. 1863,

LOUISE FRANCE, b. in Ohio, 1 Feb. 1838, d. at Cheyenne Wells, Colorado, 24 June 1908; m. at Monona, Iowa, 3 Mar. 1858, Willoughby Wells, b. at Fairfax, Vt., 14 Feb. 1832, d. at Cheyenne Wells, Colo., 21 Apr. 1907,

ANNIE MAUDE WELLS, b. at Sterling Tsp., Minn., 5 Sept. 1858, d. at Winnipeg, Manitoba, 22 June 1928; m. at Sterling Tsp., Minn., 12 July 1887, Nicholas Frederick Hugo, b. at Kingston, Ont., 15 June 1860, d. at Duluth, Minn., 22 Feb. 1921,



Abell

The Armorial Bearings

of

Robert Abell, who was in New England in 1630, son of George
Abell, of Hemington in the County of Leicester and of Stapenhill
in the County of Derby

Visitation of Derbyshire in 1569,

Abell of Stapenhill

ARM: Argent a Saltire engrailed Azure
charged with nine fleur-de-lys Or.

Charles Edwin Hall's Ancestors

Southern Hall Lineage

Henry W. Hall Sr.

James Hall

Henry Hall

|

Southern Hall

Mary Alice Hall married
 dau

Henry Hall & Martha Moore

Northern Hall Lineage

Widow Mary Hall

John Hall

Percival Hall

Zaccheus Hall

Zaccheus Hall Jr.

Asael Hall

Daniel Hall

Edwin Marion Hall

Henry W. Hall Sr.

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

HENRY HALL & Family

Henry W. Hall - Born in 1757 in North Carolina ?; Married (1st) to Mary Ross about 1781 in North Carolina

CHILDREN-

1. Matilda Hall- Born 12 August 1783 in North Carolina; Married John Goynes 8 December 1800, Place ?
She died 1855. John born 5 July 1776, Place ?, Died- ?
They were living in Copiah County, Mississippi in 1817.
2. Priscilla Hall- Born- 1785; Married Urish or Wiah Prewitt in Amite County, Miss., rearing a large Baptist family there.
3. James Hall - Born ~~1787~~ 1787 or 1789 ? in Georgia; Married Sarah Goynes 25 April 1814, St. Helena Parish, La.
Both died between 1851 and 1860, in Lawrence Co., Miss.; Sarah, born 1790 in Georgia.
4. Wyatt Hall - Born 1787; Married Lydia Southern, date- place- , etc.
Died 1852 in Miss. (when and where?). Lydia, died- (when and where?).

NOTE: Mary Ross Hall died about the mid 1890's, and Henry married Margery Holliday, I in 1800, Wilkes County, Georgia. Margery was born about 1775 in Wilkes Co., Ga.

5. Henry W. Hall, Jr. - Born-

6. Robert Hall - Born

7. a son who died young.

NOTE: Henry W. Hall, Sr. died ~~between the summer of 1830 and June 1831~~. He was then a Justice of the Peace, living on Darling's Creek near his old friends Stephen Williams and John Youngblood (d. 1833), who had married Stephen's daughter, Mary "Polly" Ann Williams, at St. Helena Parish, Louisiana.

Written Page No. _____

Enumerator Dist. No. _____ Stamped or Printed Page No. _____

Supervisor Dist. No. _____ Date Census Taken _____

[illegible]

Feb 15, 1970

from William Hurst

HENRY W. HALL

Henry W. Hall b. ca 1757, place of birth unknown. ca 1834 St. Helena Parish, La. m. (1) Mary Ross. b. ca 1765 and m. ca 1781 NC. She died 1792-1800. Father believed to be George Ross because she had several descendants through dau. Matilda named GEORGE ROSS' Children of Henry W. Hall and Mary Ross:

1. Matilda b. 12 Aug. 1783 NC and d. 26 Jan. 1865 Georgetown, Copiah Co., Miss. m. 8 Dec. 1800 John Guynes.
2. Priscilla b. 14 Feb. 1786 SC d. 12 July 1860 St. Helena Parish, La (Miss.?) m. 22 May 1804 Amite Co., Miss. Uriah Frowitt (Pruett). They made their home in St. Helena Parish, La.
3. James (J.P.) b. ca 1789 Ga.? d. 1852 Lawrence Co., Miss. m. 25 April 1814 Sarah Guynes (Goynes) St. Helena Parish, La. *Justice, Peace*
4. Wyatt (Wiatt) Sr. b. ca 1787 Ga.? m. 1814 Lydia Southern and died Covington Co., Miss.
5. Britton b. ca 1792 Ga. m. 4 July 1819 Washington Parish, La. and died 4 June 1849 Newton Co., Texas.

Henry W. Hall m. (2) ca 1801 Margery Holliday, dau. of William Holliday will 1786 Wilkes Co., Ga., wife Ann. Place of marriage unknown. Her brother Ayres Holliday of Lincoln Co., Ga. received a passport 23 April 1803 to see his brother John Holliday in the Western Country. 19 Dec. 1808 Ayers Holliday of Lincoln Co. received another passport through the Creek Nation. Children of Henry W. Hall and Margery Holliday:

6. Henry Hall Jr. b. ca 1802 - probate 1853 Copiah Co., Miss. m. 1820 (Where? not St. Helena Par., La.) Mary Ann (Louisa) Youngblood (Believed to be sister to John Youngblood. 1833 St. Helena Par., La.)
7. Robert - no record (believed to have gone to Texas)
8. Son - d. young.

Sources:

Tradition of descendants of Matilda Hall Guynes that Henry W. Hall participate in Rev. War, was in the Battle of Cowpens and received an ornamental saddle and bridle for saving the life of a colonial officer during the retreat of Generals Morgan and Greene in 1781.

Tradition of family of Wiatt Hall that he lived on the Oconee River in Georgia and that the Hall family was descended from an English Roland Hall (My father knew this legend, J.B. Kerr (1877-1965).) I found such an English family that removed to Ireland and some to America, but it did not give the emigrants by name. The name Roladd appears only in the family of Wiatt Hall and is used today.

One Henry Hall received 6 pounds specie money on a rev. voucher 10 June 1763 at Hillsborough, NC. One Henry Hall received a voucher from NC for 3 pounds twelve shillings specie for Washington and Sullivan Cos, Tenn. in 1783. Records of North Carolina and not considered sufficient evidence of Rev. service by the DAR. There is no service record in Washington DC for Rev. service for any Henry Hall, wife Mary Ross, from North Carolina (Could there be one for Va. service?)

~~MATILDA HALL GOYNE~~

Henry Hall appears on the 1820 and 1830 censuses of St. Helena Parish, La. He also appears on an 1811 petition of the inhabitants of West Florida to the Congress of the U.S. as ~~ROBERT HILL~~ HENRY HILL. The 1810 census of St. Helena Par., La. was taken but is missing.

Henry Hall received a land grant in West Florida in 1803. I have been told that Margery Holliday also had a grant. The land grant in St. Helena just below that of Stephen Williams RS b. 1760 NC and who had a land grant there 1806 is supposed to be the sec. grant of Henry Hall. He sold part and later all of this grant to John Youngblood b. Ga. who m. Polly Williams there 1816 and was dau. of Stephen Williams. Henry Hall signed as J.P. in the pension application of Stephen Williams in 1824.

SUCCESSION RECORDS OF ST. HELENA PARISH, La.

pp. 85-6 File L-1 1823 Daniel Lowry. Petition of Henry Hall.

p. 152 File W-6 Inventory of William West Sr. 25 Sept. 1815 Henry Hall an appraiser.

p. 36 File No. C-2. 20 Dec. 1822 Henry W. Hall attended meeting as friend and neighbor. (He must have used this initial because his son Henry was grown.)

Davidson EARLY RECORDS OF GA. Vols. 1 and 2 WILKES CO. GA. On 8 Aug. 1788 Henry Hall bought land from John Stokes in old Wilkes Co., Ga.

There are Henry Halls in both Tenn. and Ky. before 1803. Matilda Hall Guynes lived in Tenn. before 1803. The Leas, William and Jesse J. from Caswell and Persons Cos., NC lived in Tenn. before they came to the "atchez Dist. before 1800. They returned by flatboat in 1802 according to A.E. Casey on the Tenn., Ohio and Miss. Rivers, necessitating a trip through Ky. Matilda Guynes is also said to have come by flatboat. Wm. Ely Hall, grandson of Henry Hall

of Perquimans Co. NC to Tenn. and Ky. by flatboat to Baton Rouge, La., to Opelousas, to Adams Co., Miss. by 1817.

march 21, 1970

HALL

I am inclined to believe that our Henry W. Hall is a descendant of this family, but I have not been able to prove it.

From A FAMILY TREE AND A TRIBUTE by Kathleen Wright-Amis 1942, sent to me by W.H. Gee. Abstract: Memoranda-June-29, 1838 by William Eli Hall of Natchez, Miss. Wm. Ely Hall's grandfather was Henry Hall, who with John Rea emigrated to America in early days and married in this country. Hall was English, and Rea was Irish.

Revolutionary

John Hall was a son of Henry Hall and served as captain in the struggle for American independence. He married an Ely in North Carolina and by said marriage had a son Charlton Hall, born in 1760, a native of Virginia. He married Sarah Rea, who was a native of North Carolina. They emigrated first to Georgia - then to Green Co., Tenn. - thence to Ky. - thence down the Mississippi River to Baton Rouge, La. He then moved to Evangeline Parish, La., near Opelousas. He then moved to Adams Co., Miss. with his family in 1817. Charlton Hall died in Adams Co., Miss. 8 July 1824, buried in the (Ford) burial ground. Sarah Rea Hall died 7 Aug. 1827, and she is buried beside her husband. They had five sons and one daughter Mary who d. in Tenn. in infancy. The sons were:

1. John Hall m. Katy Hall - no children - both d. Franklin Parish, La.
2. Samuel Hall d. at 10 yrs. and buried at Opelousas.
3. Frederick Hall died in Adams Co., Miss. 5 June 1834, leaving a wife and dau.
4. Joseph Hall d. in Adams Co., Miss. 11 Nov. 1825, leaving a son and dau. The son was Ransom Hall who moved from Adams Co., Miss. to Tensas Parish, May 20, 1855 (La.) and m. there a widow Lizzie Lee son about the year 1863, had one son Willie E. Hall who d. ca 1875 Ky. Ransom Hall d. 1871 and was buried at Natchez.
5. William Ely Hall, the youngest son of Charlton Hall and Sarah Rea. was b. Green Co., Tenn. 28 Dec. 1803 and died Waterproof, Tensas Parish, La. 20 May 1855. He married Lucinda Harmon at Natchez, Miss. 18 Oct. 1827 and by said marriage had four sons and three daus., living at his death: (1) Thomas Charlton Hall b. Adams Co., Miss. 1829 d. Tensas Parish, La. 16 Jan. 1860, buried at Natchez, Miss. (2) Marie Elizabeth Hall b. 4 Sept. 1833 Washington Co., Miss. d. Delhi, La. 16 April 1895 and m. (1) Jim Wynn and (2) W.E. Atcheson (3) Sarah L. Hall b. 25 June 1825 Washington Co., Miss. d. at Belt Texas. 1 Nov. 1894. She m. Charles Ira Bowman 25 Dec. 1851 at Waterproof, Washington Tensas Parish, La. Children: Frederick Samuel, Ethel, and Lucy. (Note RAH: Mrs. Courtney Ann Ford, sec. wife of George Daugherty, named her son Charles Bowman Daugherty b. Miss. She had at least four children by her husband Ford. She d. 1853 Texas, and George Daugherty m. (3) Mrs. Harriet Pool Hall, widow Britton Hall. Geo. Daugherty had several children by a first wife, all b. Miss. Was she a Bowman?) (4) Frederick Samuel Hall b. Natchez, Miss. 30 Aug. 1837 d. Tensas Parish, La. 20 April 1892 m. his cousin Kate McCollough, 25 May in Tensas Parish, La. d. there 29 Apr. dau. Ella d. Natchez, Miss. 1892. (5) Mary Asiah Hall b. Natchez, Miss. 25 Oct. 1844 d. Austin, Texas 9 Dec. 1878. (She m. and had two children named Rather. RAH: This last may not belong here.) Capt. T. H. Bowman Perquimans Co. NC Will Aug. 22, 1773, probated 6 July 1774 - wife Mary - son John, Edward, and William. Daughters: Elizabeth Tomlinson, Margaret Conklin, and Mourning Hall. Executors: Son Edward and Margaret Conklin. Wit.: Richard Haughton, Henry Hall, and Edward Hall.

This Ford
is buried in
Texas
La. Hall
died in
Adams Co.
Miss.
A. Ford

Ruth Ann Hurst

notes

HALL (CONTINUED)

Edgecomb Co. NC Charles Skinner and wife Elva and John Skinner and wife Rebecca (Hall) of Edgecomb Co., sold land 1769 and 1771 adj. to land of Thomas Harmanson Hall

NC HISTORICAL AND GENE REGISTER 1903 Vol. 111.

John Moore m. Rachel Hall 5 April 1794 by Ed Hall (Hyde Prec.?)

Sarah (Hartmus?) m. John Williams 15 Aug. 1811 by Wm. Hall Buncombe Co., p.

Rah: Note. I sent the ref. on above to Martha Powers in Jan. and have not heard from her.

Burke Co. Ga. land lottery 1805: Priscilla Hall.

Dempsey Hall RS soldiers 1820 Jefferson Co., Ga. 1827 Lee Co., Ga.

Pool Hall 1800 will proved 1800 Jefferson Co., Ga.

Jefferson Co. Ga. Matilda Hall m. 1828 Elisha Coleman

Edgecomb Co., NC Dempsey Skinner and wife Lydia to Wm. Perry (to Ga.) 28 Nov. 1772 Wit. William Hall

La. census 1810

Hall, Edward Pointe Coupee Parish

" Warren Rapides Parish

Henry Hall (Hill) (in one place I have Washington Par., in another St. Helena (father of Matilda Guynes, Priscilla Prewitt, James Hall, Wiatt Hall, Britton Hall- by Margery Holliday who had bro. Robert: Henry Hall and Robert Hall)

This Henry Hall appears in the 1820 and 1830 census only; the St. Helena and Washington Par. census for 1810 is missing.

Pelicioiana Par. 1820

D. Hall?

These are all copied from the LA. GEN. REGISTER

James Hall, son of Henry W. Hall and Mary Ross, b. ca 1789 m. Sarah Goyner they had son Henry Hall who m. Martha Ann Moore; they had son dau.

Mary Alice Hall b. 21 Sept. 1852 Miss. who m. Edward Hall. Who was his father Edward

Allen Williams, son of Stephen Williams and (1) wife Jean Black of Wilkes Co., Ga. m. Sarah A. McIntyre 27 Dec. 1841, Washington Co., Texas. This Stephen, will 1847-8 Fayette Co, Texas was son of a Stephen Williams RS who had a bro. John Williams. Was he son of our Stephen?

Warren D.C. Hall m. Washington Co., Texas 23 May 1843 Mary A. Moore.

Misplaced note: Warren Hall of Texas was b. Guilford Co., NC- not necessarily the one above.

My father thought Ed Hall's name was Ely. He checked the index and found Ely to older. I did not find it. But he did order Rose.

Family of Henry W. Hall (continued)

JAMES HALL, son of Henry W. Hall.

James Hall b. ca 1789 Ga.? m. 25 April 1814 in St. Helena Parish, La. Sarah Goyne, probably the sister of John Goyne. He appears in the 1820 census of Lawrence Co., Miss., in 1830 Lawrence Co., 1840 and 1850 cen. Lawrence Co.; in 1860 in Copiah Co., Miss. Served in the War of 1812-15 drafted militia for one month, moved to Lawrence Co., where he served as Justice of the Peace for many years. Children:

1. Henry b. ca 1815-16 m. 7 June 1842 Martha Ann Moore. b. La.
2. James Jr., blacksmith, b. ca 1817 m. Patience Price b. La.
3. Britton b. ca 1819 m. Sarah Price b. La.
4. Daniel b. 1821 Lawrence Co., Miss. m. Elizabeth Baggett (Boyett)
5. Mary "Polly" b. 21 Nov. 1828 d. 13 Oct. 1909 m. 1852 Jasper Andrew Price
6. Matilda b. 1830
7. Sarah b. 1834 never married, living 1870 with sister Mary, a also 1880

Henry Hall b. ca 1815-16 La. d/ 13 Sept. 1872 Crystal Springs, Copiah Co., Miss. He m. 7 June 1842 Martha Ann Moore b. 22 Aug. 1827 SC. 1840 and 1850 census of Lawrence Co., Miss. 1850 census of Copiah Co., Miss.

Children: Marriage said to be in St. Helena Par. La. of James Hall, his father

1. John Pleasant b. 16 Dec. 1843 m. Mrs. Amanda O. Peavy May 1865
2. James Timothy b. 16 Dec. 1845 m. Henry Does never married
3. Sarah I. (J.?) b. 24 Feb. 1847 m. Henry Does
4. William A. b. 11 Feb. 1850 m. Ella Granberry
5. Mary Alice b. 21 Sept. 1852 m. Edward Hall (Whose son?)
Edwin
6. Wiley b. 25 March 1855
7. Dora b. 30 Sept. 1856 d. 1942 m. Martin W. Eagan 24 Dec. 1879
8. Ella b. 7 Sept. 1861 m. Andy Tillman
9. Leona b. 5 Oct. 1862 d. 14 Dec. 1949 m. J.E.H. Newman 20 Nov. 1882
10. Stephen Henry b. 5 March 1866 d. 21 Oct. 1928 m. Lula Terry 14

December 1890 (These are the grandparents of of Jackson, Miss. An elderly cousin told her that Stephen Henry was named for his father; so Henry Hall b. 1 Jan. 1815 may also have been Stephen Henry Hall)

James Hall Jr. b. ca 1817 La. m. Patience Price. Children: Emily, Martha, Angeline, Burrissa, Erastus, Joseph S., John C., Henry H., Durisa T., and Vergh T. (From Jewell Griffith)

Britton Hall b. ca 1819 La. m. Sarah Price. Children: Jane. Others? He was a lt. in the Miss. militia, commissioned in 1841, Lt. Co. B. 3th Reg. July 3, 1846, Lawrence Co., Miss. and policeman at Boguechittally (now Boguechitto) Dec. 1853- then Lawrence Co., now Lincoln Co. Ref.: MIS3. S EO. OF STATE RECORDS, pp77 and 435

Daniel Hall b. ca 1821 Miss. Lawrence Co., m. Elizabeth Baggett (Boyett) Children: Thomas, Britton, Sarah, Wiley, Henry, James, and Martha.

Mary "Polly" m. 1852 Jasper Andrew Price. Children: Sarah, Joseph H., Andrew Perry, Daniel, William Allen, Mary, and Benjamin.

Matilda- no record

Sarah was unmarried 1880.

Children of
Henry
Martha
Ann
Moore

HALL (CONTINUED)

Children of Wm. Ely Hall and Lucinda Harmon (He youngest son of Charlton Hall and Sarah Rea):

6. Wm. Ely Hall died unmarried.
7. Stephen Uncan Hall died unmarried
8. oldest son, Thomas Charlton Hall m. Amanda L. Bowman; Children Wm. Ely Hall b. 1851 to Bell Co. Texas; James Bowman Hall m. Lou Walton; Lucy H mon Hall m. Frank T. Rather- lived San Antonio, Texas.

Perquimans Co. NC

Will of Edward Hall Jan. 28, 1788 probate Jan. 1790- to my ten children, older sons William and Miles, wife Rachel, son Henry and William White exc Test.: William Haughton, Thomas Myers CHARLTON HALL.

Will of James Haughton 1758 Perquimans Co., NC nephews Henry and Edward Ha niece Mary Hall- sons of sister Rachel Hall.

Will of Richard Haughton 1748 Exers. Job Charlton and Thomas White proven before J. HALL justice of Peace Chowan Co., NC

Will of JOHN CHARLTON 1735 Chowan Precinct sons Job, John, and William. w Sarah (m. 2nd Thomas White.)

Clemens N. and S. Car. "Ar. Records: Edward Hall m. Rachel Haughton July 17

Waddell's ANNALS OF AUGUSTA CO. VA. p. 140 "Capt. John Hall in Rev. War"

Aug. 30, 1791 CHARLTON AND SARAH (REA) HALL SIGNED DEED IN Chowan Co., NC.

Perquimans Co. NC Henry Hall 8 Oct. 1792 Nov. Court 1792. Brother John Hall, Nephew Henry Hall, bro. Miles Hall, bro (William?) Hall.

Mary Hall Jan. 23 1792 probate Feb. 1792 son Henry Hall and dau. Sarah Hall, Mother Sarah Decrow Exec. Test.: William Richards and Sarah Decrow

Abstracts of Perquimans Co. "ills: Vol. 111, p. 337. Rachel Hall (widow of H. (Henry) Edward Hall (nee Haughton) Jan. 29, 1810. Probate Nov. 1810. Son. Edward and William; Sarah and James Hartmus, children of Elizabeth; dau. Sarah Woff; grandson Henry Hall; granddaus. Sally Ann Moore and Mary H. L. Moore; grandchildren: Edwin Arphaud, Edmund and John E. Moore, John and ua Skinner Jr. Executors. Test.: Willis Wilder, Nathaniel Braiton (Bralton?) and Isaac Hall.

Feb. 27, 1826 wife Orpha and brother Charles Hall

p. 360 Thomas I. White's sister Orpha Hall 15 May 1835

p. 365 Samuel Hall d. 2 Sept. 1689

p. 376 Sarah Hall, dau. of William and Ann, b. 25 Aug. 1705

p. 384 Samuel Hall, son of William, b. 21 Jan. 1712

Ann Hall, dau. of Wm. and Mary, b. 20 Oct. 1725

HENRY HALL, SON OF EDWARD AND RACHEL, B. 14 May 1754 (Some believe this to be the Henry Hall on Anson Co. tax lists 1763, sold land Cribbs Creek 1779. Moved to Wilkes Co. Ga. Two of his sons, John and Henry, later owned land adjacent to Crobbs Creek. They sold t land and moved to Maury Co., Tenn. and on to Ill. Henry, wife no named, had nephew Henry Hall.)

Edward Hall, son of Edward and Rachel, b. 17 Aug. 1755.

Mary Hall, dau. of Edward and Rachel, b. 7 Jan. 1757. (Another place gives last date for Edward Hall as her twin.)

p. 405 Dec. 1738 Mary, wife of Samuel Hall, d. March 1739, age 32

p. 410 William Hall m. Ann Matthews 5 Aug. 1703

also
Mary
Hunt
Hunt
Moore



MISSISSIPPI REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS 121

JAMES GOYNE

S 30 442

b. Mechlenburg Co. Va. 30 May 1755

d.

m.

Res. Camden Dist. S. C.

Service: He served under Col. John Winn in Capt. John Smith's Co.

After the war he went to Ga. and lived in Burk, Warren and Washington counties. Then he went to La. He came to Miss. and was in Lawrence Co., in Copiah Co. and finally in Kemper Co. 1834.

CHILDREN:

John b. 5 July 1776

m. 8 Dec. 1800, (Matilda Hall b. 12 Aug. 1783)

They were living in Copiah Co. 1817.

Briant

Wyatt

John

George

Elbert

✓ Priscilla m. in Copiah Co. 22 Nov. 1825, Nathan Thomas

Sarah *Goyne M. James J. R. Hall*

Nancy

Harmon

Matilda m. Samuel Barron

Alzada

Henry Hall b. Tenn. 18 April 1803

m. Mary Butler Finley

Mary (Polly) m. Copiah Co. 9 Oct. 1823, William Mullican

W. P. A. Records Copiah Co.

Miss. Agency Roll cert. 30 770, issued 22 July 1836

WILLIAM GRAY

R 4232

b. probably in S. C. c 1760

d.

m.

Res. Laurens Dist S. C.

Service: He enlisted under Lt. Thomas Entrekin, Col. Anderson and Gen. Pickens. He served also under Cols. Cleveland and Campbell. He was in the battle of King's Mt.

He settled in Tishomingo Co. Miss.

BRITTON HALL FAMILY HISTORICAL NOTES FOR ANNUAL REUNION AT FORD'S CHAPEL, OCTOBER 23, 1966

Compiled by Prentiss Hall, Jr., of Daisetta, Texas, descendant of Ewen Hall.

Not True
The descendants of Britton Hall, veteran of the War of 1812 and the Texas Revolution, were informed that they were eligible to be members of the Sons and Daughters of the American Revolution through Britton's father, Henry Hall, Sr., b. about 1757, and his wife, Mary Ross Hall, b. about 1765, who were united in marriage about 1781. The treasurer records of North Carolina show that Henry Hall was paid six pounds specie money on a Revolutionary voucher on 10 June, 1763, at Hillsborough, North Carolina. *Not Considered Sufficient Proof by DAR*

Family legends, discovered by Mrs. M. D. Bruner, Waco, Texas, a descendant of Wyatt Hall, brother of Britton, reveal that the Mississippi branch of the family credits Henry Hall with being in the January, 1781, "Battle of Cowpens", where he received an ornamental bridle and saddle for saving the life of a colonial officer during the retreat of Generals Morgan and Greene. By 1788, Henry Hall, considered a famous bear hunter in Georgia and La., had moved to Wilkes Co., Georgia, then to Miss., and on to that part of La. then under Spanish rule.

Helena
Children of Henry Hall, Sr., and Mary Ross were (1) Matilda, b. N. Carolina in 1783, m. John Guynes, and d. 1865; (2) Priscilla, b. 1785, m. Uriah Prewitt in Amite Co., Miss., rearing a large Baptist family there; (3) James, b. 1789; (4) Wyatt, b. 1787, m. Lydia Southern and died in Miss., 1852, leaving children; James, Henry Wyatt, Jr. (lived in Jasper in 1850's), Lewis, and Thomas, who came to Texas, going west.

Henry Hall Sr., (after death of Mary Ross Hall in 1792 - 1801?) married Margery Holliday, eighteen years his junior. To this union were born (1) Henry, Jr., (2) Robert, and (3) son (died young). *c. 1834*

Henry Hall, Sr., died between the summer of 1830 and June, 1831. He was then a Justice of the Peace, living on Darling's Creek, near his old friends Stephen Williams and John Youngblood (d. 1833), who had married Stephen's daughter, Mary "Polly" Ann, at St. Helena Parish, La.

Britton Hall married Harriet Pool (b. 1806, daughter of William Pool, Jr.) in St. Tammany Parish, La., on July 4, 1819. They lived in Miss., La., then to Texas, 1829-1835, when he received his Mexican Land Grant near Pine Grove, Newton, Co., Texas. Stephen Williams, who had moved to Walnut Run, Jasper Co., Texas, was his nearest neighbor to the west.

Records from the family Bible show thirteen children from this union: (1) Ancil b. 1823, Miss.; (2) Anna, b. 1825, Miss., m. Turner Davis; (3) William b. 1827, m. Mary Ann E. Youngblood, (d. Sabine Pass, 1864); (4) Melinda Cynthia, b. 1829, m. Robert Hughes, Jr.; (5) Eli b. 1830, m. Cynthia Davis; (6) Marlon, b. 1832; (7) Ewen, b. 1834, m. Melinda Ann Hughes; (8) Urania, b. 1836, m. Francis B. Daugherty; (9) Thalia, b. 1838, m. Jason Singletary Wood; (10) Sinia, b. 1839; (11) Jason, b. 1841 (d. prison camp in Ill., 1864); (12) Peyton, b. 1842 (d. young); (13) Wyatt, b. 1845 (d. young).

All descendants of these people are urged to contact Mrs. Ethel Davis, Secretary of the Hall Reunion, Bon Wier, Texas.

5. Young Day

Mary Ann Elizabeth Young blood
da. of John Young Blood & Polly
Williams

Martha Ann Hall m. James
Kerr

James B. Kerr m E
Ruth Ann Kerr b. 1913 m
Irwin Hurst

ADAMS CO. was established 2 April 1799 from the Natchez District.

Natchez is the county seat.

AMITE CO. was established 24 February 1809 from Wilkinson Co. Liberty is the county seat.

CLAIBORNE CO. was established 27 January 1802 from Jefferson Co. Port Gibson is the county seat.

JACKSON CO.--established 14 Dec. 1812 from The Mobile Dist. Pasacagoula-county seat.

JEFFERSON CO.--est. 11 Jan. 1812 from the Natchez Dist. Fayette-co. seat.

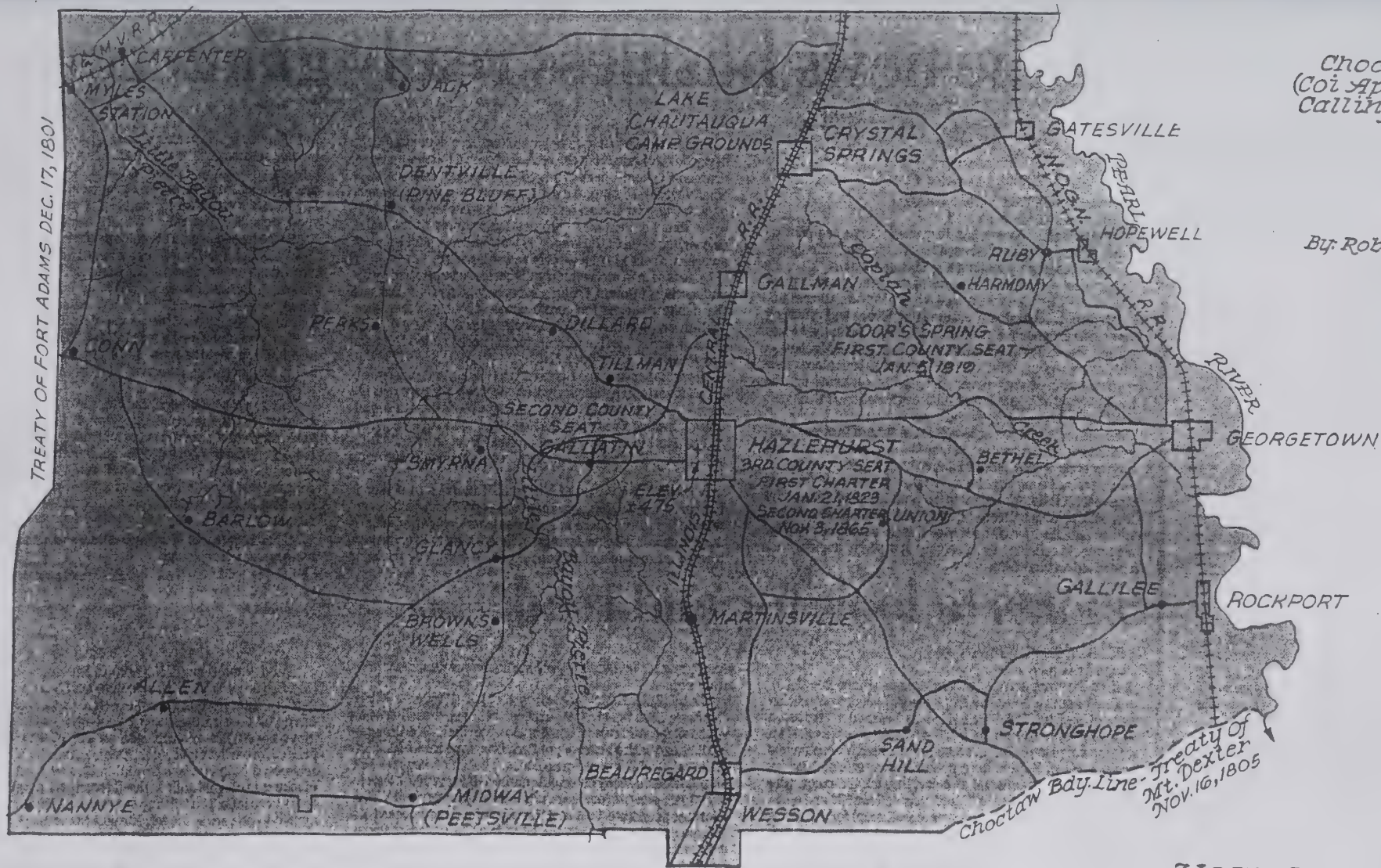
LAWRENCE CO.--est. 22 Dec. 1814 from Marion Co. Monticello-county seat.

MONROE CO.--est. 9 Feb. 1821 from the Chickasaw Cession of 1821. Yet this county appears in the 1820 census. Aberdeen-county seat.

PIKE CO.--est. 9 Feb. 1815 from Marion Co. Magnolia is county seat.

WARREN COUNTY--est. 22 Dec. 1809 from the Natchez Dist. Vicksburg-co.seat.

WILKINSON CO.--est. 30 Jan. 1802 from Adams Co. Woodville--co. seat.



Etymology of town names

HALLS OF MEDFORD

4th gen- Posterity Zacheus Hall

- 421) AARON⁴, ZACHEUS³, PERCIVAL², JOHN¹; b. May 23, 1751, d. Sep. 4, 1835, age 84; m. 1st Nov. 10, 1785, Aphia, dau of Samuel Putnam, of Sutton, and widow of Elias Parkman, of New Braintree, she d. Oct. 1786; m. 2nd. Nov 4, 1788, Sarah, dau of Capt. John & Rebecca (Moore) Richardson, of Templeton,

When Lexington was fired upon by the British, Apr 19, 1775, Aaron was a student in Harvard college; the exercises of college being suspended, he became a soldier, but did not bear arms, except in one severe battle, serving mostly as clerk to an officer. He was writing in his tent when Major Andre was marched by to execution; he was present at the surrender of Burgoyne, and was on board a privateer which had been captured by the British, when Cornwall surrendered.

He served in all as a soldier about seven years.

After the war he was engaged in teaching schools in the various towns of Worcester county; in 1792 he removed from New Braintree to Norwich (now Huntington), Mass., and settled on a poor farm; here he held the offices of selectman, town clerk, justice of the peace, representative in the legislature, and chorister in the church.

He was noted for his great honesty and integrity, the last few years of his life were passed in Westhampton, Mass. with his daughter, Mrs. Betsey Parsons.

His children were:

1. Aphia , b. Oct. 30, 1786(Fam 427) and by second wife:
2. Sally, B. Apr 24, 1790 (Fam 428)
3. Polly, b. Jul 22, 1792; d. Jan 9, 1794
4. Richardson, b. Jan 17, 1795 (Fam 429)
5. Betsey, b. Feb 13, 1797 (Fam 430)
6. Rebecca, B. Oct 6, 1798, d. Dec 17, 1798.
7. Irene, b. Jul 29, 1800 (Fam 431)
8. Arethusa, b. Oct 13, 1802 (Fam 432)
9. Drucilla, b. Jul 30, 1805 (Fam 433)
10. Samuel, b. May 7, 1808, d. Sep 2, 1860 at Chicago, Ill. and was buried in Northhampton, Mass; he graduated at Marietta College, Ohio; studied theology at Lane Seminary and preached the gospel for a time, but was not a settled pastor; he engaged in school teaching for several years and was actively devoted to the anti-slavery cause.

VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY

109 State Street, Pavilion Building

Montpelier, Vermont 05602

REFERENCE LIBRARY

July 17, 1981

Jane Bridewell
Box 507
Oak Harbor, Washington 98277

Dear Jane Bridewell:

I do not find Zackerus Hall in Vermont
Revolutionary War Rolls.

However, I do find the following in
MASSACHUSETTS SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE
REVOLUTIONARY WAR, Vol. 7, page 119:

Should I send?

Hall, Zaccheus, Oakham. Private, Capt. Ralph
Earll's co., Col. Danforth Keyes's regt.;
enlisted July 10, 1777; discharged Jan. 4, 1778;
service, 5 mos. 25 days; roll dated Providence;
also, same co. and regt.; pay roll dated
Camp Providence Dec. 29, 1777; also, same co.
and regt.; pay abstract from Camp Providence
home Dec. 31, 1777; mileage (70 miles)
allowed said Hall.
Hall, Zaccheus. Private, Capt. Whipple's co.,
Col. James Converse's (Worcester Co.) regt;
service, 3 days; company marched toward
Providence on an alarm in July, 1777. Roll dated
New Braintree.

Sent to HSA ✓
There is also a Zac. Hall who may or may
not be the same person.

Very truly,

J. F. Parsons
(Mrs.) J. F. Parsons
staff

Wed 1/92

Shirley -

Just a line to let you know what
 I've found in Mormon Church at the Dalles,
 Oregon. Been checking computer file index.
 So far have checked all NE states except
 Maine for Halls. Today going to check all
 NE states for Newmoh. Also have been
 looking for Law, Kirk, Vail (no luck).

Remember I told you Edna Whitehead
 told me Carrie married a Crane and
 went to Denver? Well on Colorado there
 were 3 Cranes. One said: Lucky eh!

Roy M. Crane son of Le Roy Alberti & Coraline
 or Carrie Matilda Hall !!

Born 21, Aug. 1888 Pueblo Co Pueblo
^{Twp}

Sent for film to show source.

Also I've found quite a few Halls
 that may or may not be the ones we want.

Have sent for some films. Mass & N. H.
 sure have lots of Halls.

Family groups:

#2

ASHAEL born b 24 Feb 1789 Westminster, Vt.
wife unknown - father Zichemus - m - Susan
ch: Daniel Munn 4 June 1816

Frederick Freeman 2 July 1818 } Hardwick
Oren Brown 25 Dec 1825 } Caledonia
Assel 11 Apr 1831 } Vt.
Mary Augusta 1832 }

This does not fit census 1820-30 - One
child missing. Who?

ZACHERES (ZACHERUS) JR?

SUSANNA (SUZANNA

ch: JONAS 21 June 1786 - ^{Co. Fitchburg}Cheshire, N.H.
Twins { ASHAEL 24 Feb 1789 } Windham
{ JONAS 24 Feb 1789 } Westminster
ELIAS 29 May 1791 } Vt.

Thought ~~one of the~~ ^{Jonas 1st} had died & one of
twins named after him?

ZACHERES (SR?)

m 23 Feb 1741 - Worcester^{CO}, Sutton^{TWP} Mass

MARY JENNISON

ch: ELIAS b 23 Sep 1743 } Worcester
MARY b 7 Sep 1745 } Sutton
ZACHERES (JR?) b 1 JUL 1749 } Mass.
JANE (Christened) 20 JUN 1753 }

Then found a

MARY JENISON daughter of

ROB / DOROTHY b 16 Oct 1722

Middlesex^{CO}, Frammingham Mass

Think we are on right track?

If lucky we might get a name from Mormon
one source.

Here are names found H.3

2. Here is one of Asael's Boys:

ASAEL HALL b 11, Apr 1831

Caledonia, New
VT

ELIZA GLIDEN

CH: JOHN HENRY b 4, Feb 1860
IDA LUCINDA 4, JAN 1862

Caledonia
Hudrick V.

~~ASAEL HALL~~ ? ~~ASAEL HALL~~

ASAHEL b 19, JAN 1717 - New Haven, Wallingford Conn
m - 29, JUL, 1738

SARAH GOLDSMITH

FATHER - JOHN M-ELIZABETH

CH: CATHERINE

- Slide all
dates up
one -
copied wrong.

JOEL 6 AUG 1739
SARAH 21, MAY 1741
JERUSA 5 MAY 1743
SARAH 31 AUG 1746
ASAEL 9, JUN 1748
AARON 16 FEB 1750
AARON 28 JUL 1755
ASAHEL 11 NOV 1760
CHARLES 14 JAN 1764
12 NOV 1757

New Haven
Wallingford
Conn

This may be two families?
Could it be that this Asahel is a brother
of our Zochers Sr.? I can almost
hear you say don't jump to conclusions.

Have found a few more Asahels -

How to verify ??

#4
Shirley - Charles

See on TV you are having
rain in Indiana. Been 101° to 111° here.

Going back to good old Whidbey next
week.

All your company gone home?

June

-1-

Shirley- Congratulations ! What a wonderful heritage you have found for coming generations. I hope you do join the Founders Society. Like Troas says its almost like a dream come true. As soon as I get time I'm going to check on Alden at the library. I once read that many Mayflower descendants are related to most other descendants. There probably was a lot of inter-marriage.

By the by, the picture of Troas Wise you sent me lists Sarah Jean Eldridge, historian. I went to school with her. She was valdictorian. Smart I am not. Please insert an s in descendants.

In reply to your questions. Yes I did hear re Kirk- Not ours.

Thanks for the papers on Pyatts. It would be nice to see the watercolor print.

No I don't think the info from Bluffton is our Halls. But I will keep the papers.

Mom insists that Bertha was a daughter of Jacobs first wife. Two guess's re father. Don't mention anything to mom regardless of what you find. -But keep working!

I finally did get an answer from Otsego Library. Suppose you did too. Along with \$11.00 bill ? That is my final letter to Otsego. Am going to write to Plainwell Library this week.

The 1860 Mich census had Real Est \$1,000 Personal \$200. Richard Duncan living with Daniel.

Re- Grandpa Pyatt. Sure I remember him. I spent lots of time out there. One time Grandma was away for the afternoon and Grandpa and I decided to take the wool down to the train station. We made a few mistakes. (1) I had on a new dress (2) instead of taking the wagon we took the new car. I think a light gray with matching interior.

We took out the back seat- then grandpa, Fanny (dog) and Jane loaded in the wool. We drove down to So Milford, unloaded, stopped at ice cream shop and return home- loaded wool, unloaded, stopped at ice cream shop. This went on all afternoon varied only by Sundaes, shakes, cokes, et cetera.

Then grandma came home. The car was ruined (back seat only). My dress was ruined and I was sick to my stomach all night long. Mom might be able to tell you what grandma said to Charlie. I have often wondered.

I could tell you many more stories about Dema and Charlie. Have mom tell you about grandma and her horse & buggy.

Now to the Halls and my Oregon trip. I was truly amazed at the amount of info you can get at a small LSD stake library. (Incidentally I just found out that the LSD church here in Oak Harbor has a couple viewers and I can order rolls)

Jewell and I would go to the library- study a computer file index, arrange names that night- then go back next day. We went over all New England states and most of those around them, Michigan, Colorado, Penn et cetera. Searched for any name we could think of. Ordered some vital record rolls et cetera.

Mass. Halls took nearly five hours. Conn. was right behind in number of Halls. The vital records on Vt Halls-Caledonia Co was from G to Z. So have had to order A to G. This should give us full family of Asahel. We found that the CFI index did not list all names from vital records rolls). Cause of death on a lot of Halls was old age. Hardy old devils.

Colorado had three Cranes. One was ours. Remember Edna W. said Carrie Hall had married a Crane? Well, we found a Morman Lora E. Stock. I wrote her last week- hope I get a reply soon. The Allegan-Barry Co history sheets I mailed you show a Roswell Crane several times. We know from Matilda's obit that her sister was a Mrs Roswell Crane. So Carrie might have married her first cousin? I hope I have the answer to this soon.

Halls-

Husband-Ashael or Asael born 24, Feb, 1789-Westminster, Vt-Windham Co.
died 5, Sep, 1861 Otsego, Michigan -Allegan Co
Husbands father-Zachares Hall Mother- Susanna

Wife name unknown

Children: M- Daniel Mason born 4, June, 1816 Caledonia Hardwick, Vt.
Oren Brown born 25 or 28 Dec, 1825 " "
Ashael born 11 Apr 1831 " "
F Mary Augusta born 29 ? 1832 " "

(The other vital record roll ordered should give us rest of family.
Also have ordered 1850 Mich & 1850 Vt census to see where Ashael was living

1820 census- Male 1-5	three	1830 census-Male 1-5	one
Hardwick 20-30	one	Hardwick 5-10	one
Vt 60-70	one	10-15	one
F 20-30	one	30-40	one
		F 30-40	one

Husband-Ashael or Asael born 11 April, 1831 Caledonia, Hardwick, Vt. farmer
Husbands Father-Asael Hall Mother-Unknown

Wife -Eliza Glidden born ? Greensboro, Vt.
Children: M-John Henry born 4 Feb, 1860 Caledonia Hardwick, Vt.
F-Ida Lucinda born 4 Jan, 1862 " "
F-Inez Jane born 31, Oct 1868 " "
M-Levi W. born 4, Jan 1870 " "

Husband-Zackerus or Zackeres born night be July 1, 1749-/Worcester, Mass.

Wife Susanna
Ch: 2. Asahel) born 24, Feb 1789. Westminster, Vt Windham Co
3. Jonas) twin born 24, Feb 1789 " "
4. Elias born 29, May 1791 " "
1. Jonas (ours?) born 21, Jun 1786. Cheshire, Fitzwilliam N.H.

Husband-Zackeres born 1710-20 ?

marr. 23, Feb 1741 Worcester, Sutton, Mass

Wife -Mary Jennison born (?) 16, Oct 1722, Middlesex Framingham Mass
daughter of Rob Jennison and Dorothy

Ch:

Elias born 23, Sep 1743- Worcester Sutton Mass
Mary christened 7 Sep 1745 " "
Zachares born 1 Jul, 1749 " "
Jane born 20, Jun 1753 " "

Husband- Asahel Hall born 19, Jan 1717 New Haven, Wallingford, Conn
 marr 29, Jul 1738 " "
 Husbands Father- John Hall mother Elizabeth Green

Wife Sarah Goldsmith
 Ch Catherine born 6 Aug, 1739 New Haven Wallingford, Conn
 x? Joel 21 May, 1741 " (seaport)
 Sarah 5 May, 1743 "
 Jerusha 31 Aug, 1746 "
 Sarah 9 Jun, 1748 "
 Asael 16 Feb, 1750 "
 Aaron 28 Jul 1755 "
 Chas 12 Nov 1757 "
 y? Aaron 11 Nov 1760 "
 Asahel 14 Jan 1764 "

Could this be a brother to (our) Zacheres Sr.

From CFI- Hall, Oren married Mary O. Bean 19, July 1849 Essex, Methuen, Mass
 Hall, Oren born 12, Aug 1853 to Oren Mary O. Hall Rockingham,
 Derrytown, N.H.

Could this be a brother to our Daniel:

x? Hall, Asael son of Aaron/Eliz born 6 Apr 1792 New Haven, Wallingford
 x? Hall, Asahel Wyllys son of Joel/Hannah born 12, May 1781 " " Conn
 Hall, Asahel son of Woster/Cloe born 3 May 1812 " " "

Found these three in New Haven, Wallingford, Conn

Found many more but I have to get them together. Picked out some John
 and Eliz Halls in right localities. and for some reason we patiently
 wrote down pages of John and Mary Hall - now don't know why/

Will write about others next time.

Jane

See if you can look in a Fremont phone
 book for LARR.

Also Jane Ann Cameron might be one
 of Hospital Cameron family. They are probably in
 Co. History book -

Wouldn't it be a twist
if we found middle name of Edwin to be
MASON not Marion?

Zacheus Hall Jr.

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt.

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

HUSBAND (full name) Zacheus Hall⁽¹⁾ (Zacheres)
Born (date) 1 July 1749 Place Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.
Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
Marr. (date) 28 October 1784 Place New Brain tree
Died (date) _____ Place _____
Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____ **HUSBAND'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) _____
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Susanna Adams (widow of Peter Adams) nee Susanna Pratt
Born (date) Nov. 1748 Place m. 1771 - 31 Jan. in Westborough Ma.
Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
Died (date) (59) 18 April 1806 Place Hardwick Vt.
Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) _____ **WIFE'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) _____
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
	SURNAME (CAPITALIZED)	GIVEN NAMES	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
	Jonas Hall		21	June	1786	Fitzwilliam	Cheshire	N.H.				
X	Asahel Hall ⁽⁵⁾		24	Feb.	1789	Westminster	Windham	VT.	1815	5 Sept	1865	
	Jonas Hall	TWINS	24	Feb.	1789	Westminster	Windham	VT.	1815	29 May	1852	
	Elias Hall		29	May	1791	Westminster	Windham	VT.		30 April	1825	

SOURCES OF INFORMATION John (1)
Percival (2)
Zacheus (3)
Zacheus (4)
Asahel (5)

She (Susanna) had a son by
Peter Adams (Peter Jr.) He was
raised by Zacheus.

OTHER MARRIAGES
Jonas (m2) Hannah Morse 2 Feb 1841 Hardwick Vt.
Rebecca + Lurania Masons - sisters
Marr. TWINS Asahel &
Jonas Hall

HALL, WILLIS, continued.

mental service in Northern department; said Hall credited with rations from Aug. 13 [1777], to Dec. 9 [1777], 238 rations; *also*, pay abstract for mileage for service in Northern department; mileage (200 miles) allowed said Hall; warrant allowed in Council June 6, 1778; *also*, Adjutant, Col. Ezra Wood's regt.; detached May 18, 1778; discharged Feb. 1, 1779; service, 8 mos. 24 days, at North river, including 9 days (180 miles) travel home; engagement, 8 months.

HALL, WILLIS. Sergeant, Capt. Addison Richardson's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's regt.; entered service Oct. 14, 1779; discharged Nov. 22, 1779; service, 1 mo. 20 days, at Claverack, including travel (240 miles) home; regiment detached from militia of Suffolk and Essex counties to reinforce army under Gen. Washington.

HALL, ZAC. Private, Col. Jabez Hatch's (Boston) regt.; service with detachment commanded by Maj. Andrew Symmes drafted to serve for 5 weeks in guarding stores at and about Boston under Maj. Gen. Heath, agreeable to order of Council of May 12, 1777.

HALL, ZACCHAEUS, New Braintree. Private, Capt. Samuel Dexter's co., Col. Learnard's regt.; pay abstract for mileage from home and return, dated Roxbury Camp, Jan. -, 1776; mileage (136 miles) allowed said Hall; company raised in Hardwick, New Braintree, and Oakham.

HALL, ZACCHAEUS, Oakham. Private, Capt. Ralph Earll's co., Col. Danforth Keyes's regt.; enlisted July 10, 1777; discharged Jan. 4, 1778; service, 5 mos. 25 days; roll dated Providence; *also*, same co. and regt.; pay roll dated Camp Providence, Dec. 29, 1777; *also*, same co. and regt.; pay abstract for mileage from Camp Providence home Dec. 31, 1777; mileage (70 miles) allowed said Hall.

HALL, ZACCHAEUS. Private, Capt. Thomas Whipple's co., Col. James Converse's (Worcester Co.) regt.; service, 3 days; company marched towards Providence on an alarm in July, 1777. Roll dated New Braintree.

HALLACK, MOSES. Private, Capt. Christopher Banister's co., Col. Ezra May's regt.; enlisted Sept. 20, 1777; discharged Oct. 14, 1777; service, 29 days, on expedition to Stillwater and Saratoga, including travel (100 miles) home.

HALLADAY, JONAH. Capt. Abner Pomeroy's co., Col. John Fellows's regt.; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Dorchester, Nov. 23, 1775; *also*, order on Lieut. Potter, Paymaster of Col. Wood's regt., payable to Capt. Abner Pomeroy, dated Southampton, April 12, 1779, signed by said Halladay, for wages due for service in Capt. Pomeroy's co., Col. Wood's regt.

HALLADAY, JONAH. Descriptive list of men raised to reinforce the Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 17, 1780; age, 28 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 8 in.; engaged for town of Blandford; marched to camp July 17, 1780, under command of Capt. Abner Howard.

HALLADY, JONAH, Southampton. Private, Capt. Abner Pomeroy's co., Col. John Fellows's (8th) regt.; company return dated Oct. 7, 1775.

HALLAG, NATHAN, Richmond. List of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780. [See Nathan Holly.]

HALLAK, MOSES. Private, Capt. Christopher Banister's co., Col. David Wells's regt.; enlisted May 8, 1777; discharged July 8, 1777; service, 2 mos. 7 days, on expedition to Ticonderoga, including travel (140 miles) home.

HALLALFORD, JOHN. Return of men raised in Suffolk Co. for Continental service, agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; engaged for town of Roxbury; engaged Feb. 7, 1781. [See John Hallford.]

HALL, —. List of men mustered to serve until Jan. 1, 1779; Capt. Washburn's co.; engaged for town of Stoughton.

HALL, AARON, New Braintree (also given Hardwick). Return of men raised to serve in the Continental Army from Capt. Thomas Whipple's and Capt. Francis Stone's cos., of New Braintree, Col. James Converse's (4th Worcester Co.) regt., Gen. Warner's brigade, sworn to in Worcester Co., Feb. 21, 1778; residence, New Braintree (also given Hardwick); engaged for town of New Braintree (also given Hardwick); joined Capt. Holden's co., Col. Nickson's (Nixon's) regt.; term, 3 years; also, Private, Capt. Abel Holden's (3d) co., Col. Thomas Nixon's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from April 26, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; also, same co. and regt.; return of men in camp on or before Aug. 15, 1777, certified in Camp at Peekskill, Feb. 16, 1779; also, Capt. Holden's co., Col. Thomas Nixon's (5th) regt.; muster roll for May, 1779, dated Highlands; enlisted April 26, 1777; reported on command with P. M. General; also, Capt. Holden's co., Col. Nixon's (6th) regt.; pay abstracts for June-Dec., 1779; also, same co. and regt.; return for clothing delivered for the year 1780; receipt for said clothing dated Peekskill, Dec. 5, 1779; also, Capt. Chambers's co., Col. Nixon's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to May 19, 1780; also, Capt. Holden's (3d) co., 6th Mass. regt.; return for clothing dated Feb. 9, 1780; also, Capt. Matthew Chambers's co., Col. Nixon's regt.; pay abstract for Jan.-June, 1780; reported discharged May 13, 1780; also, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce the Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 12, 1780; age, 29 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 7 in.; complexion, ruddy; engaged for town of New Braintree; arrived at Springfield July 11, 1780; marched to camp July 12, 1780, under command of Ensign Gilbert; also, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Tctoway, Oct. 25, 1780; also, Private; pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of New Braintree for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched to camp July 10, 1780; discharged Jan. 11, 1781; service, 6 mos. 9 days, including travel (160 miles) home.

HALL, AARON, Wrentham. Private, Capt. Lemuel Kollock's co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7 days.

HALL, AARON. Capt. Edmund Bennis's co., Col. Whitcomb's regt.; company receipt for wages for Aug., 1775, dated Camp at Prospect Hill. [See Aaron Hill.]

HALL, AARON. Account of money paid by persons to hire men to go to Canada [year not given], examined and allowed by a committee at Medford Oct. 8, 1776.

HALL, AARON. Sergeant, Capt. Ralph Thompson's co., Lieut. Col. Webb's regt.; engaged Aug. 20, 1781; discharged Nov. 30, 1781; service, 3 mos. 22 days, including 11 days (220 miles) travel home; regiment raised in Suffolk and Middlesex counties to reinforce Continental Army for 3 months.

HALL, ABIATHAR. Private, Capt. Edward Seagrave's co., Col. Wade's regt.; enlisted June 19, 1778; discharged July 12, 1778; service, 26 days; company ordered to Rhode Island. [See Abiathar Hill.]

HALL, ABIATHAR. Private, Capt. John Shaw's detachment, Col. Williams's regt.; service, 7 days, in Oct., 1777, at Rhode Island; roll sworn to in Bristol Co.; also, Capt. Simeon Cobb's co., 3d regt., Gen. Godfrey's brigade; enlisted Aug. 11, 1779; service, 1 mo. 2 days, including travel home; company detached from militia to serve at Rhode Island for 4 weeks in a regiment under Capt. Samuel Fisher; also, Capt. John Shaw's co., Col. Abiel Mitchel's regt. commanded by Lieut. Col. James Williams, Brig. Gen. Godfrey's brigade; service, 8 days; company marched to Tiverton, R. I., on the alarm of Aug. 2, 1780; roll sworn to at Taunton.

- HALL, EBENEZER. Corporal, Lieut. Samuel Warner's co., Col. John Ashley's (Berkshire Co.) regt.; entered service Aug. 15, 1777; discharged Aug. 24, 1777; service, 10 days; mileage home (70 miles) allowed; company marched to Bennington at the time of the battle.
- HALL, EBENEZER. Corporal, Capt. Enoch Noble's co.; entered service Aug. 21, 1777; discharged Oct. 21, 1777; service, 60 days; mileage from camp home (140 miles) allowed; enlistment, 3 months; company marched to Manchester, Vt., thence to Allington, thence to Stillwater, by order of Gen. Lincoln, joined Col. John Ashley's (Berkshire Co.) regt. and marched to Bolton's Rills [?] and there served until regularly discharged; also, Sergeant, Capt. Enoch Noble's co., Col. Ezra Wood's regt.; entered service May 15, 1778; discharged Feb. 7, 1779; service, 8 mos. 2½ days, at North river; engagement, 8 months from time of arrival at Peekskill.
- HALL, EBENEZER. Receipt dated July 23, 1781, for bounty paid said Hall by Elisha Hall and Thompson Samuel Rawson, a committee of a class of the town of New Marlborough, to serve in the Continental Army for the term of 3 years.
- HALL, EBENEZER, Jr. Account of money paid by persons to hire men who went to New York in 1776, examined and allowed by a committee at Medford Jan. 13, 1777.
- HALL, EDMUND, Holden. Private, Capt. James Davis's co. of Minute-men, Col. Doolittle's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 10½ days; also, Capt. Samuel Hubbard's co., Col. Job Cushing's regt.; enlisted Sept. 5, 1777; discharged Nov. 29 (also given Dec. 6), 1777; service, 3 mos. 2 days, in Northern department, including 7 days (140 miles) travel home.
- HALL, EDMUND, Raynham. Private, Capt. Samuel Fales's co., Col. J. Daggett's regt.; service between Jan. 6, 1778, and April 1, 1778, 2 mos. 23 days, at Rhode Island; company drafted to serve under Gen. Spencer for 3 months from Jan. 1, 1778; also, Capt. Josiah Crocker's co., Col. Thomas Carpenter's regt.; service, 1 mo. 15 days, at Rhode Island; company marched from Taunton to Rhode Island to serve for 6 weeks, agreeable to order of Council of July -, 1778.
- HALL, EDWARD. Corporal, Capt. Jeremiah Wiswall's co., Col. Hatch's regt.; service, 5 days; company marched at request of Gen. Washington at the time of taking Dorchester Heights March 4, 1776.
- HALL, EDWARD. Private, Capt. Joseph Fuller's (2d Newton) co., Col. Thatcher's regt.; entered camp Sept. 2, 1778; discharged Sept. 4, 1778; service, 3 days; company marched to Cambridge Sept. 2, 1778, to guard British troops.
- HALL, EDWARD, Jr., Newton. Private, Capt. Phineas Cook's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1776, to headquarters at Cambridge under command of Capt. Lieut. John Mareau; service, 4 days.
- HALL, ELIAS, New Braintree. Private, Capt. John Grainger's co. of Minute-men, Col. Jonathan Warner's regt.; enlisted April 19, 1775; service, 1 week; also, Ensign, Capt. John Grainger's co., Col. Ebenezer Learned's regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; engaged April 26, 1775; service, 3 mos., 1 week, 6 days; also, company return dated Oct. 7, 1775; also, certificate dated New Braintree, signed by Capt. Francis Stone, stating that he had enlisted said Hall and others in May, 1778, to serve in the Continental Army under Gen. Washington for the term of 9 months; also, descriptive list of men raised for Continental service, as returned to Maj. Seth Washburn, Superintendent for Worcester Co., dated New Braintree, May 26, 1778; Capt. Francis Stone's 12th (2d New Braintree) co., Col. Convers's regt.; rank, Ensign; age, 34 (also given 24) yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 5 in. (also given 5 ft.); complexion, light; reported mustered May 19 [year not given, probably 1778]; also, list of men raised in Worcester Co. for the term of 9 months from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, agreeable to resolve of April 20, 1778, returned

HALL, ELIAS, continued.

as received of Jonathan Warner, Commissioner, by Col. R. Putnam, July 20, 1778; residence, New Braintree; engaged for town of New Braintree; arrived at Fishkill June 7, 1778; *also*, list of men returned as mustered by Henry Rutgers, Jr., Deputy Muster Master, dated Fishkill, Aug. 1, 1778.

HALL, ELISHA, Attleborough. Private, Capt. Caleb Richardson's co., Col. Danforth Keyes's regt.; enlisted Aug. 30, 1777; service to Jan. 1, 1778, 4 mos., at Rhode Island; *also*, same co. and regt.; pay roll dated Warren and sworn to in Headquarters at Providence, Dec. 31, 1777; *also*, Capt. Elijah Walker's co., Col. John Hathaway's regt.; enlisted Oct. 11, 1778; discharged Dec. 12, 1778; service, 2 mos. 4 days; company detached from Gen. Godfrey's brigade and marched to Dorchester Heights; *also*, Capt. Samuel Robinson's co., Col. Isaac Dean's regt.; marched Aug. 4, 1780; discharged Aug. 8, 1780; service, 4 days; 2 days travel *also* allowed on march home from Tiverton to Attleborough; company marched to Tiverton, R. I., on an alarm.

HALL, ELISHA, Kingston. Private, Capt. Peleg Wadsworth's (Kingston) co. of Minutemen, Col. Cotton's regt., which marched April 20, 1775, in response to the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Marshfield; service, 11 days; *also*, Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's (16th) regt.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enlisted May 1, 1775; service, 3 mos. 8 days; *also*, company return dated Oct. 7, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money dated Camp at Roxbury, Nov. 6, 1775; *also*, list of men raised to serve in the Continental Army, as returned by 2d Lieut. Samuel Gray to George Partridge, Esq., dated Kingston, Feb. 21, 1778; residence, Kingston; engaged for town of Kingston; joined Capt. Joseph Wadsworth's co., Col. Gamaliel Bradford's regt.; term, 3 years, to expire Jan. 1, 1780; *also*, list of men mustered between March 27, 1777, and April 9, 1777, by James Hatch, Muster Master for Plymouth Co.; enlisted by Capt. Joseph Wadsworth; age, 23 yrs.; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. Wadsworth's co., Col. Gamaliel Bradford's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 10, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; *also*, same co. and regt.; rations allowed from date of enlistment, March 10, 1777; credited with 60 days allowance; roll dated Boston; *also*, same co. and regt.; return dated Valley Forge, Jan. 23, 1778; mustered by County and Continental Muster Masters; *also*, Lieut. Colonel's co., Col. Bradford's regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 12, 1780; *also*, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for the term of 6 months, agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780, returned as received of Justin Ely, Commissioner, by Brig. Gen. John Glover, at Springfield, July 23, 1780; age, 26 yrs.; stature, 5 ft. 9 in.; complexion, dark; engaged for town of Kingston; marched to camp July 23, 1780, under command of Capt. John Williams; *also*, list of men raised for the 6 months service and returned by Brig. Gen. Paterson as having passed muster in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; *also*, pay roll for 6 months men belonging to the town of Kingston raised for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched to camp July 19, 1780; discharged Jan. 31, 1781; service, 6 mos. 22 days, including travel (200 miles) home; *also*, Sergeant, Capt. Rufus Lincoln's co., Lieut. Col. John Brooks's (7th) regt.; muster roll for Jan., 1781, dated West Point; appointed July 23, 1780; discharged Jan. 23, 1781; term, 6 months.

HALL, ELISHA, Walpole. Private, Capt. Seth Bullard's (Walpole) co., Col. John Smith's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7 days; *also*, Capt. Oliver Clap's co., Col. Benjamin Haws's regt.; enlisted Sept. 25, 1777; discharged Oct. 28, 1777; service, 1 mo. 7 days, on a secret expedition to Rhode Island.

HALL, ELISHA. Private, Capt. Zenas Wheeler's co., Col. Hopkins's (Berkshire Co.) regt.; enlisted July 15, 1776; discharged Aug. 4, 1776; service, 20 days; mileage out and home (224 miles) allowed; company marched to the Highlands, N. Y.,

Asael Hall

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, VT

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND (full name) Asahel Hall (sr.)
 Born (date) 24 Feb 1789 Place Wintham County Westminster Twp VT.
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Marr. (date) ca. 1815 Place _____
 Died (date) 5 Sept 1861 (72) Place Allegan Co. Otsego Twp. Michigan
 Bur. (date) _____ Place Mountain Home Cemetery, Otsego Mich.
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) Zacharius Hall Jr. **HUSBAND'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) Susanne
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Rebecca Mason
 Born (date) 5 September 1794 Place New Hampshire
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) _____ Place _____
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) Eleazor Mason 1762/1843 **WIFE'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) Rebecca Mason 1761/1837
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN 1st Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN		DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
X	Daniel Mason Hall	4	June	1816	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.	20 Nov 1839 Marilda D Newman - Otsego Mich.	18	May	1891 (74)
	Frederick Freeman Hall	2	July	1818	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.				
3	Carleton Fitch Hall	12	Mar	1820	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.	24 April 1841 Judith P. Chase			
4	Oren Brown Hall	28	Dec	1825	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.	1 Jan. 1851 Mary B. Thomas			
5	Asael Hall Jr.	11	April	1831	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.	Caroline Elizabeth Glidden			
6	Mary Augusta Hall			1832	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.	28 Sept 1852 John L. Hibbee			
7	Elizabeth Hall	19	Dec	1837	Hardwick	Caledonia VT.				
8	Harriett			1835						
9										
10										
11										

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES



Have found Matilda's father in Genessee County, New York 1820 census. Name Patty- nine children. 3 male und 10, 3 female und 10, 3 fem 10-16 one male 26-45 one female 26-45. Also found a Benjamin Newman one male 45-70 one female 45-up. Both in Covington.

Also found two other Newmans. One in Barre- name Joel 1 male 26-45 1 female 26-45 2 male und 10 3 fem und 10. And in Ogden a Polly (widow ?) 1 female 26-45, 1 male und 10, 1 fem und 10 ,2 male 10-16,1 female 10-16.

At the age of eight Matilda was living with her sister Mrs Roswell Crane so looked for Cranes in Genessee County 1820 census. None. Did find however in the Mormans CFI file one Crane Edmond D. Crane male born 23 Dec 1800 Parents Amhurst Crane and Polly Brooks. So there were some Crane familys around. Still checking on this.

Now trying to find where Newmans were before they came to New York. Have also made some progress on the Halls. ~~Am~~ Am pretty much convinced that Zacheres and Susanna left Windham County and came up to Caledonia County. Have found a death of a Susanna in 1806. Don't know where Ashael, Jonas and Elias were married but they lived in Caledonia County when their children were born. Census reports have been ordered for 1800 and 1810- trying to find out just when they moved to Caledonia.

Still have not proved the connection between the men we are calling Zacheres Jr. and Sr. If we can prove this have found Zacheres Sr parents and grandparents. Full family of Zacheres Sr. and his father Percival. Have ordered vital records from all over the place hoping to prove or disprove the connection.

One of the oddest things found is this. Ashael who is buried (?) in Otsego, Michigan died in Hardwick. Date of death is same on tombstone and Hardwick records ! Also have found one Hall married to a Mason. I think there are more Mason-Hall marriages, all over Vermont.

Also found on Ashaels death record that he was ~~born~~ in N.H. not in Vt. Vital records have been ordered from all over the joint. Also census. I read some place that a lot of New Hampshire records were recorded in Mass and Vt.

Did I tell you we found Ashaels wifes first name- Rebecca. At least one wifes name. For some dumb reason I have the feeling he was married twice. We will see.

At any rate now have some more of Ashaels family.

Daniel Mason 4 June 1816
Frederick Freeman 2 July 1818
Carleton Fitch
or Felch 12 Mar 1820
Oren Brown ~~25xxx~~ 28 Dec 1825
A shael Jr. 11 A pr 1831
Mary Augusta Apr 29 1832
Elizabeth 19 Dec 1837

Frederick Freeman wife unknown have found two children.

Elmira Sophia 28 Oct 1841
Isora Estella 8 Jan 1849

Think that twins born 25 April 1846 Edward^Y Edgar are his but not proved as yet. Twins died Edgar Sep 19, Edwin Sep 18, 1851. - *Epidemic*

Carleton F. married Judith P. Chase 24 Apr 1841

Oren Brown see next page

Ashael Jr. m Caroline Elizabeth Glidden of Greensboro, Vt. Gave you four ch last letter another child was Edwin Hall born 5 Sep 1866.

Mary Augusta born Apr 29, 1832 in Hardwick m John L. Hibbee 28 Sep 1852

A 11 above happened in Hardwick Caledonia County, Vt.

Oren Brown Hall born 28 Dec 1825 married ~~for~~ Mary B. Thom
There was a Lucy Hall age 38 DOB 1829 who died in 1865 in Hardwick,
husband Oren - was she Orens ~~first~~ wife?

Jan 1851
Calais
just
south
Hardwick

Children Oren George Franklin 21 June 1854
John Murry Hall 25 June 1855
no name 17 July 1861
Elmer E. Hall 11 May 1863

Oren was a
mechanic

Now back to gr grandfather Ashael and his brothers. Found brother Jonas
in 1813. Remember he was married in Westminster in 1811. or maybe I forgot
to tell you. Anyhow:

Jonas Hall born 24 Feb 1789 Westminster Vt married 11 March 1811 in Westminster
died 29 May 1852 Hardwick, Vt. Married first to Hannah Morse 2 Feb 1841 in
Hardwick. 2nd
Married first to (Lucanna) (Lurchia) Laura Mason Hall. Laura died 1840 age 55
in Hardwick.

in Westminster
11 March 1811

Child Eleanor M. 25 Oct 1813 born Hardwick.

Found death Elias Hall April 20, 1825 in Hardwick. Think was probably
brother of Ashael. *yes*

? Relation ? Found a John Mason Hall who died of Dypheria 31 Dec 1863
Pownal Vt. He was 6 yr 3 mo old born 29 Sep 1857. Father John W. Hall
mother Sophia B. Hall.

Now Zacheres Sr. if he is ours. Info rec'd from Mormans sent to them by
Ruby Yorgason Hurren, Nampa, Idaho in 1961.

Zackerus or Zacheus Hall born 11 Jan 1715/16 Medford, Middlesex, Mass.
died 15 July 1772 New Braintree Worcester Mass
married 23 Feb 1741/42 Worcester, Mass

you'd → to Mary Jennison born 3 Nov 1723 Middlesex, Framingham Mass parents
were Rob Jenison and Dorothy Thomas. Mary Jennison died 9 Nov 1820

Children 1. Elias	23 Sep 1743	Sutton	died	1825
Mary	17 Sep 1744	Worcester	died	1825
Zaccheus	1 Jul 1749	Mass		
Aaron	23 May 1751	"	died	4 Sep 1835
Jane	20 Jun 1753	"	died	12 Dec 1841
Lydia	1760	Worcester	died	27 Sep 1833
Percival	24 Apr 1764	No Braintree	died	19 Mar 1843

Notice nothing on Zaccheus- I think it is because he had moved away.

Elias married Judith Walker 26 May 1771
Mary married Gershom Gilburt 2 Apr 1772
Jane married Robery Hoyt 17 May 1778
Aaron married l. Apphia Putman 10 Nov 1785
Lydia married Jonas Stone 19 Oct 1785

Percival married ~~Elizabeth~~ Elizabeth White filed intent 4 July 1791
The name of Aaron was followed with a large x. I assume he was the ancestor
followed by Ruby Hurren.

Remember R. Pearl's letter "gr-gr grandmother 101?"
May was 98 or 99 and would be a gg-g - grandmother.

BIRTH—MALE

Name of Child

Osahel Hall

Color

No. of Child of Mother

Date of Birth

February

Month

24

Day

1789

Maiden Name of Mother

Susanna

Mother's Birthplace

Age

Mother's Residence

Full Name of Father

Jackson Hall

Father's Birthplace

Age

Father's Occupation

Condition of Child as to Live or Still Birth

Live
Still

If Still Birth the Cause

Name of Informant

Town

Westminster

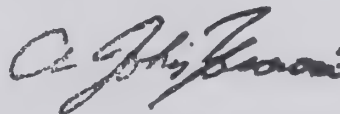
Gideon Warner

Town Clerk

STATE OF VERMONT
PUBLIC RECORDS DIVISION

I hereby certify that this is a true copy
of the above vital record as filed in this office.

Attest:



A. John Yacavoni
Assistant Public Records Director

JUN 24 1981

Town of

Westminster

I hereby certify that the facts set forth on the reverse side of this card are matters of
record in Town Records

Book 143 Page 83

Fred J. Law

Attest:

Town Clerk.



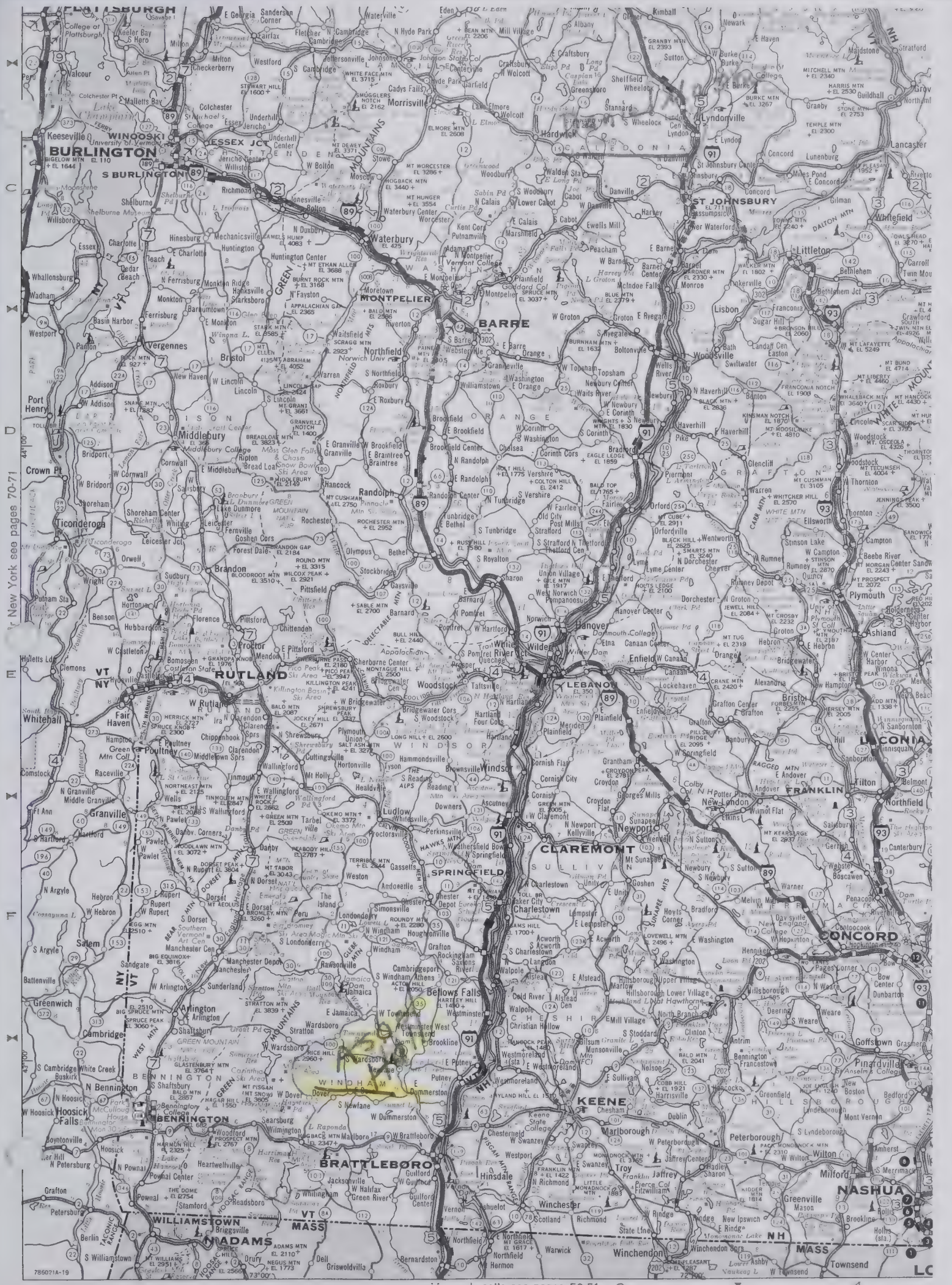
Hardwick Vermont 1820 Census

Hall, Asael and wife

age		number
1-5	male	three
20-30		one Asahel
60-70		one
20-30	female	one wife

Hardwick Vermont 1830 Census

age		number
1-5	male	one
5-10		one
10-15		one
30-40		one Asael
30-40	female	one wife



New York see pages 70-71

Daniel Hall

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "x" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND

Born (date)	7 June 1816	Place	Caledonia County Lyndon Twp Vermont
Chr. (date)		Place	
Marr. (date)	20 Nov. 1839	Place	Cornstock Michigan
Died (date)	18 May 1891 (74)	Place	Otsego Allegan County Michigan (Allegan Street)
Bur. (date)	May 1891	Place	Mountain Home Cemetery Otsego Michigan
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name)	Asael Hall	HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name)	Rebecca Mason
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES			

WIFE

WIFE (full maiden name) Matilda D. Newman
Born (date) 17 March 1820 **Place** Covington, New York
Chr. (date) _____ **Place** _____
Died (date) 8 Sept 1908 **Place** Otsego, Allegan County Michigan (Allegan Street)
Bur. (date) Sept 1908 **Place** Mountain Home Cemetery Otsego Michigan
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) ~~Isaac~~ Enos Newman - died 1830 **WIFE'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) Martha Peterson - 1 Nov. 1789 to 5 July 1872
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS ~~Isaac~~ of Enos - Benjamin Newman Mother of Patience was Elizabeth Peck - dau. John Peck

[illegible]

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

SOURCES OF INFORMATION : Carrie lived in Denver Gen⁵⁶² 1820 Genessee New York

OTHER MARRIAGES

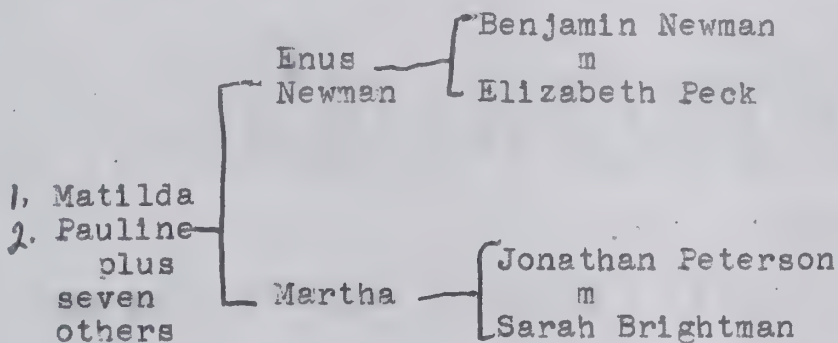
Martha Peterson m. (2) Nathaniel
Eggleson Nathan



Res. of D. Hall Otsego Village

1964

For now, I'll give you a bit on Matilda Newmans family. Naturally didn't find all I hoped to find. Anyhow here are the names.



Sarah Brightman was the daughter of Joseph Brightman and Sarah Thomas; Joseph Brightman was the son of William Brightman and Mercy Spurr; Henry Brightman was the father of William, his wife was Joan James dau of William James.

Mercy Spurr's father was John who m Mercy Hoare dau of Hezekiah Hoare a first purchaser of Taunton, Mass. , John Spurr's father was Robert I Spurr wife Ane _____.

The Brightmans are from Rhode Island, Sarah Brightman lived to age 103 Remember Aunt Pearl talking about a grandmother living to 103? That was Sarah. I found Martha's obit. and it mentioned her mother living to 103.

The Pauline Newman listed above (Matilda's sister) was m to Roswell Crane. They lived in Anamosa, Iowa. Martha after Enus Newman died remarried and moved to Anamosa. I think Matilda's dau Caroline who m LeRoy Alberti Crane was related but haven't figured that out yet.

Benjamin Newman who m Elizabeth Peck. I think I know who their parents were but have one vital link to prove or disprove. IF all goes right have at least another six generations on each side.

Don't think I'm holding back info. I must have six hundred photo copies and pages and pages of messy notes to type out. I'll get you fam hist sheets on above as soon as poss. I think of something and spend thirty minutes leafing thru papers.

Also found a couple more generations on the Jennisons , three on Harris, couple of Tay, etc.

I copied census index sheets from Ohio on Vails, Larrs, Kirks, Castners, Camerons, Newtons (John Newton Kirk). Have come up with some ideas. Now to check them out. *damn good ones!!*

Well, just wanted to let you know I'm alive and working. More later.

Jane.

My kissin cousin Bill Smollen from Miss. sent me all the papers I need to join DAR. He joined SAR and wants me to join DAR. All I need is prooff from Mary Alice Hall. James Goynes was his anc. I'm thinking about it but wonder if I should wait and get rest of info on others. Also I don't know if I want to go to the meetings. They are in Anacortes, twenty miles north.

11/16/82
Sunday-Oct 31, 1982

Dear Charles & Shirley,

Well, I wonder how many Trick or Treaters will be out tonight. I didn't buy anything. I don't know any small children here in Oak Harbor and don't think strangers should pass out treats this year.

Just talked to mom. She is fine.

Are you both still putting in long hours? Won't be long until the Christmas rush will it?

Absolutely no news from out here. I had about a foot of grass to cut when I got home. (Six weeks worth) Took me four sessions-three to five hours each. Had to rake everything then go back over it. It was all wet-wouldn't dry out. Also after about an hour the lawnmower would stall so had to let it cool down for an hour. Oh well, its done now. Perhaps two or three more mowings and it will be over for another year.

Now for the trip- Salt Lake City is a beautiful clean city. I can't wait to go back.

The library building has 16 stories. Four for genealogy and rest for church office space. Three floors are open to the public for genealogy. First floor, USA- index cards, census, family history books, micro films and readers and state books filed by state. Third floor same as first only foreign, especially England. Fourth floor has the IGI and readers and the family history sheets. You can't believe the fam hist. sheets. They are in alum. bound cover books, filed alph. order. You find the fam hist you want, take it to the copy area and a girl unlocks the book and photo copies the sheet (10¢). This sounds slow but the girls are very efficient. Photo copies on 1st and third floor are 5¢ copy.

All the help in the library is volunteer- no paid help whatsoever. Everyone gets their own books, films, make copies et cetera. They have guided tours for newcomers and people at various areas to answer question. In the foreign area they have interpreters. Everyone is very friendly and helps each other with one exception. The professional genealogists without exception were pushy, crabby. It seems they make their living using free facilities they could put themselves out a bit.

We didn't find out some of the facts we went for but did find other facts. We were told that would happen but had to find out for ourselves. Now that I am home trying to decipher my messy notes I find dozens of things I should have done but for some stupid reason did not. Both Jewell and I took along too many notes. I understand everyone does and on their second trip do not take along enough.

We found more on Mavericks and Newells. No shortage of material on them. Also 125 sheets on Harris family, etc. Next time you are in Ft Wayn Shirley check to see if The New England Hist. & Gen. Regl. volumes are there. They are gold mines. Will send you some volume numbers. If they aren't there I'll send you some copies of material.

Vol 69 -1915- is a good one on Mavericks

Sampson Mason, ^{emigrant} m
1625 - 1676 1650

Mary Butterworth dau John Butterworth
1632-1714

↓
Isaac Mason m
1667 - 1742 1693

Hannah Myles dau of Rev. John Ayles
1669-

↓
Oliver Mason m
1706- 1787 1728

Martha Cole dau Ebenezer Cole (over)
1709

↓
Oliver Mason m -1758
1737 - 1798 m 1765

1) Phebe Martin dau of wish I knew
2) Mary Thurber

↓
Eleasor Mason m
1762 - 1843 1781

Rebecca ~~Mason~~ dau of wish I knew - ^aCOUSIN
1761-1837

1794
b ~~1761~~ Rebecca Mason SISTERS m - 1815
Lurania Mason m

Asahel Hall son of Zacheus Hall
Jonas Hall son of Zacheus Hall twins

All Masons b in Rehoboth and Swansea up to Eleasor Mason. His father Oliver moved to Fitzwilliam, Cheshire, New Hampshire shortly after he married in 1758. Sampson Mason was m in Rehoboth. Mary Butterworth was b in America.

Jonathan Peterson m
d 1820's

Sara Brightman dau of Joseph Brightman
1763-1866 (lived to 103)

↓
Martha Peterson m
Nov 1, 1789 to
↓ 5 July, 1883
Matilda Newman m 1839
17 Mar, 1820
to 8 Sep 1908

Enos Newman son of Benjamin Newman & Eliz
? -1820 d 1820's Peck

Daniel Hall son of Asahel Hall

Martha Peterson was b in Hopkinton, Rhode Island moved to New Haven, Addison, Vermont in 1790. Later her and husband, her parents, his parents, moved to Genessee Co, New York. Covington. Matilda Newman was brought up by her sister Pauline born in 1806. Martha Peterson had nine children. She m in 1835 Eggleston Matthews and moved to Michigan, later to Anamosa, Iowa. The Pauline born in 1806 m Roswell Crane. Thier son LeRoy A. m Caroline dau of Matilda Newman & Daniel Hall.

em James Cole ca 1600-	m	Mary Lobel dau Mathieu Lobel ca 1604 (deLobel- Lille, Nord, France have back to 1370)
↓		
Hugh Cole 1627-1699	m 1654	1) Mary Foxwell dau of Richard Foxwell 1635 2) Eliz Lettice (n 1689 no ch) 3) Mary Shelly (m 1694) no ch)
↓		
Ebenezer Cole 1671-1719	m 1698	Mehitable Luther dau of Rev Sam Luther & Mary Abel
↓		
Martha Cole 1709-	m 1728	Oliver Mason - see Masons 1706
↓		
see Masons		

James Cole em from London, Highgate, England went to Swansea in 1633. Came Am in 1632 went to Saco, Ma, then to Plymouth Col in 1633. Rev Samuel Luthers father was Capt John Luther and Elixabeth Turner. Capt John b in England and Eliz Turner b in ~~xxxx~~ England. Both went to Taunton, Bristol, Mass & m there.

James Cole was a first settler on land now known as Coles Hill (1941) ~~and~~ that was first burial ground of the pilgrims. He and his son and grandson kept the first public house in Plymouth ~~xxxx~~. Info from History Swansea by O. Wright.

PATRONUS BROS. LEWMAN

3 males under 10; 3 females under 10;
3 females 10-16; Patty listed 26-45; wife 26-45;

Benjamin Newman, father of Patty listed as 1 male 45 and up; his wife listed as 45 and up.

BIRTH—MALE	
Name of Child	<i>Daniel Moser Hall</i>
Color	
No. of Child of Mother	
Date of Birth	<i>June</i> Month <i>4th</i> Day <i>1816</i>
Maiden Name of Mother	
Mother's Birthplace	
Age	
Mother's Residence	<i>Hardwick, Vt.</i>
Full Name of Father	<i>Asahel Hall</i>
Father's Birthplace	
Age	
Father's Occupation	
Condition of Child as to Live or Still Birth	Live Still
If Still Birth the Cause	
Name of Informant	
Town	<i>Hardwick</i>
	<i>D. French</i> Town Clerk

STATE OF VERMONT
PUBLIC RECORDS DIVISION

I hereby certify that this is a true copy
of the above vital record as filed in this office.

Attest:

A. John Yacavoni

A. John Yacavoni
Assistant Public Records Director

JUN 11 1981

Town of

Hardwick, Vt.

I hereby certify that the facts set forth on the reverse side of this card are matters of

record in

Book 1, p 387

Attest :

Effie L. Halderson

Town Clerk.

STATE OF MICHIGAN
COUNTY OF ALLEGAN

ss.

According to the records on file in the office of the County Clerk, I do hereby certify that the census of
the year 1860 (as of June 1), enumerates one Matildy Hall,
Female aged 38 years, birthplace New York, as a resident of the
Otsego of Allegan Co. Michigan.

James F. Vanderford

Deputy County Clerk, Allegan Co.

Dated February 19, 1981

STATE OF MICHIGAN
COUNTY OF ALLEGAN

ss.

According to the records on file in the office of the County Clerk, I do hereby certify that the census of
the year 1860 (as of June 1), enumerates one Daniel Hall,
Male aged 43 years, birthplace Vermont, as a resident of the
Otsego of Allegan Co. Michigan.

Occupation: Sash Factory

James F. Vanderford

Deputy County Clerk, Allegan Co.

Dated February 19, 1981



On the map on the opposite page we tried to locate where the town of Covington New York used to be situated. It no longer exists today in 1981.

According to the New York Gazetteer in the Fort Wayne Public Library, Covington New York was named from General Leonard Covington. It was formed from Le Roy (Genessee County) and Perry, on Jan. 31, 1817. A part was annexed to N.Y. (Livingston County) in 1823. It is the N.E. Corner town of the county. The surface is a moderately hilly upland, broken by the deep ravines of the streams. Oatka Creek flows through the N.W. Corner, and receives as tributary Pearl Creek. The soil of the uplands is generally a gravally loam. Covington Center, (Covington Post Office) in the N. part contains 20 dwellings. Pearl Creek in the N.W. contains 15, near the East line, 15 more dwellings. The first settlement was made in 1807, in the N.W. part by Jarius Crittenden, Wm. Miller and Hohn and Wm. Sprague, all from New England. The first religious services were held at the house of Davis Norris, in 1814, by Rev. Mark Norris from VT.

Daniel Hall's wife was born in Covington, New York

1900 Census enumerated 13 June
Sheet #15 406-422 Otsego Township Allegan Co. Mich.

Hall, Matilda widow b. March 1820 age 80
5 children born to her, 3 living

Hall, Marcia V. b. October 1854 age 45 Merchant(General)

Note: She ran a shoe store

1860 Census Otsego Township Allegan County

COUNTY OF ALLEGAN



RUSSELL SILL
COUNTY CLERK

COUNTY BUILDING
ALLEGAN, MICH. 49010

DEPUTY, DOROTHY SCOTT
DEPUTY, JOANNE JONES

February 19, 1981

Jane Bridewell
P.O. Box 507
Oak Harbor, Washington 98277

Dear Miss Bridewell,

We acknowledge the receipt of your \$4.00 and your letter dated Feb. 6, 1981.

We searched our 1850 census book and located the family of Daniel and Matilda M. Hall and their children, Caroline M., Edwin M. and Martha M.

We also searched our 1860 census book and located the family of Daniel and Matilda Hall and their children Caroline, Edwin, Marcia and a Richard Dunckins.

If you would like copies of the above census records, the fee is \$1.00 per person.

Enclosed please find the census records of Daniel and Matilda Hall out of our 1860 census book. We are including these with the price of the search.

Sincerely yours,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Russell Sill, J.C.C.".

Russell Sill
Allegan County Clerk

Enclosure

RS/jvv

In September of the same year the lands of this township were placed upon the market. The choicest tracts soon found purchasers, and from that time the population and importance of these heretofore outlying settlements rapidly increased. By an understanding with Horace H. Comstock, formerly a resident of Otsego Co., N. Y., the lands pre-empted by Dr. Foster were entered in the name of the former.

The event of 1833 was the organization of the township of Allegan and the election of township officers. The first meeting was held at the house of Samuel Foster, and, as the electors all resided in the present townships of Otsego and Gun Plain, the full proceedings of this and subsequent meetings held before the subdivision of Allegan into four townships will be found upon succeeding pages.

Among the settlers of 1834 was Oka Town, from Vermont. He was elected an assessor in the spring of 1835, was appointed the first probate judge of Allegan County the same year, was chosen a justice of the peace in 1836, and a supervisor in 1837, and has since most worthily filled many other positions of trust and honor. And now, after forty-six years of continuous residence in the township, he still remains one of its most active and prominent citizens. Randall Crosby also settled here in 1834.

Dr. Lindsford B. Coats, the first practicing physician, and the first school-teacher to reside in the county, settled on the site of Otsego village in the fall of 1833, where he soon after erected the first framed house. He was thoroughly educated, was a successful physician, and most efficiently served both his township and county in many responsible civic positions.

Albert Eldred, from Vermont, Jeremy Lindsley, from Monroe Co., N. Y., who still resides upon the land purchased by him in October, 1834, and Orsamus Eaton, from the same place, also settled here in 1834. Mr. Eaton established the first store* at Pine Creek immediately after his settlement.

In 1835, Chester and Lester Buckley established the first store on the site of Otsego village. J. S. Higgins built a saw-mill on a branch of Pine Creek, some three miles from the river, where was sawed the lumber† to build the first framed house in Battle Creek. The first bridge over the Kalamazoo was completed at Pine Creek. Janus Hawks also settled at the latter place the same year, and the following year (1836) established himself in business there as a grocer.

RESIDENTS IN 1836.

The township of Otsego, including surveyed townships 1 to 4, inclusive, of range 12, was organized in the spring of 1836. The assessment‡ was made in June, and the

* Previous to the coming of Mr. Eaton, Eber Sherwood had sold at the Creek some goods he had brought to Michigan when he came with his family, but, as he did not replenish his stock when exhausted, we do not think he earned the title of merchant.

† Willard Higgins, son of J. S., then but twelve years of age, hauled this lumber, shingles, etc., brought back provisions on his return, and safely traversed roads which now would be considered impassable.

‡ The total tax levied on resident and non resident property amounted to \$137.88.

following table shows the names of all who were then assessed as resident tax-payers, also the number of acres owned and the value of real and personal estate possessed by each at that time.

Albert Eldred, acres, 80; value of real estate, \$320; value of personal estate, \$80; total value of real and personal estate, \$400.
John Weare, acres, 280; value of real estate, \$1120; value of personal estate, \$320; total value of real and personal estate, \$1440.
Oka Town, acres, 100; value of real estate, \$400; value of personal estate, \$77; total value of real and personal estate, \$477.
Chester Buckley, in the village; value of real estate, \$426; value of personal estate, \$200; total value of real and personal estate, \$626.
L. B. Coats, acres, 304; value of real estate, \$222; value of personal estate, \$70; total value of real and personal estate, \$292.
Timothy Coats, acres, 117; value of real estate, \$468; value of personal estate, \$100; total value of real and personal estate, \$568.
Samuel Foster, in the village; value of real estate, \$1560; value of personal estate, \$315; total value of real and personal estate, \$1875.
S. D. Foster, acres, 80; value of real estate, \$320; value of personal estate, \$55; total value of real and personal estate, \$375.
Sloan Eaton, value of personal estate, \$40.
J. S. Higgins, value of real estate, \$200; value of personal estate, \$95; total value of real and personal estate, \$295.
Gilbert Higgins, value of real estate, \$1000; value of personal estate, \$55; total value of real and personal estate, \$1055.
Hull Sherwood, Jr., acres, 93; value of real estate, \$440; value of personal estate, \$133; total value of real and personal estate, \$575.
Eber Sherwood, acres, 359; value of real estate, \$1486; value of personal estate, \$230; total value of real and personal estate, \$1716.
Samuel Town, acres, 41; value of real estate, \$200; value of personal estate, \$90; total value of real and personal estate, \$290.
James Hawks, acres, 240; value of real estate, \$960; value of personal estate, \$100; total value of real and personal estate, \$1060.
M. W. Rowe, acres, 36; value of real estate, \$130.
Orsamus Eaton, acres, 80; value of real estate, \$320; value of personal estate, \$15; total value of real and personal estate, \$335.
Royal Sherwood, acres, 120; value of real estate, \$560; value of personal estate, \$100; total value of real and personal estate, \$660.
A. L. Cotton, acres, 315; value of real estate, \$1260; value of personal estate, \$120; total value of real and personal estate, \$1380.
Abijah Chichester, acres, 76; value of real estate, \$304; value of personal estate, \$70; total value of real and personal estate, \$374.
Sophia Sherwood, acres, 197; value of real estate, \$788; value of personal estate, \$125; total value of real and personal estate, \$913.
Hull Sherwood, Sr., acres, 270; value of real estate, \$1160; value of personal estate, \$135; total value of real and personal estate, \$1295.
Levin Adams, acres, 111; value of real estate, \$444; value of personal estate, \$70; total value of real and personal estate, \$514.
Giles Scott, acres, 105; value of real estate, \$420; value of personal estate, \$190; total value of real and personal estate, \$610.
Edric Atwater, value of personal estate, \$75.
Charles Miles, acres, 120; value of real estate, \$480; value of personal estate, \$250; total value of real and personal estate, \$730.
Norman Davis, value of personal estate, \$50.
James Kendall, value of personal estate, \$15.
Jeremy Lindsley, acres, 80; value of real estate, \$320.
Thomas James, acres, 71; value of real estate, \$284.
James Smith, Jr., acres, 240; value of real estate, \$1760.
J. L. Shearer, acres, 4; value of real estate, \$50; value of personal estate, \$200; total value of real and personal estate, \$250.
Sherwood & Co., acres, 140; value of real estate, \$2560.
H. J. Sherwood, administrator of Jackson's estate, acres, 60; value of real estate, \$300.

EARLY BUSINESS MEN.

Those persons, residents of Otsego, subject to the payment of a specific State tax during the third quarter of

1836 ("there being no persons liable for the payment of such tax within the second quarter of said year") were Rowe & Eaton; time of commencing, August 1st; occupation, retail store. Eaton & Chichester; time of commencing, September 13th; occupation, retail store. D. L. Case; time of commencing, September 13th; occupation, retail store. The additional names reported for the last quarter of 1836 were J. S. Higgins; time of commencement, October 14th; business, inn-keeper. John Hawks; time of commencing, October 10th; business, grocer.

In 1838 those assessed for the same tax were Roswell Crane, inn-keeper; time of commencing, Dec. 18, 1837. L. Buckley, merchant, Jan. 1, 1838. S. and S. D. Foster & Co., merchants, Jan. 1, 1838. H. and R. Sherwood & Co., merchants, Jan. 1, 1880. Turner Aldrich, business not specified, Jan. 1, 1880.

RESIDENTS OF TOWNSHIP AND VILLAGES IN 1840.

Section	Section
A. L. Cotton.....18, 20	Crawford & Packard.....24
Ebert Sherwood.....22, 27, 28, 29	R. B. Wiggins.....14, 23
Oka Town.....24, 27, 31, 34	E. H. House.....Personal
Albert Eldred.....25	E. Aldrich.....19
Timothy Coats.....24	Luke Bailey.....14
John Demarest.....36	Samuel Foster.....25
Jeremy Lindsley.....26	H. H. Comstock.....14, 23, 24
E. Eaton.....27	Daniel Wing.....36
Henry Fisher.....13	Widow Weare.....25
Isaac Fisher.....13	Heman Parkhurst.....8, 22
Samuel Beckwith.....15, 34	Levin Adams.....21
Edward Sherwood.....21	Charles Miles.....32
Benjamin Martin.....17	E. Bragg.....32
Gaues Rose.....Personal	Martin W. Rowe.....32
T. B. Pierce, tavern-keeper.....4, 30	Abijah Chichester.....17
Jeremy Drew.....4, 30	Abram Chichester.....18
H. D. Pierce.....30	W. Clark.....29, 32
Orsamus Eaton.....8	James Hawks.....29
N. N. White.....9	John Hawks.....32
Turner Aldrich.....28	Giles Scott.....21
Royal Sherwood.....15, 20, 28	

VILLAGE OF OTSEGO,* ON SECTION 23.

Roswell Crane.	Henry Green.
Samuel F. Drury.	L. Buckley.
L. C. Anderson.	William Orr.
— Bostwick.	Samuel D. Foster.
Samuel Foster, inn-keeper.	C. C. Bronson.
L. B. Coats.	Samuel Beckwith.
Robert Higgins.	J. Wade.
Wait Franklin.	C. D. Parkhurst.
James Franklin.	H. H. Comstock.

VILLAGE OF NEW ROCHESTER, ON SECTION 21.

Philip Burlingham.	J. Stratton.
Samuel Burlingham.	Orsamus Eaton.
R. S. Burlingham, mills.	M. Hawks.
Sophia Sherwood.	Martin W. Rowe.
Stokes P. White.	E. Hawks.
N. N. "	Giles Scott, tavern, etc.
— E. Town.	Royal Sherwood.

Watson, which at the time of its organization included the present towns of Watson, Hopkins, and Dorr, was set off in 1842. This considerably diminished the numbers of the old township, but its agricultural and manufacturing interests were rapidly developed, and in 1850, with 158 dwellings and 818 inhabitants, it took the first place, in point of numbers, among Allegan County townships. Three years later its tax-paying inhabitants were as follows:

* Those who owned property in the township and villages are mentioned in both.

Section	Section
Anderson, Austin.....10	Hopkins, C. D.....vil.
Allen, Ethan.....10	Hoag, Abram.....vil.
Allen, Charles K.....2	Hawks, Mrs. L. A.....33
Allen, Obadiah.....vil.	Houghton, Lewis.....vil.
Aldrich, Isaac.....13	Hammer, John.....vil.
Booher, Henry.....vil.	Hammer, James.....vil.
Brewster, T. S.....vil.	Haines, C. C.....vil.
Buck, Ira.....vil.	House, John.....vil.
Beard, John.....10	Johnson, Israel.....2
Baird, John D.....2	Johnson, Henry S.....2
Baird, J. W.....11	Johnson, Herman.....36
Baird, Albert.....11	Lane, Leland.....11
Benson, Charles.....12	Lemun, S. C.....26
Barto, Carlton.....10	Lindsley, Jeremy.....26
Brandage, William C.....10	Lewis, Adam S.....8
Burlingham, Philip.....20	Lewis, Alpheus.....8
Baker, John.....13	Leighton, George.....29, 32
Brandage, Harry.....15	Leighton, Samuel.....29, 32
Barnes, A. M.....32	Lamphier, Benjamin.....21
Buck, A. M.....22	Lane, James F.....11
Ballou, Byron.....vil.	Munn, John.....24
Botsford, A. D.....3	Martin, Benjamin.....17
Belcher, Widow.....vil.	McGary, James.....26
Batchelor, Joel.....vil.	Myers, Charles T.....26, 27
Blackmond, A. W.....vil.	Mansfield, L., shop on race.....vil.
Chapman, Ezra E.....16	Mansfield, Alpheus.....vil.
Cary, Willard E.....22	Mansfield, William.....Per.
Chalabourn, Benjamin.....11, 12	Mead, Michael.....vil.
Currier, William.....19	Monteith, William J.....vil.
Crane, Henry F.....13	Moulton, Henry.....vil.
Chapman, Joseph H.....22	Monteith, James.....vil.
Coffin, Mathew.....25	Mansfield, William, saw-mill.....vil.
Crissey, W. H.....vil.	Newton, D.....8, 9
Coney, W. H.....vil.	Nelson, Robert.....26
Coats, L. B.....vil.	Norton, James, store and grist-mill.....vil.
Coats, Boyd.....vil.	Otto, George D.....30, 29
Chichester, Ira.....22	Orr, William.....vil.
Crittenden, Nelson.....22	Prior, Joseph.....9
Cotton, A. L.....20, 18	Palmer, A. T. B.....28, 32, 33
Duncan, John.....13	Pierce, Henry.....20, 30
Duncan, Simeon.....13	Porter, James B.....vil.
Drew, Jeremy.....4, 30	Richmond, Nelson.....20
Drew, Joseph W.....20	Russell, Lester.....28, 33
Drew, Darwin.....Per.	Rose, Almon.....34
Dunn, David.....13	Rose, Hiram B.....34
Dunning, C. F.....25	Rose, Charles.....34
Dean, David W.....vil.	Ross, Raphael.....29
Day, T. S.....vil.	Rex, George.....18
Edsell, Wilson C.....14, 23	Richards, Peter.....17
Eldred, Ferdinand.....24, 25	Rouse, Amos.....vil.
Engel, John.....19	Rowe, Widow.....vil.
Engel, William.....19	Stoughton, Henry C., grist- and saw-mills, Pine Creek.....21
Eaton, Ebenezer.....34	Sherwood, Eber.....22
Eaton, Willard G.....22	Stockwell, Seth.....30
Edson, Charles.....21, 28	Stokes, Thomas.....22
Eager, Benjamin, Jr.....vil.	Sebring, William.....32
Eaton, Orsamus.....vil.	Skinner, Ezekiel.....19
Eaton, R. C.....vil.	Stratton, Thomas.....19
Edwards, T. A. H.....vil.	Sherarts, George.....20, 21
Fuller, Samuel.....36	Scott, Justin.....21
Fort, Daniel.....14	South, John G.....34
Farnsworth, Moses.....17	Sherwood, Edmond.....21
Fox, C. D.....vil.	Sherwood, S. W.....27
Fitch, James.....vil.	Sherwood, William.....27
Foster, Lenora.....vil.	Stark, Henry.....2
Foster, Samuel D.....26, vil.	Smith, M. D.....vil.
Foster, George H., furnace and fixtures on mill-race.....vil.	Stephens, Solomon.....vil.
Foster, Widow.....vil.	Squires, Alonzo.....22
Foster, A. R., store.....vil.	Sherwood, Sophia.....21
Foster, Nathaniel.....vil.	Smith, Osmand, factory on mill-race.....vil.
Fossel, Peter.....vil.	Stoner, Charles.....Per.
Franklin, James.....34	Town, Oka.....6, 24, 23, 31
Gray, James.....12	Town, Samuel.....8
Gaylor, Russell.....30	Tompkins, Daniel D.....21
Gates, George C.....13	Tyler, William.....vil.
Gibson, E. F.....31	Tompkins, Samuel, tavern.....21, 32
Green, Henry.....35	Whitcomb, Alfred.....24
House, E. H.....14	Wing, Daniel.....36
House, William A.....25	Wicks, L. S.....29
Hart, Nathaniel.....30	Wakefield, Harvey.....2
Hendrickson, Levi.....3	Warn, George.....21
Hendrickson, Daniel.....3	Wasson, Robert.....26
Hendrickson, David.....3	Wasson, Johnson.....27, 34
Hicke, Thomas.....1	White, Josiah W.....23, 24
Hager, P. A.....22	White, Nathan.....9
Houghton, Rufus.....35	Wiley, Edward.....13
Hall, Daniel M., tannery.....13	Witch, Francis.....vil.
Hard, Jonathan.....14	White, Widow.....vil.
Hawks, James.....20	Warrant, Thomas M.....24
Higgins, J. S.....32	Wiggins, R. B.....vil.
Higgins, Willard.....vil.	
Hill, Joshua.....vil.	

At a general election, held at the house of Eber Sherwood, Nov. 7, 1836, the total number of votes polled for candidates for State and county officers was 32. On the 21st and 22d of August, 1837, an election was held to choose a representative to Congress. As candidates, Hezekiah G. Wells received 35 votes, and Isaac E. Crary 18 votes. At the gubernatorial election held Nov. 6 and 7, 1837, Charles C. Trowbridge received 40 votes, and Stevens T. Mason 28. Candidates for State and county officers at an election held Nov. 5 and 6, 1838, received a total of 75 votes.

TOWNSHIP OFFICERS.

The following is a list of the principal township officers elected annually* for the years from 1837 to 1879, inclusive:

SUPERVISORS.

1837, Oka Town; 1838, Hull Sherwood; 1839-40, Oka Town; 1841, Hull Sherwood; 1842, L. B. Coats; 1843, Osmond Smith; 1844, Henry Sheldon; † 1845-46, Hull Sherwood; 1847, Leland Lane; 1848-49, Oka Town; 1850, Willard G. Eaton; 1851-52, Randall F. Kellogg; 1853-57, Abram Hoag; 1858-59, Ira Chichester; 1860, Philip Burlingham; ‡ 1861-66, Ira Chichester; 1867, Marvin G. Higgins; 1868, Edwin M. Allen; 1869, James Franklin; 1870, Wilson C. Edsell; 1871-72, Alva D. Botsford; 1873, Abraham J. Van Wyck; 1874-76, Alva D. Botsford; 1877, Abram Hoag; 1878, John F. Hale; 1879, Alva D. Botsford.

TOWN CLERKS.

1837, L. B. Coats; 1838, Orsamus Eaton; 1839, Charles D. Parkhurst; 1840, Lucius C. Anderson; 1841, Henry Sheldon; ‡ 1842-43, James Fitch; 1844, Willard G. Eaton; 1845, Daniel M. Hall; 1846, Rollin C. Dennison; 1847, Abram Hoag; 1848, James Fitch; 1849, Orsamus Eaton; 1850, Abram Hoag; 1851, Willard Higgins; 1852-55, Clark D. Fox; 1856, James Monteith; 1857, Cyril N. White; 1858-60, Clark D. Fox; 1861, Irving T. Clapp; † 1862-64, James Smith; 1865, Alva D. Botsford; 1866-72, James Smith; 1873-74, Stacey K. Potter; 1875-78, James Smith; 1879, Abraham J. Van Wyck.

TREASURERS.

1839-42, Eber Sherwood; 1843, Henry Sheldon; 1844-46, Leland Lane; 1847, Rollin C. Dennison; 1848, Abram Hoag; 1849-52, James B. Porter; 1853, Willard Higgins; 1854-58, Darwin A. Drew; 1859-60, Joel S. Pratt; 1861-62, Turner S. Day; 1863, Alfred Ried; 1864-69, Nahum Gilbert; 1870, Henry M. Pratt; 1871, Byron Ballou; 1872, Abram Hoag; 1873-75, James Franklin; 1876, Abram Hoag; 1877-78, Albert T. B. Palmer; 1879, Stephen E. Hoag.

JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.

Oka Town, Roswell Crane, 1837; Lucius C. Anderson, Almerin L. Cotton, 1838; Lucius C. Anderson, Eli Watson, Osmond Smith, Philip Burlingham, 1839; Osmond Smith, 1840; Daniel Leggett, 1841; Daniel Wing, James Hawks, 1842; James M. Packard, 1843; Osmond Smith, 1844; Aaron Chichester, Philip Burlingham, 1845; Abram Hoag, 1846; Charles P. West, Samuel F. Drury, 1847; Willard G. Eaton, James Fitch, 1848; Elisha Belcher, 1849; Orsamus Eaton, Henry Moulton, Jeremy Drew, 1850; Benjamin Chadbourn, 1851; Wilson C. Edsell, Franklin Chadsey, 1852; George C. Gates, Seth Stockwell, Samuel D. Foster, 1853; George C. Gater, Osmond Smith, 1854; Samuel D. Foster, Joel S. Bennett, 1855; Henry C. Stoughton, 1856; Wilson C. Edsell, K. W. Mansfield, 1857; K. W. Mansfield, 1858; Oka Town, 1859; Willard G. Eaton, 1860; Wilson C. Edsell, 1861; Samuel M. Hubbard, Johnson Warren, Phineas A. Hager, 1862; Stephen M. Shurtleff, William Cross, 1863; Mathew Coffin, Asa

W. Blackmond, 1864; Wilson C. Edsell, 1865; Samuel M. Hubbard, 1866; Frank Plogart, 1867; Orsamus Eaton, 1868; William Cross, Charles Ross, 1869; Henry Stark, 1870; M. Eldred, Moses K. Stickney, 1871; Oscar Hare, John F. Hale, Asa W. Blackmond, 1872; Julius M. Eaton, William Cross, 1873; Asa W. Blackmond, 1874; Gustavus A. Morgan, Oka Town, 1875; William Cross, 1876; Herman Johnson, 1877; Daniel M. Hall, Horace T. Monroe, 1878; Horace T. Monroe, 1879.

HIGHWAY COMMISSIONERS.

Jeremy Drew, Roswell Crane, Abijah Chichester, 1837; E. H. House, Aaron Chichester, Eli Watson, 1838; Daniel Wing, Hull Sherwood, Almerin L. Cotton, 1839; William S. Miner, Abijah Chichester, Clark Corey, 1840; Daniel Wing, Jesse D. Stone, Roswell Crane, 1841; Hull Sherwood, Daniel Wing, Roswell Crane, 1842; Eber Sherwood, Nathaniel Hart, H. B. Seymour, 1843; Joshua Hill, James Franklin, Philip Burlingham, 1844; Jabin S. Higgins, James M. Packard, Daniel Wing, 1845; William Carter, Oka Town, Almerin L. Cotton, 1846; Eber Sherwood, William Carter, Henry Moulton, 1847; Harvey N. Crawford, 1848; Samuel Beckwith, 1849; Eber Sherwood, 1850; Josiah W. Beard, 1851; Benjamin Eager, 1852; Charles T. Myers, Seth Stockwell, 1853; Philip Burlingham, Ethan Allen, 1854; William Carter, 1855; Benjamin Eager, 1856; Joel S. Bennett, 1857; Charles D. Hopkins, 1858; Henry Pierce, 1859; Levi B. Shaw, 1860; Hull Gilbert, Benjamin Eager, 1861; Chester D. Hopkins, Theodore D. Hart, 1862; Edward Wyley, 1863; Horace T. Monroe, 1864; Eber Sherwood, 1865; Wallace L. Stockwell, 1866; Jabin S. Higgins, 1867; Henry D. Stuck, 1868; Harvey H. French, 1869; Benjamin F. Benn, 1870; Chauncey Scott, 1871; Harvey H. French, 1872; Benoni Merryfield, 1873; Chauncey Scott, 1874; M. Eldred, 1875; Salmon C. Webster, 1876; John Chambers, 1877-78; George E. Patten, 1879.

ASSESSORS.

James Hawks, Charles Miles, Roswell Crane, 1837; N. E. Mathews, Eli Watson, Martin W. Rowe, Orsamus Eaton, 1838; Eber Sherwood, Charles D. Parkhurst, Almerin L. Cotton, 1839; Eber Sherwood, Daniel Wing, Moses Hawks, 1840; Eber Sherwood, William Allen, John Weaver, Jr., 1841; Charles D. Parkhurst, Philip Burlingham, 1842; Hull Sherwood, Henry Pierce, 1843; Hull Sherwood, Almerin L. Cotton, 1844; James Hawks, Henry Sheldon, 1845; Samuel F. Drury, 1846; Benjamin Chadbourn, Samuel F. Drury, 1847; Nathaniel Hart, Willard G. Eaton, 1848; Elisha Belcher, W. G. Eaton, 1849; Supervisor, 1850; Samuel Beckwith, Joel Batchelor, 1851; Supervisors, 1852-54; L. B. Coats, Jeremy Drew, 1855; Thomas M. Warrant, Eber Sherwood, 1856; Supervisor, 1857; James Hawks, Abram Hoag, 1858; Supervisors, 1859-70; Charles H. Prentiss, Benoni Merryfield, 1871; M. Eldred, Benoni Merryfield, 1872; M. Eldred, Horace Phelps, 1873; Supervisors, 1874-79.

COLLECTORS.

Frederick Coats, 1837; † H. H. Upham, 1838; George Warner, 1839; Osmond Smith, appointed to fill vacancy Nov. 8, 1839; T. B. Pierce, 1840; Henry Woare, 1841.

SCHOOL INSPECTORS.

Lucius C. Anderson, L. B. Coats, Aaron Chichester, Moses Hawks, Orsamus Eaton, 1837; L. B. Coats, Samuel Foster, Moses Hawks, 1838; L. B. Coats, Daniel Ming, Philip Burlingham, 1839; Clark Corey, Moses Hawks, L. B. Coats, 1840; R. M. Bigelow, John B. Wheeler, Solomon Case, 1841; Charles D. Parkhurst, Jacob M. Cooper, Henry Sheldon, 1842; C. P. West, Henry Sheldon, 1843; C. P. West, 1844; Willard G. Eaton, 1845; Lenora Foster, 1846; Henry Moulton, 1847; L. B. Coats, 1848; L. W. Lorell, 1849; Ira Chichester, Lenora Foster, 1850; Willard G. Eaton, 1851; Wilson C. Edsell, 1852; Henry C. Stoughton, 1853; Abel C. Roberts, 1854; Courtland B. Smith, 1855; Abel C. Roberts, Horace C. Clapp, 1856; Willard G. Eaton, 1857; William B. Thomas, 1858; Lenora Foster, Phineas A. Hager, 1859; Willard G. Eaton, 1860; Phineas Hager, 1861; Gustavus A. Morgan, 1862; James M. Ballou, 1863; Franklin

* All vacancies, appointments, etc., are not shown.

† Osmond Smith appointed to fill vacancy September, 1844.

‡ Joseph H. Chapman appointed to fill vacancy September, 1860.

§ Osmond Smith appointed to fill vacancy October, 1841.

¶ James Smith appointed to fill vacancy June, 1861.

¶ Benjamin F. Baldwin elected to fill vacancy Nov. 29, 1837.

native oaks. Franklin Chadsey opened a classical school in 1855, but after a few years of financial difficulty he sold the school-house to the district.

The first newspaper established in the county, the *Allegan County Democrat*, was published at Otsego, by Moses Hawks, April 12, 1842. It was removed to Allegan soon after. Several other newspaper enterprises have originated here, which are mentioned in Chapter XX. of the general history.

Dr. Foster continued as postmaster until about 1840. Dr. Coats succeeded him, and he in turn was succeeded by Willard G. Eaton.*

Although the village suffered severely by fire in June, 1863, also in 1875, and again in December, 1877, it possesses no fire department or water supply that is at all efficient or worthy of notice.

INCORPORATION.

By an act of the State Legislature approved March 15, 1865, the territory described in the act was incorporated as the village of Otsego.

The first charter election was held in the boot-and-shoe store of A. W. Blackmond, on the 15th of April, 1865, and the president, trustees, and marshal then elected were as follows: Willard Higgins, President; William H. Ingram, Franklin Chadsey, Ethan Allen, Lenora Foster, Henry C. Houghton, Wilson C. Edsell, Trustees; Byron Ballou, Marshal.

The following officers have been subsequently elected:

- 1866.—William H. Ingram, President; Myron McCorn, Joseph H. Chapman, Edwin M. Allen, Trustees; Byron Ballou, Marshal.
- 1867.—Abram Hoag, President; Chester S. Cressey, Alva Sweetland, William R. Darling, Trustees; Alva D. Botsford, Marshal.
- 1868.—Willard Higgins, President; Norman L. Travis, James Clark, John M. Cloud, Trustees; M. G. Higgins, Marshal.
- 1869.—Willard Higgins, President; Chester M. Cressey, Andrew H. Chase, Nelson L. Sprague, Trustees; Leander A. Leighton, Marshal.
- 1870.—Willard Higgins, President; Stacy R. Potter, A. D. Botsford, J. M. Bullon, Trustees; A. W. Blackmond, Marshal.
- 1871.—T. B. Hinkson, President; E. D. Veckley, Alfred Whitecomb, R. B. Rich, N. W. Mills, Trustees; John M. Cloud, Marshal.
- 1872.—T. B. Hinkson, President; James Franklin, H. M. Pratt, H. Hall, Trustees; Z. A. Higgins, Marshal.
- 1873.—R. R. Rich, President; Abraham J. Van Wyck, Charles E. Franklin, C. N. Russell, Trustees; John B. Millard, Marshal.
- 1874.—Lenora Foster, President; A. J. Van Wyck, J. M. Ballou, J. F. Hale, H. M. Woodard, L. H. Lamereaux, William H. Ingram, Trustees; John B. Millard, Marshal.
- 1875.—H. Hall, President; I. O. Owen, A. T. B. Palmer, J. H. Fulton, Trustees; A. L. Reese, Marshal.
- 1876.—Hermon L. Isham, President; George B. Norton, George Hadden, James Smith, Trustees; William J. Monteith, Marshal.
- 1877.—Daniel M. Hall, President; Chauncey L. Cook, John F. Hale, Peter G. Hoag, Trustees; William Van Blarcom, Marshal.
- 1878.—Daniel M. Hall, President; A. T. B. Palmer, C. H. Prentiss, Lewis Haddon, Trustees; Milton Chase, Marshal.
- 1879.—Stephen B. Hoag, President; N. W. Mills, George B. Norton, S. W. Thompson, Trustees; D. Bowen, Marshal.
- 1880.—Abraham J. Van Wyck, President; P. W. Travis, C. A. Barnes, L. W. Sherwood, Trustees; Abram Staley, Marshal.

* Killed at battle of Bentonville, N. C., March 19, 1865. (See Chapter XXV. of the general history.)

RELIGIOUS.

THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH IN OTSEGO.†

This body dates its history from the formation of the First Baptist Church in Plainfield, which was organized at the house of Silas Dunham in Plainfield, (now Gun Plain) Dec. 26, 1835. The names of the constituent members were Silas Dunham, Curtis Brigham, S. Calkins, Elisha B. Seely, James Calkins, Alfred S. Dunham, Edwin S. Dunham, Tirz. Dunham, Lydia Brigham, Joanna Calkins, Sarah Seely, and Matilda Calkins. Their meetings during the first few years were held at different points over the wide field which this church then covered,—sometimes in the Gun Plain school-house, sometimes at the dwellings and school-houses in Cooper, in Otsego, and in Allegan,—Otsego being made the central point and permanent location in 1842.

The first pastor was Elder Jeremiah Hall, who was the moderator of the council held Feb. 4, 1836, for the recognition of the church. After Elder Hall, Elder Harvey Munger was pastor for several years preaching only a portion of the time. Deacon Curtis Brigham, though not an ordained minister, preached acceptably during the early years of the society's history. Elder William A. Bronson was called to the pastorate June 24, 1844, and served about one year. Elder Harvey Munger followed him. In 1851, Rev. A. M. Buck became the pastor, and resigned in 1857. Rev. H. Stanwood was called in 1858, and served one year. Rev. A. M. Buck was recalled in April, 1859, and resigned in December, 1863. Rev. O. S. Wolfe was called in 1864, served until August, 1864, and was succeeded by Rev. H. B. Taft in November of the same year, who remained one year. Rev. A. M. Buck was again called in November, 1872, and is the present incumbent.

This was the mother-church in Allegan County, and was probably the first church of any denomination formed within its limits. In December, 1840, a branch was set off to form a church in Cooper. In January, 1841, a branch was set off to form the Baptist Church in Allegan. In April, 1864, a branch was set off to form a church in Trowbridge, and in May of the same year another branch was set off to organize the present Baptist Church in Plainwell.

The house of worship now in use was built in 1855, and dedicated October 28th of that year. It has 250 sittings, and is valued at \$1000. The church now numbers 65 members.

THE FIRST CONGREGATIONAL CHURCH OF OTSEGO.‡

This organization was formed in the Gun Plain school-house, township of Plainfield, now Gun Plain, on the 8th day of January, 1837. At this meeting Rev. M. Knappen, of Gull Prairie, presided as moderator, while George N. Smith served as secretary.

The first meeting held in Otsego was on the 26th of February, 1837. Among the original members of this church were Rev. A. S. Ware and wife, Mr. and Mrs.

† From information furnished by Rev. A. M. Buck.

‡ Then Allegan township.

§ From data furnished by W. C. Edsell, Esq.

1850: **Leighton's Saw Mill** was built, two miles south of the Pine Creek settlement.

1854: The Township voted to transfer the deceased lying in the South Farmer Street burying ground to the **new burial ground** north of the settlement. In 1857 the Township voted \$50 for grubbing this cemetery area and building a fence around it.

Franklin Chadsey opened a **private school** on the southwest corner of Allegan and North Streets. This didn't prove very successful and the building was later sold to School District #2.

1856: The local **Masonic** group was chartered as Otsego Lodge #78.

1857: Eri D. Yeckley started producing **buggies, carriages**, surries and phaetons on the west side of North Farmer Street just beyond the River bridge.

1859: **D. M. Hall** started his **sash and blind shop** on the south spillway. About 10 years later, C. H. Prentiss acquired the property.

1860: The Township voted to raise \$150 for land to build a **Town Hall** which would include space for the library.

1861: The **Adventist** group was organized in Otsego and built its church in 1867.

1863: The Franklin Street **School** burned and the West Allegan Street site was chosen for a new building which was completed in 1868.

The south side of the West Allegan Street **business district** burned.

1865: Hunt and Thompson's **Tannery** was built on the east side of North Farmer Street, along the river.

The original **Congregational Church** burned and was replaced with a white frame building in 1867.

Otsego officially became a **Village** and a president, trustees and marshal were elected.

Otsego's famous **Cornet Band** was organized. (Sometimes called Monteith Band).

1866: **Hoag and Mansfield** built the **Empire Grist Mill**.

1867: The **Union Block** was built on the south side of West Allegan Street. It was recently torn down and the site now is the home of the new D & C Store.

1868: Ballou, Sprague and Company built a **sash, blind and door factory**.

*I believe the mill
burned in 1868. The
sash and blind shop
which it replaced was
burned in 1868.*

*Two two years ago
from a factory
written by D. Ballou
D. Ballou is the
"as Otsego"*

1875: The first issue of the **Otsego Union** was printed. The building on South Farmer Street was built in 1900.

D. M. Hall started manufacturing furniture. He built wooden washing machines and school desks.

Otsego's **hoe factory** started operating. In 1888 it was moved to Kalamazoo. The building was later used by the Water Works Department and then torn down in 1937.

1876: **Farm animals** could no longer run loose within the Village limits.

1877: A temporary **Soldiers Monument** (of wood) was placed in the cemetery in memory of the local Civil War soldiers. It was replaced in 1886 with one made of marble which had been shipped from Italy.

A **big fire** took all the stores on the north side of West Allegan Street and on the west side of North Farmer Street to the flouring mill. Fourteen business places were consumed with a loss of \$25,000.

Places where liquors were sold or games were played were ordered closed at 10 o'clock except drug stores which sold hard liquors for medicinal purposes only.

Otsego became the first town in the County to have an **iron bridge**.

1878: The **Village jail**, containing 2 cells and a hall, was built. It was torn down in 1944 after being in disuse for several years.

C. H. Harris rebuilt his **gun shop** on North Farmer Street after the fire and here the **Otsego Union Office** was set up on the second floor.

The **first talking machine** was demonstrated in Otsego.

1879: The W. C. T. U. was organized in Otsego and was very active and influential for a number of years.

The **Otsego Chair Factory** manufactured 972 chairs in one week, one of its largest outputs.

1880: The **post office** was moved into a building on North Farmer Street. (About where the present post office is now located).

A **farm implement store** was opened by A. T. B. Palmer.

An **iron bridge** was built over the river at Pine Creek. It was a high truss bridge with 2 spans and 1 pier.

The total cost of the **Village Government** for the year was \$1,451.72.

Otsego reached the 1,000 population mark.

By Mrs. E. V. Towne
1940

Miss Maria Hall of Ypsilanti, in company with Mrs. Frances Coke, visited us at the Union office last week while she was in Otsego. She will be 86 on October 14. The writer asked her if she felt old (this question was prompted by the fact that she looked so young for one of this age) and her reply was, "Years may wrinkle the skin, but only the loss of ideas can wrinkle the soul." Miss Hall, judging from the number of cards she received last Christmas, retains most, if not all, of her youthful popularity, as 100 people remembered her. She taught for twenty-two years, three of which were in country schools. Her first school was at Monteith's Station, near Martin, in 1871, the year of the Chicago fire. Here she had only eighteen pupils, all except two of which were either Monteiths or Wileys. Afterwards when she taught in Plainwell all except two of these same pupils were taught by her in high school there.

Miss Hall was a red-headed school teacher, although her hair now has lost most of its redness. The method of discipline which she used most was sarcasm. After she stopped teaching school, she ran a store here in Otsego for eighteen years, selling shoes and ready-to-wear in the same location where the Otsego Hardware now operates.

MOUNTAIN HILL CEMETARY, OTSEGO TWP., ALLEGAN CO., MICHIGAN 12

MULGAN, John d. Aug. 14, 1863 ae 83y
Elizabeth wife of John d. Feb. 2, 1855 ae 71y
Perry d. May 29, 1867 ae 40y

AFTER - mounment with no names

Asael	b. Feb. 24, 1789	d. Sept. 5, 1861	
Daniel M.	b. June 4, 1816	d. May 18, 1891	Father
M.D.	b. Mar. 17, 1820	d. Sept. 8, 1908	Mother
Mary A.		1841 - 1843	Children
Martha M.		1848 - 1850	D.M. & M.D.
Marcia V	1854-1940		

CARTER - mounment with no names

r.9 a. John, child of P. & S. C. B. & M. d. July 9, 1873 ad by ill 9d
Gottshall. b. June 26, 1886 d. Nov. 4, 1920
c. d. wife of C. B. & M. d. 26, 1886 d. Sept. 12, 1907
cont'd

Martin, Mi.

6/2/81

Dear Mrs Hall.

This is all the information
I could find. This lot is
#125 in Sec B. The stones
are as follows.

Grave 1. Mary A. 1841-1843
Martha M. 1848-1850.

Children of D.M. & M. D. Hall.

Grave 2. Marcia V. Hall.

Born 1854 Died 1940.

Grave 3 Mather M. D. Hall.

Born March 17-1820

Died Sept 8-1908

Grave 4. Father Daniel M. Hall

Born June 4-1816

Died May 18, 1891

Grave 5. Asael Hall

Born Feb 24-1789

Died Sept 5-1861

This reading on the
stones is just as it
is printed on them

Sincerely

Charles E. Mordue

110 Ave.

Martin Mi. 49070

O. E. S. ASSIST IN LAST RITES FOR MISS MARCIA HALL WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON

Miss Marcia V. ¹⁹⁴⁰ Hall, former teacher and business woman of Otsego, passed away at her home in Ypsilanti, Mich., Monday morning at six o'clock after an illness of about twelve weeks with which she was taken at the time she visited Otsego late in June.

Miss Hall was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Daniel M. Hall and was born in Otsego Oct. 14, 1854. She started her career of teaching at the age of 14, was graduated from the local high school, attended Michigan State Normal at Ypsilanti. She taught for many years in Michigan. One of her distinguished pupils was Dwight B. Waldo, ex-president of Western State Teachers College, Kalamazoo. She conducted a shoe store in Otsego at the close of her teaching experience, and in 1915 moved to Ypsilanti, where she has since resided.

In Ypsilanti, Miss Hall was recognized as a leading club woman and citizen. She was a member of the Congregational church and its treasurer for several years. She was the first Worthy Matron of the Otsego O. E. S., and was a member of the Past Matrons Association of Ypsilanti and a life member of the Chapter there. Also at Ypsilanti, she was a member and past president of the Study Club, and was an honorary member of the Ypsilanti Business and Professional Women's Club, being in charge of current events for a long while in the club. At one time she was active in the W. C. T. U.

Gordon C. Speer, minister of the First Congregational Church in Ypsilanti, wrote the Union this week partly as follows: "We here in Ypsilanti noted with much pleasure the large number of her former students who stopped here from time to time to see her. May I tell you how much she has enjoyed reading the Union? And I in turn, through her gracious courtesy, also have had the pleasure of reading about former friends."

Funeral services took place in a funeral home in Ypsilanti Tuesday evening at 7:30. Wednesday morning the remains were brought to Otsego where a second service took place yesterday afternoon at 3 o'clock from the Pardee Funeral Home. Burial was in Mountain Home cemetery. Rev. Gordon C. Speer conducted both services, with the Otsego Eastern Star assisting at the rites here.

Parrishes Mark 56th Wedding Anniv' sary Feb. 22 ¹⁹⁴⁹

Mr. and Mrs. Merton E. Parrish, who live on a farm about two and a half miles northwest of Otsego, observed their 56th wedding anniversary Tuesday, Feb. 22. Twenty-five took part in the celebration held at their home last Sunday. As many of their sons and daughters and their families as could were present and enjoyed a fine dinner, and showered the couple with gifts. They also received lovely flowers and some cards of congratulations.

Mrs. Parrish, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James Chase, was born August 19, 1874, at Pier Cove, in the home which her grandfather, Mr. Eldridge, built. Pier Cove at that time was a flourishing little town situated on Lake Michigan south of Saugatuck. Mrs. Parrish recalls that it consisted of several stores, a sawmill, a grist mill and a pier about 300 feet long. At one time it was no rare thing to see half a dozen vessels loading with lumber and ~~wood~~ at the pier. After the supply of timber was exhausted the pier was used for shipping fruit; but as so often happened to the little lumbering towns, no trace now remains. Mrs. Parrish's grandfather owned a flour mill run by water and later a store there. Mr. Parrish was also born March 4, 1871, at Pier Cove.

Mr. and Mrs. Parrish were married at the home of her parents in Saugatuck township on Feb. 22, 1893, by the Rev. Harding. They lived four years in Douglas and then moved to Hart. At one time they owned a store in Fennville. For the past twenty-four years they have lived on the farm northwest of Otsego.

They have four sons: Milton, Akron, Ohio.; Merton, LaCosta, Tex.; both World War II veterans; three daughters, Mrs. Marie Schultz, Fennville; Mrs. Rhoda Reed, Lansing; and Mrs. Grace Henckel, Hopkins; 19 grandchildren and one great grandchild.

Both Mr. and Mrs. Parrish are members of the Methodist church of Otsego and she is an active member of the W. S. C. S. of that church and also a member of the W. C. T. U.

Both Mr. and Mrs. Parrish are in fair health, cheerful and happy, and Mr. Parrish remarked with a twinkle in his eye, "That's a long time to live with one woman."

Mr. and Mrs. Derhammer Mark 59th Anniversary ¹⁹⁴⁸

Tuesday, Aug. 14, Mr. and Mrs. J. H. Derhammer of this city passed their 59th wedding anniversary quietly at their home at 418 S. Farmer street. They expect to celebrate the occasion by attending the family reunion next Sunday at Portage, Mich., which is held each year in memory of his mother, Angeline Derhammer, who passed away on her 86th birthday thirty years ago. She was the mother of ten children, J. H. and his twin brother, Henry, south of town, being the only ones surviving at this time. However, she has 16 grandchildren, 41 great-grandchildren and 14 great-great-grandchildren living.

Mr. and Mrs. J. H. Derhammer were married Aug. 14, 1886, at the home of the bride's parents, Mr. and Mrs. Robert Bentley on M-89 west of Otsego, where W. H. Anspaugh now lives. They established their first home upstairs over Mr. Derhammer's tailor shop, then situated in the building where Ben Bush's store is now located. Mr. Derhammer had started his tailoring business in that spring. The next year he moved his shop upstairs above Irving Clapp's grocery store in the Union block, where the D. B. Nisbet agency and the barber shop are now located on the ground floor, and moved their home into a house on East Orleans street then owned by his brother, Henry, which is now the Homer Burnett place, where they lived another year before moving in with his mother at her home located just across the street from where the Brink Tuckers now live, where they lived for a few years until they had completed their own home at the address shown first above which they were building, where they have since lived.

Mr. Derhammer's brother, Ephrain, was connected with him in the tailoring business for about six years, going from here to Allegan to operate a shop there, and thence to South Haven where he was in the same kind of business for a number of years before retiring and moving to Kalamazoo. Mr. Derhammer's shop then occupied a space in the Edsell block on S. Farmer street, about two doors north of where Davis Studio is now located, for about 11 years. In 1898 he bought the old building which stood in the same location, where he erected his own building in 1900, which he has since occupied.

The Derhammers have only one son, Alba, who was born here in 1888. He is now a bookkeeper for Upjohn's in Kalamazoo, where he is known as the Central Stock Control Man. There are two grandchildren, and three great-grandchildren.

Mr. Derhammer was 81 on April 29, and is still able to work daily and carry on his tailoring business, of which he is one of the best. Mrs. Derhammer (Mary) will be 79 Sept. 12, and still does her own housework and is active.

is an actual
 photograph of the
 store of Nascia's
 I assume
 one of the people
 returned in New.



Retail

WOLFF & TRUESDALL

HEADQUARTERS

Staple and Fancy Groceries

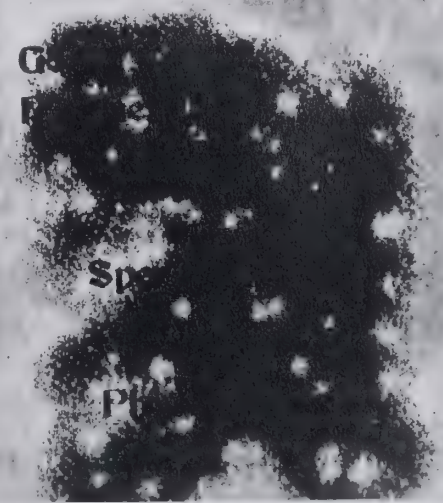
AT ROCK BOTTOM PRICES FOR CASH.

Cash Prices paid for Butter, Eggs &...

OTIS

...who has been
 in business here for
 has quit the business. The
 building renovated, a new
 stock of it, and it will be
 owned and operated by M. H.
 M. H. bought the building
 it expects soon to re-
 with a new stock

furniture store of
 given & Cole is to be re-
 enlarged and greatly
 moved within the next few
 A new front will be
 placing the entrance
 west corner of the





1850: **Leighton's Saw Mill** was built, two miles south of the Pine Creek settlement.

1854: The Township voted to transfer the deceased lying in the South Farmer Street burying ground to the **new burial ground** north of the settlement. In 1857 the Township voted \$50 for grubbing this cemetery area and building a fence around it.

Franklin Chadsey opened a **private school** on the southwest corner of Allegan and North Streets. This didn't prove very successful and the building was later sold to School District #2.

1856: The local **Masonic** group was chartered as Otsego Lodge #78.

1857: Eri D. Yeckley started producing **buggies, carriages**, surries and phaetons on the west side of North Farmer Street just beyond the River bridge.

1859: **D. M. Hall** started his **sash and blind shop** on the south spillway. About 10 years later, C. H. Prentiss acquired the property.

1860: The Township voted to raise \$150 for land to build a **Town Hall** which would include space for the library.

1861: The **Adventist** group was organized in Otsego and built its church in 1867.

1863: The Franklin Street **School** burned and the West Allegan Street site was chosen for a new building which was completed in 1868.

The south side of the West Allegan Street **business district** burned.

1865: Hunt and Thompson's **Tannery** was built on the east side of North Farmer Street, along the river.

The original **Congregational Church** burned and was replaced with a white frame building in 1867.

Otsego officially became a **Village** and a president, trustees and marshal were elected.

Otsego's famous **Cornet Band** was organized. (Sometimes called Monteith Band).

1866: **Hoag and Mansfield** built the **Empire Grist Mill**.

1867: The **Union Block** was built on the south side of West Allegan Street. It was recently torn down and the site now is the home of the new D & C Store.

1868: Ballou, Sprague and Company built a **sash, blind and door factory**.

← I believe you may have missed the census records. I think it should have been sash + not sash.

These two names are from a family written by a Polygraph. A similar building was in "Otsego".

1875: The first issue of the **Otsego Union** was printed. The building on South Farmer Street was built in 1900.

D. M. Hall started manufacturing furniture. He built wooden **washing machines** and **school desks**.

Otsego's **hoe factory** started operating. In 1888 it was moved to Kalamazoo. The building was later used by the Water Works Department and then torn down in 1937.

1876: **Farm animals** could no longer run loose within the Village limits.

1877: A temporary **Soldiers Monument** (of wood) was placed in the cemetery in memory of the local Civil War soldiers. It was replaced in 1886 with one made of marble which had been shipped from Italy.

A **big fire** took all the stores on the north side of West Allegan Street and on the west side of North Farmer Street to the flouring mill. Fourteen business places were consumed with a loss of \$25,000.

Places where liquors were sold or games were played were ordered **closed at 10 o'clock** except drug stores which sold hard liquors for medicinal purposes only.

Otsego became the first town in the County to have an **iron bridge**.

1878: The **Village jail**, containing 2 cells and a hall, was built. It was torn down in 1944 after being in disuse for several years.

C. H. Harris rebuilt his **gun shop** on North Farmer Street after the fire and here the **Otsego Union Office** was set up on the second floor.

The **first talking machine** was demonstrated in Otsego.

1879: The W. C. T. U. was organized in Otsego and was very active and influential for a number of years.

The **Otsego Chair Factory** manufactured 972 chairs in one week, one of its largest outputs.

1880: The **post office** was moved into a building on North Farmer Street. (About where the present post office is now located).

A **farm implement store** was opened by A. T. B. Palmer.

An **iron bridge** was built over the river at **Pine Creek**. It was a high truss bridge with 2 spans and 1 pier.

The total cost of the **Village Government** for the year was \$1,451.72.

Otsego reached the 1,000 **population** mark.

ENTRY FORM

(FOR INDIVIDUAL ORDINANCES)

77 272 0347.

Name (Person to receive notification) LORA E. STOCK		Stake or Mission Farmington N.M.	
Address Star Rt. 2 Box 50		Ward Examiner	
Waterflow, New Mexico		Please reserve qualifying names in the family file at the	
87421.		Temple	
		for <input type="checkbox"/> Baptism <input type="checkbox"/> Endowment <input type="checkbox"/> Sealing	

Entry #1			
3 Given name(s) Paul Raymond	4 Surname(s) Crane	5 Sex M	Illgt. Race W
6 Birthplace (parish or town, county, state or country) Pueblo, Pueblo, Colorado		7 Birth date (day, month, year) 27-Dec. 1900	
8 Christening place (parish, county, state or country)		9 Christening date (day, month, year)	
10 Father's given name(s) William Roswell	11 Father's surname(s) Crane	12 Death or burial date of 3 above (day, month, year) 8 Dec. 1974	
13 Mother's given name(s) Lora Antonette	14 Mother's surname(s) Michael	15 Your relationship to 3 Niece	16 LDS baptism date
Father's residence	Father's title or occupation	17 Endowment date	18 Date sealed to parents
19 Source of information Certificate mothers (Maude Crane) Death record in my possession		FDD 1 Nov. 1943 MDD 7 Mar. 1959	2

Entry #2			
3 Given name(s) Roy M.	4 Surname(s) Crane	5 Sex M	Illgt. Race W
6 Birthplace (parish or town, county, state or country) Pueblo, Pueblo, Colo.		7 Birth date (day, month, year) 21 Aug. 1888	
8 Christening place (parish, county, state or country)		9 Christening date (day, month, year)	
10 Father's given name(s) Le Roy Alberti	11 Father's surname(s) Crane	12 Death or burial date of 3 above (day, month, year) 1950	
13 Mother's given name(s) Carrie Matilda	14 Mother's surname(s) Hall	15 Your relationship to 3 9. niece	16 LDS baptism date
Father's residence	Father's title or occupation	17 Endowment date	18 Date sealed to parents
19 Source of information (a niece) Personal knowledge of Maude Crane		FDD 1 Jul 1917 MDD 4 June 1937	5

Entry #3			
3 Given name(s) Leroy Roswell	4 Surname(s) Crane	5 Sex M	Illgt. Race W
6 Birthplace Decatur, Wise, Texas		7 Birth date (day, month, year) 5 Nov. 1892	
8 Christening place		9 Christening date	
10 Father's given name(s) William Roswell	11 Father's surname(s) Crane	12 Death or burial date of 3 above 5 Aug. 1967	
13 Mother's given name(s) Lora Antonette	14 Mother's surname(s) Michael	15 Your relationship to 3 son	16 LDS baptism date 15 Feb. 1971
Father's residence	Father's title or occupation	17 Endowment date	18 Date sealed to parents
19 Source of information (Maude Crane) Death certificate in possession my mother		FDD 1 Nov. 1943 MDD 7 Mar 1959	2

Remarks William & Lora Crane sealing date is 7 Mar. 1968 LA. would like Paul & Leroy sealed to parents " " Roy sealed to his parents	
--	--

IN SOME CASES

12345678910111213141516171819202122232425262728293031323334353637383940414243444546474849505152535455565758596061626364656667686970717273747576777879808182838485868788899091929394959697989910010110210310410510610710810911011111211311411511611711811912012112212312412512612712812913013113213313413513613713813914014114214314414514614714814915015115215315415515615715815916016116216316416516616716816917017117217317417517617717817918018118218318418518618718818919019119219319419519619719819920020120220320420520620720820921021121221321421521621721821922022122222322422522622722822923023123223323423523623723823924024124224324424524624724824925025125225325425525625725825926026126226326426526626726826927027127227327427527627727827928028128228328428528628728828929029129229329429529629729829930030130230330430530630730830931031131231331431531631731831932032132232332432532632732832933033133233333433533633733833934034134234334434534634734834935035135235335435535635735835936036136236336436536636736836937037137237337437537637737837938038138238338438538638738838939039139239339439539639739839940040140240340440540640740840941041141241341441541641741841942042142242342442542642742842943043143243343443543643743843944044144244344444544644744844945045145245345445545645745845946046146246346446546646746846947047147247347447547647747847948048148248348448548648748848949049149249349449549649749849950050150250350450550650750850951051151251351451551651751851952052152252352452552652752852953053153253353453553653753853954054154254354454554654754854955055155255355455555655755855956056156256356456556656756856957057157257357457557657757857958058158258358458558658758858959059159259359459559659759859960060160260360460560660760860961061161261361461561661761861962062162262362462562662762862963063163263363463563663763863964064164264364464564664764864965065165265365465565665765865966066166266366466566666766866967067167267367467567667767867968068168268368468568668768868969069169269369469569669769869970070170270370470570670770870971071171271371471571671771871972072172272372472572672772872973073173273373473573673773873974074174274374474574674774874975075175275375475575675775875976076176276376476576676776876977077177277377477577677777877978078178278378478578678778878979079179279379479579679779879980080180280380480580680780880981081181281381481581681781881982082182282382482582682782882983083183283383483583683783883984084184284384484584684784884985085185285385485585685785885986086186286386486586686786886987087187287387487587687787887988088188288388488588688788888989089189289389489589689789889990090190290390490590690790890991091191291391491591691791891992092192292392492592692792892993093193293393493593693793893994094194294394494594694794894995095195295395495595695795895996096196296396496596696796896997097197297397497597697797897998098198298398498598698798898999099199299399499599699799899910001001100210031004100510061007100810091010101110121013101410151016101710181019102010211022102310241025102610271028102910301031103210331034103510361037103810391040104110421043104410451046104710481049105010511052105310541055105610571058105910601061106210631064106510661067106810691070107110721073107410751076107710781079108010811082108310841085108610871088108910901091109210931094109510961097109810991100110111021103110411051106110711081109111011111112111311141115111611171118111911201121112211231124112511261127112811291130113111321133113411351136113711381139114011411142114311441145114611471148114911501151115211531154115511561157115811591160116111621163116411651166116711681169117011711172117311741175117611771178117911801181118211831184118511861187118811891190119111921193119411951196119711981199120012011202120312041205120612071208120912101211121212131214121512161217121812191220122112221223122412251226122712281229123012311232123312341235123612371238123912401241124212431244124512461247124812491250125112521253125412551256125712581259126012611262126312641265126612671268126912701271127212731274127512761277127812791280128112821283128412851286128712881289129012911292129312941295129612971298129913001

At the period village residents today have in mind the proposition to build a street to improve the water works and extend the mains. A larger vote was polled than on any other proposition. Owing to the fact that a two-thirds vote is necessary to carry such a question the proposition was lost by a decim by one vote. The vote showed that a large majority of the voters favored carrying out the suggestions of the council, but four voters agreed to make it better than two to one as required by law, and the vote was lost.

Abstract The purpose of this study was to determine if there were differences in the prevalence of dental caries between children who had been exposed to fluoride toothpaste and those who had not. A total of 600 children aged 5-7 years were examined for dental caries. The results showed that the prevalence of dental caries was significantly higher in the group that had not used fluoride toothpaste than in the group that had used it.

The singing, with solo by Freda of the M. L. church at the per-sonage of Tuesday evening was a very pleasant affair and the receipts were near \$2000. A pleasing program was given. Miss Mary Lindsey rendered a piano solo; Misses Elbise Adams and Opal Brown sang a duet; the Misses C. H. VanHorne, Ernie Hadden, Jessie May Linton and Miss Ida Parker sang a quartette and responded to an encore; Mrs. H. L. Potter gave a reading and another as an encore; Mrs. Geo. R. Brown sang a solo and responded to an encore; Opal Brown and Harold Brown rendered a piano duet; Miss C. H. VanHorne sang a solo with violin; Juligato Howard Pierce; Miss Marie Stuart sang a piano solo and gracefully responded to the hearty encore. Mrs. J. Peterson and Miss Stuart were the soloists for piano and gave

management of the "Elite" is a bold proposition. From a fortnight's management to pull on three or four a week at vaudeville. This will be tried out first as the extra expense would result in the poor trade on the first nights. If the results feel the patronizing and giving support to such some good attractions will be seen here this season. If not the vaudeville will be dropped and each night will be the same as now, moving pictures and illustrated songs. We intend to run the first three nights each week at vaudeville, the latter three vaudeville and charge twenty

Amiel Perkins is in Golden, Colo., where he has a position as assistant teacher and is also taking an advanced course in mining and assay work. Soon after his departure he received word that he had been appointed to a position in the assay office at Washington, D. C. Having accepted the position at Golden, he decided not to accept the latter offer. His being offered the position shows the high standing with which he graduated at Ann Arbor last spring and was a fine compliment to his scholarship and ability.

The O. E. S. elect officers at their annual meeting held Tuesday as follows:

EVENTS OF THE WEEK

ing party will be held in
open house. Friday evening,
h. Dancing from 8:30 to 12.

monthly social and business
of the B. Y. P. U. was held
evening at the home of Hor-
night and a pleasant time was
Prize and candy were served.

Campbell Makes Them

Mrs. D. M. Hall Passed Away Tuesday

Mrs. Mildred D. Hunt, 401 E. 12th St., Tuesday afternoon, Sept. 28, at 11 o'clock, in her home, the cause of death being pneumonia, which had been developing for several months. She was 41 months and 10 days old. Her mother patiently awaited the funeral, and never mentioned her death, although about her not so that would be dead. It is concluded that she died of her eyes in peace in sleep, and thus came into the world for many years, but her life, then, however long.

At the age of six, with her sister, Mrs. Roswell Crane, with whom she lived, came to Michigan, home with Mr. and Mrs. Crane of Marshall's Home Road, and later to the settlement in Oscego.

In 1840 they returned to England where she has ever since resided. At 580 Mr. and Mrs. Hallway found the home on Allegan Street, where the path passed their last days. In 1880 they celebrated their 25th wedding anniversary. A general marriage was given to the friends and neighbors. From that time until nine they kept open house and over two hundred friends came to express congratulations.

Besides the 100 people who were invited, 18. Hall is survived by eight brothers and six granddaughters, together with a large circle of friends and neighbors who provide her with affection.

Mrs. Hall was a woman of splendid character, a devoted wife, a kind and loving mother and a generous and unselfish neighbor. She was respected in times of sickness and distress, and in the hours of her life, she was helping others in their times of affliction.

The sympathies of friends are broadly extended to those who mourn. The funeral will be held Friday afternoon at 2 o'clock from the residence, Rev. Chas. Owens of McAville officiating, assisted by Mr. Fletcher of Plainsville and Rev. R. C. Carl, Barre. M. J. B.

AFTER A WELL SPENT LIFE

Mrs. D.M. Hall passed away Tuesday afternoon- One of Otsego's oldest residents

Mrs. Matilda D. Hall passed away Tuesday afternoon, September 8 at 1:15 o'clock at her home on Allegan Street. Having been confined to her bed for nearly four months, aged 88 years, 5 months and 22 days. Mrs. Hall patiently awaited the final summons, never murmuring or complaining about her lot. So that when the death angel touched her brow, she closed her eyes in peaceful sleep and in her ended a life that for many years had been living upon borrowed time.

Matilda D. Newman was born at Covington, New York, March 17, 1820. Her father died when she was an infant leaving her mother with nine children.

At the age of 8 she, with her sister, Mrs. Roswell Crane, with whom she lived, came to Michigan, living with Mr. and Mrs. Crane at Marshall, Prairie Ronde and Kalamazoo before settling in Otsego.

On November 10, 1839, at Comstock, Miss Newman was united in the bonds of holy wedlock to Mr. Daniel M. Hall and immediately commenced housekeeping. Mr. Hall making their furniture.

In 1840, they removed to Otsego where she has ever since resided. In 1860 Mr. and Mrs. Hall moved into the home on Allegan Street where they both passed their last days. In 1889 they celebrated their golden wedding. A general invitation was given to their friends and neighbors. From 3 to 9 they kept open house and over 200 friends came to extend congratulations.

Five children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Hall. Three of whom survive. Mrs. L. A. Crane of Pueblo, Colorado, E.M. Hall of Poneto, Indiana and Marcia V. Hall who has lived with and cared for her mother at the old homesite since the father's death, which occurred in 1891.

Besides the two daughters and son, Mrs. Hall is survived by 8 grandchildren, 6 great grandchildren, together with a large circle of friends and neighbors who mourn her departure.

The sympathies of friends are lovingly extended to those who mourn.

The funeral will be held Friday afternoon at 2 o'clock from the late residence. Reverend Charles Owens of Middleville, officiating, assisted by Reverend John Fletcher of Plainwell and Reverend E.R. Clark. Burial at Mountain Home.

SOCIAL SECURITY NO.

None

If veteran, name war

None

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

MICHIGAN DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH

Bureau of Records and Statistics

State File No.

1192

FULL
NAME

Marcia V. Hall

Local File No. 103

PLACE OF DEATH:

County: Washtenaw

Township

City or Village: Ypsilanti

Name of hospital: 201 N. Hamilton

(If not in hospital, give street address.)

Length of

stay: In hospital In this community

Sex
Female

Color or Race

White

Single, Married, Widowed

or Divorced

Single

NAME OF HUSBAND or WIFE

Age, if alive

Date of death: Oct. 14, 1854

Age in Years Months Days If less than one day

85 11 2 hrs. min.

Place of birth: Otsego, Michigan

Usual occupation: Teacher

Industry or business

Name: Daniel M. Hall

Birthplace: Vermont

Maiden Name: Unknown

Birthplace: Covington, New York

Informant: Pearl Hall

Address: 201 N. Hamilton St., Ypsilanti

Burial, cremation or removal (Circle the word which applies)

Place: Otsego, Michigan

Cemetery: Mountain Home Date: Sept. 17, 1940

Funeral director's
Firm: Stevens & Bush

Address: Ypsilanti, Michigan

Date: Sept. 17, 1940 H. C. Holme

KK

Loc

USUAL RESIDENCE OF DECEASED:

State: Michigan County: Washtenaw

Township

City or Village: Ypsilanti

Street No. 201 N. Hamilton

If foreign born, how long in U. S. A. ? years

MEDICAL CERTIFICATION

Date of death: Sept. 16, 1940

I hereby certify that I attended the deceased from Sept. 12,

1940 to Sept. 16, 1940 I last saw her live on

Sept. 14, 1940 Death is said to have occurred on the

date stated above at 7:00 A.M.

Immediate cause of death:

Decompensation of heart

Duration

3 mo.

Other contributory causes of importance

Chronic valvular disease of heart

15 yrs.

Major findings and dates:

Of operations

Of autopsy

In case of violence, state if accident, homicide or suicide.

Date: 19



THE Lord is my shep-
herd; I shall not want.
He maketh me to lie
down in green pastures; he
leadeth me beside the still
waters. He restoreth my soul;
he leadeth me in the paths of
righteousness for his name's
sake. Yea, though I walk
through the valley of the shad-
ow of death, I will fear no evil:
for thou art with me, thy rod
and thy staff they comfort me.
Thou preparest a table before
me in the presence of mine
enemies: thou anointest my
head with oil, my cup run-
neth over. Surely goodness
and mercy shall follow me
all the days of my life: and
I will dwell in the house of
the Lord for ever.

IN MEMORY OF

MARCIA V. HALL

BORN

OCTOBER 14, 1854

DATE OF DEATH

SEPTEMBER 16, 1940

SERVICES FROM

STEVENS & BUSH FUNERAL HOME

Ypsilanti, Michigan

PARDEE FUNERAL HOME

Otsego, Michigan

CLERGYMEN OFFICIATING

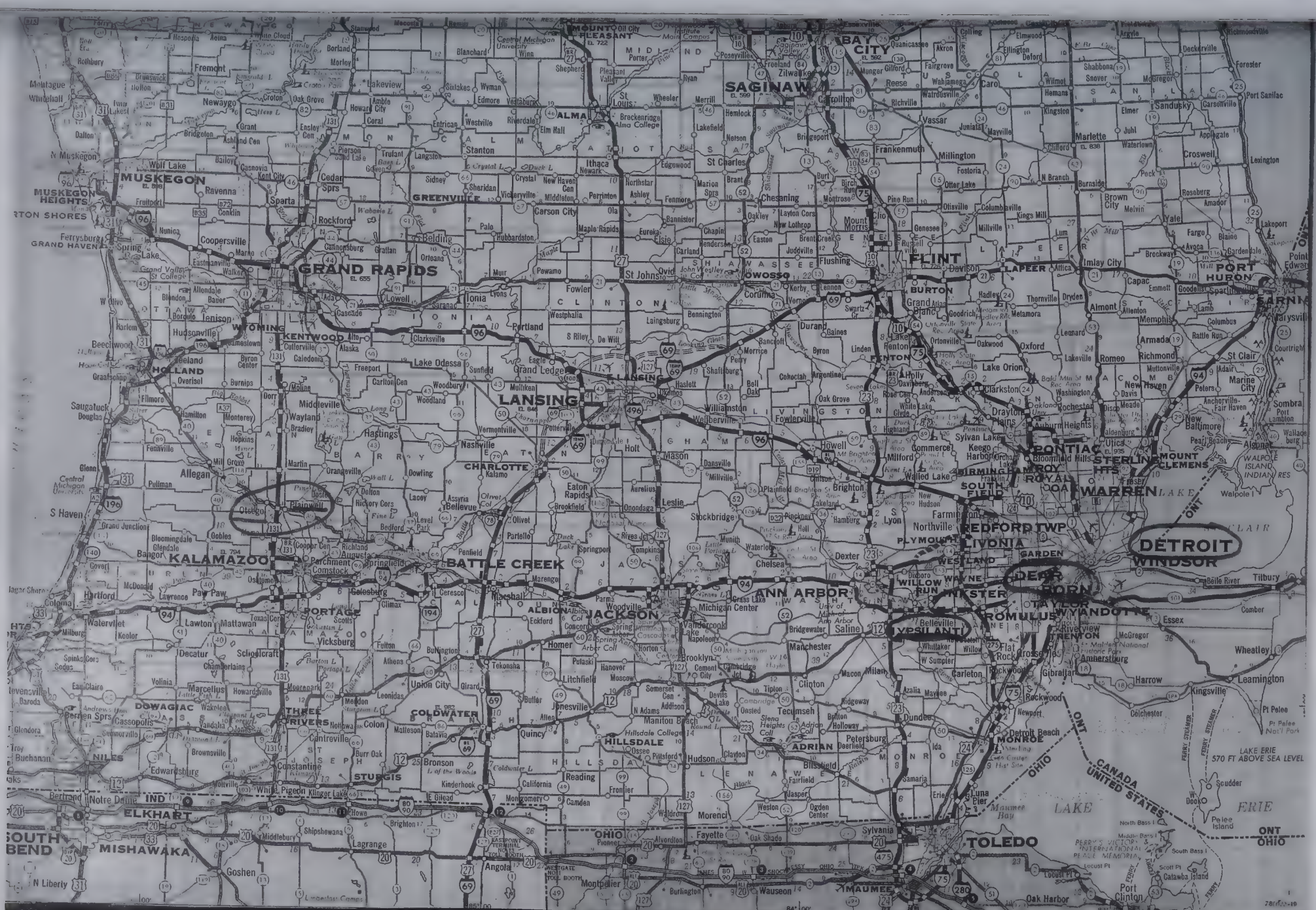
REV. GORDON SPEER

REV. HARVEY C. COLBURN

FINAL RESTING PLACE

MOUNTAIN HOME CEMETERY

Otsego, Michigan





GREATER NEW YORK FERRIES, BRIDGES, TUNNELS AND TOLL ROADS (Tolls and Schedules are subject to change)

Staten Island Ferry

South and Whitehall Sts., Manhattan to St. George, Staten Island—toll car and driver one way \$1.75; each additional passenger 25¢ round trip. Pedestrians 25¢. Southbound only. Continuous service every 20 minutes 24 hours a day, Monday thru Sunday.

Shelter Island Ferries

Greenport, L.I.—Shelter Island Heights, L.I.—toll car and driver one way \$2.00; additional passengers 25¢. Round trip \$4.00. Weekdays: 5:40 AM to 11:45 PM. Schedule B-C, Sunday & R. Holidays: 6:30 AM to 11:45 PM. N.Y. 114 at North Haven, L.I.—toll car and driver one way \$2.00; additional passengers 25¢. Round trip \$4.00.

Long Island Sound

New London, Conn.—Nov. 1 through April 30 car and driver one way \$5.75. Additional passenger 1 through Oct. 31 car and driver \$10.50. Additional passengers \$3.00. Contact terminals for departure and additional information on Senior Citizens, half fare, commutation books, Special Cruises and Orlean.

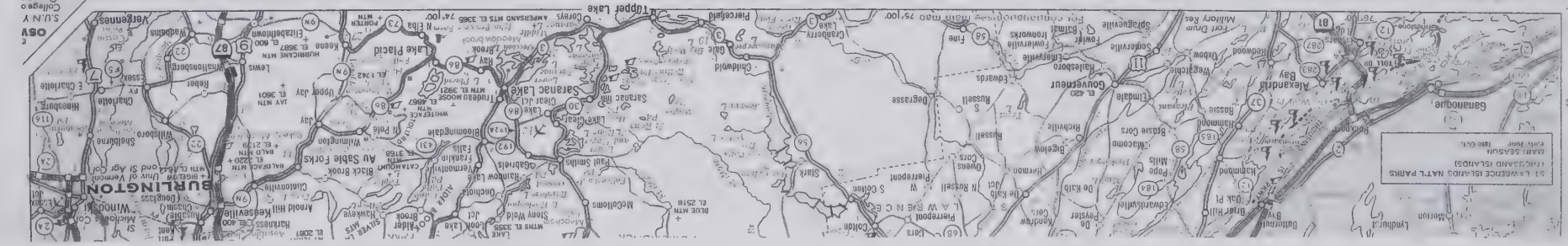
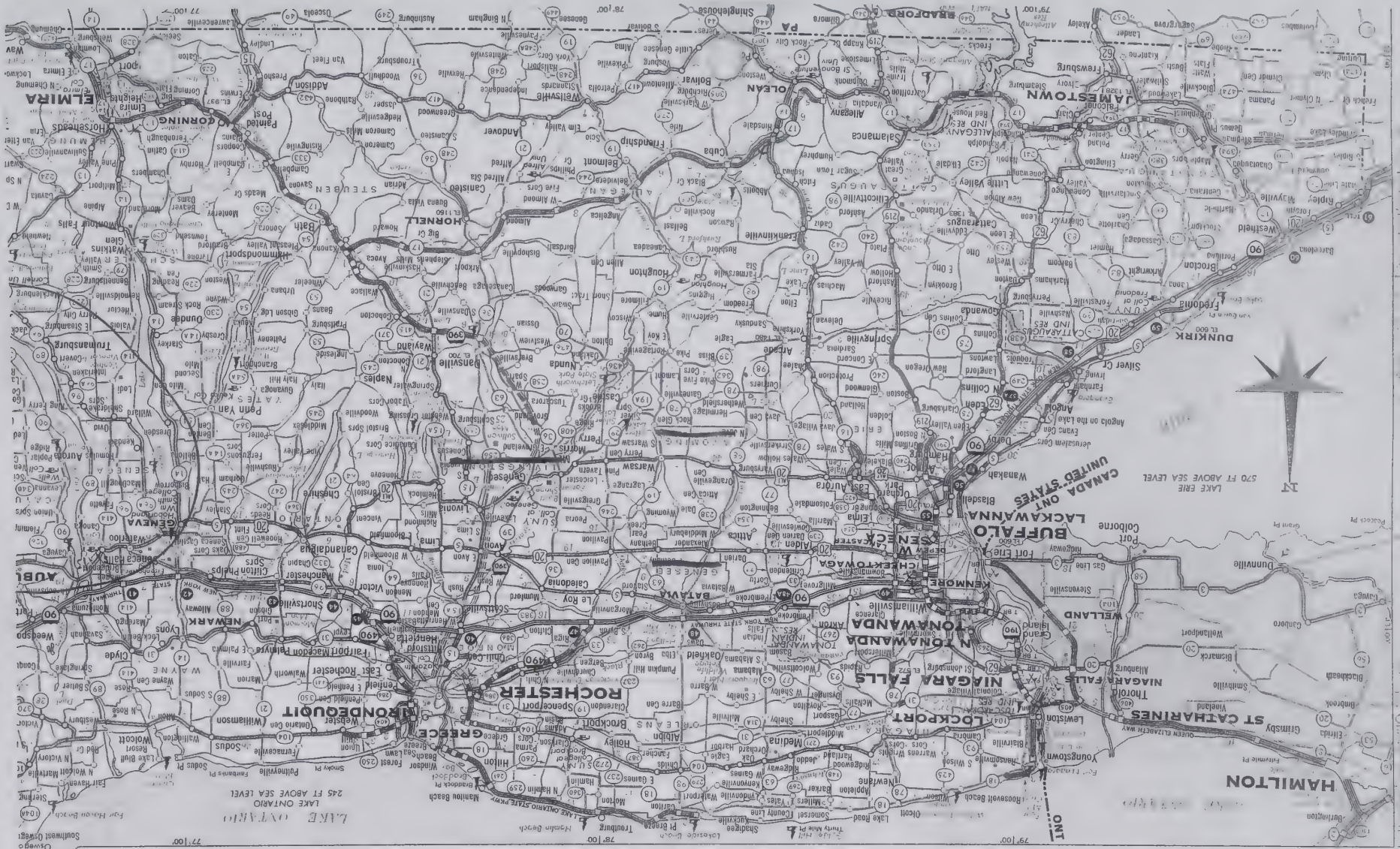
Port Jefferson, L.I.—Bridgeport, Conn.—toll car and driver one way \$14.00; additional passengers \$3.50. Round trip same day \$5.00; Sun. & Hol. \$6.00. Daily service mid May thru mid Oct. Contact terminals for departure schedule, and additional information about Special Cruises and Reservations.

Bridges, Tunnels, Parkways and Turnpikes

Atlantic Beach Bridge—Lawrence, L.I. to Atlantic Beach, L.I.—toll 25¢
 Bayonne Bridge—Bayonne, N.J. to Port Richmond, S.I.—toll \$1.50. Southbound only.
 Bear Mountain Bridge—Bear Mountain, N.Y. to N.Y. 90—toll 50¢. Eastbound only.
 Bronx-Whitestone Bridge—Linking Parkways in Queens with the Bronx—toll 75¢
 Brooklyn-Battery Tunnel—Lower Manhattan to South Brooklyn—toll 75¢
 Connecticut Turnpike, Greenwich, Norwalk, Stratford, West Haven and Branford, Conn.—toll 25¢
 Cross Bay Veterans Memorial Bridge—Broad Channel to Rockaway Beach, Queens—toll 50¢
 Garden State Parkway—toll 10¢, 15¢ or 25¢ at each toll area.
 George Washington Bridge—Fort Lee, N.J. to Int. 95, Upper Manhattan—toll \$1.50. Eastbound only.
 Goethals Bridge—Elizabeth (Bayway), N.J. to Staten Island Expwy., Richmond—toll \$1.50. Eastbound only.
 Henry Hudson Bridge—Inwood Hill Park, Manhattan to Spuyten Duyvil, Bronx—toll 50¢
 Holland Tunnel—Jersey City, N.J. to Canal St., Lower Manhattan—toll \$1.50. Eastbound only.
 Hutchinson River Parkway, Palisades Manor, N.Y.—toll 25¢
 Lincoln Tunnel—Weehawken, N.J. to 38th St., Midtown Manhattan—toll \$1.50. Eastbound only.
 Loop Parkway, L.I.—Point Lookout to Mendowbrook State Parkway—toll 25¢ (Freeport route only). Does not include entrance to Lones Beach State Park.
 Marine Parkway Bridge—Flatbush Ave., Brooklyn to Jacob Rits Park, Rockaway Beach, Queens—toll 50¢
 Merritt Parkway, Greenwich, Conn.—toll 25¢
 Newburgh—Beacon Bridge—U.S. 9W to N.Y. 90—toll 50¢. Eastbound only.
 New England Thruway, New Rochelle, N.Y.—toll 30¢

Bridges, Tunnels, F

Greater New York City Area, approx. 3.5¢ per mile.
 New York State (Gov. Thomas E. Dewey) Thruway
 Ocean Parkway (Jones Beach State Park)—toll trip including parking at Long Island State P.
 Outerbridge Crossing—Perth Amboy, N.J. to Rt. Perkins Memorial Drive—Seven Lakes Pkwy.—toll 1.00.
 Queens-Midtown Tunnel—2nd Ave. and 36th St. Robert Moses Causeway, L.I.—Montauk High.
 Long Island State Parks: \$2.00 mid April to r.
 Saw Mill River Parkway, Yonkers, N.Y.—toll 25¢.
 Smith Point Bridge—William Floyd Pkwy. to St. Southern State Parkway, L.I.—North Valley St.
 Tappan Zee Bridge (New York State-Gov. Thro \$1.50. Eastbound only.
 Throgs Neck Bridge—Linking Expressways in t.
 Triborough Bridge—Linking the Bronx (Bruckl via Randalls and Wards Island—toll 75¢.
 Verrazano-Narrows Bridge—Brooklyn-Queens E mond—toll \$1.00.
 Free Bridges—Queensboro, Williamsburg, M auszko, Long Beach.



POST CARD



CORRESPONDENCE HERE

NAME AND ADDRESS HERE

Merry Christmas.
Your present is the
"American Boy" which
will visit you regularly
through the year. I'll
pass the Oregonian
is his present and
Mamma the "Children's Journal".

Master Eddie Hall,
Perretto,
Ind.

MARCIA V. HALL

UNDERWEAR
AND HOSIERY

HOME FURNISHINGS

35, YPSILANTI, MICH., MONDAY, SEPT

MISS HALL TAKEN BY DEATH; WAS PROMINENT HERE

rites Tuesday evening for
former teacher, civic
social leader

Miss Marcia V. Hall passed away this morning about 6 o'clock in her home after an illness of 12 weeks. She became ill while on a visit to her early home in Otsego.

Miss Hall was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Daniel M. Hall and was born in Otsego Oct. 14, 1854. She started her career of teaching at the age of 14, was graduated from the Otsego high school and attended the Michigan State Normal College in this city. She taught several years in this state. One of her distinguished pupils was Dwight B. Waldo, ex-president of Western State Teachers College, Kalamazoo. She conducted a shoe store in Otsego at the close of her teaching experience, and in 1915 came to Ypsilanti where she has since resided.

In Ypsilanti she has been recognized as a leading club woman and citizen. She was a member of the Congregational Church and its treasurer for several years. She was a member of the Past Matrons Association of Ypsilanti and a life member of the Ypsilanti Chapter of the Eastern Star. She was a member of the Study Club and past president, and was an honorary member of the Ypsilanti Business and Professional Women's Club, being in charge of current events for a long while in the club. She was at one time active in the W. C. T. U.

Miss Hall is survived by two nieces, Miss Pearl Hall and Miss Mabel A. Hall, Detroit, both of whom have made their home with her. They are the daughters of Miss Hall's deceased brother, Edwin M. Hall, who passed away in 1919. Also surviving are Eddie Hall, a nephew and his family, Ashley, Ind., and two nieces and three nephews in the West. Two sisters died in infancy and a sister, Mrs. Carrie Crane passed away in 1937.

Funeral services will take place in Stevens & Bush Funeral Home Tuesday evening at 7:30. Friends may call there until that time. Wednesday morning the remains will be taken to Otsego where a second service will take place Wednesday afternoon at 3 o'clock from the Pardee Funeral Home and burial will be in Mountain Home Cemetery, Otsego. Rev. Gordon C. Speer, this city, will conduct both services. The Otsego Eastern Star will assist at the rites in Otsego.



O. E. S. ASSIST IN LAST RITES FOR MISS MARGIA HALL WEDNESDAY AFTERNOON

Miss Marcia V. Hall, former teacher and business woman of Otsego, passed away at her home in Ypsilanti, Mich., Monday morning at six o'clock after an illness of about twelve weeks with which she was taken at the time she visited Otsego late in June.

Miss Hall was the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Daniel M. Hall and was born in Otsego Oct. 14, 1854. She started her career of teaching at the age of 14, was graduated from the local high school, attended Michigan State Normal at Ypsilanti. She taught for many years in Michigan. One of her distinguished pupils was Dwight B. Waldo, ex-president of Western State Teachers College, Kalamazoo. She conducted a shoe store in Otsego at the close of her teaching experience, and in 1915 moved to Ypsilanti, where she has since resided.

In Ypsilanti, Miss Hall was recognized as a leading club woman and citizen. She was a member of the Congregational church and its treasurer for several years. She was the first Worthy Matron of the Otsego O. E. S., and was a member of the Past Matrons Association of Ypsilanti and a life member of the Chapter there. Also at Ypsilanti, she was a member and past president of the Study Club, and was an honorary member of the Ypsilanti Business and Professional Women's Club, being in charge of current events for a long while in the club. At one time she was active in the W. C. T. U.

Gordon C. Speer, minister of the First Congregational Church in Ypsilanti, wrote the Union this week partly as follows: "We here in Ypsilanti noted with much pleasure the large number of her former students who stopped here from time to time to see her. May I tell you how much she has enjoyed reading the Union? And in turn, through her gracious courtesy, also have had the pleasure of reading about former friends."

Funeral services took place in a funeral home in Ypsilanti Tuesday evening at 7:30. Wednesday morning the remains were brought to Otsego where a second service took place yesterday afternoon at 1 o'clock from the Pardee Funeral Home. Burial was in Mountain Home cemetery. Rev. Gordon C. Speer conducted both services, with the Otsego Eastern Star assisting at the rites here.



MARGIA V. HALL





Union School, Otsego Village

6079558

Land Ownership Maps 1864

Otago

Dalles May '93

HALLS OF HARDWICK

4th gen-Posterity Zacheus Hall

m 419) ELIAS⁴, ZACHEUS³, PERCIVAL², JOHN¹: b. in Sutton, Sept. 23, 1743; d/ 1825, age 82 years, m. Judith Walker of Brookfield; he was a merchant in New Braintree. At his fathers death the management of the estate fell into his hands, and all was lost by his failure in business; he removed to Hardwick, Vt.

His children were:

1. Catherine, b. 1772; m. 1st Justus Warner; m. 2nd. Rev. Edward Whipple of Shrewsbury and Charlton- no children.
2. Jenison, b. Jan., 1774 (Fam 424)
3. Mary, b. 1776, m. 1st Antipas Brigham of Westborough; md. 2nd. Samuel Danforth of Hardwick.
4. Sarah, b. 1780; m., 1st James Carter of Lancaster; m. 2nd. Dr. Theodore Ingalls of Bridgeton, Me.
5. Judith, m. Ward Bailey of Hardwick, Vt. and had seven children, among whom were (1) Ward, a hardware merchant in East Cambridge, Mass in 1857, (2) Judith Hall m. 1857, Leonard Johnson of Peacham, Vt.
6. Arethusa, m. Elizah Torrey of Millbury, Mass, had five children; was a widow in 1836, living in Phil., Pa.
7. Lydia, m. Scova S. Garfield of Hardwick, Vt.; residence in Newfield, not far from Elmira, New York; the children are all dead (1874), and she was old & blind, & perhaps not living

am 420) X ZACHEUS HALL⁴, ZACHEUS³, PERCIVAL², JOHN¹; b. July 1, 1749; was married twice; lived in Hardwick, Vt., and perhaps Chester, Vt.; he was noted for his great height.

His children were:

- X 1. A shael (Family 425)
2. Jonas (Family 426)
3. Zacheus

HALLS OF MEDFORD

3rd gen- Posterity Zacheus Hall

Fam 16)

ZACHERUS HALL², PERCIVAL¹, JOHN¹ : b. in Medford, Mass.
 Jan 11, 1715; d. in New Braintree, Mass., Aug. 13, 1772;
 m. Feb 23, 1741, Mary dau. of Robert Janison, b. Nov. 3, 1723,
 d. Nov 9, 1820, age 97 years; she m. 2nd Ephraim Woods and
 survived him;

Zacheus Hall removed to New Braintree in 1753 and bought
 200 acres of land in the centre of the town, of Ebenezer
 Rawson, whose father was an original proprietor of the town.

Mr. Hall lived for the first 12 years in a house with only
 one room besides the attic. Then he built a larger house.

His children were:

1. Elias, b. Sep 23, 1743 (Fam 419)
2. Mary, b. Sep 17, 1744; d 1825 a.p; m. Gershon Gilbert
 & lived in West Brookfield.
- X 3. Zacheus, b. Jul 1, 1749 (Fam 420) *wife Susanna*
4. Aaron, b. May 23, 1751 (Fam 421)
5. Jane b. June 20, 1753, m. Robert Hoyt and had children
 of whom Nancy m Consider Ewell, of Chesterfield.
6. Lydia b. 1760 (Fam 422)
7. Percival, b. Apr 24, 1764 (Fam 423)

"Tracing Mary Jennison's line-

Mary Jennison was the daughter of Rob (Robert) Jennison and Dorothy Thomas.. Robert and Dorothy were married in 1719 in Suffolk Boston IGI

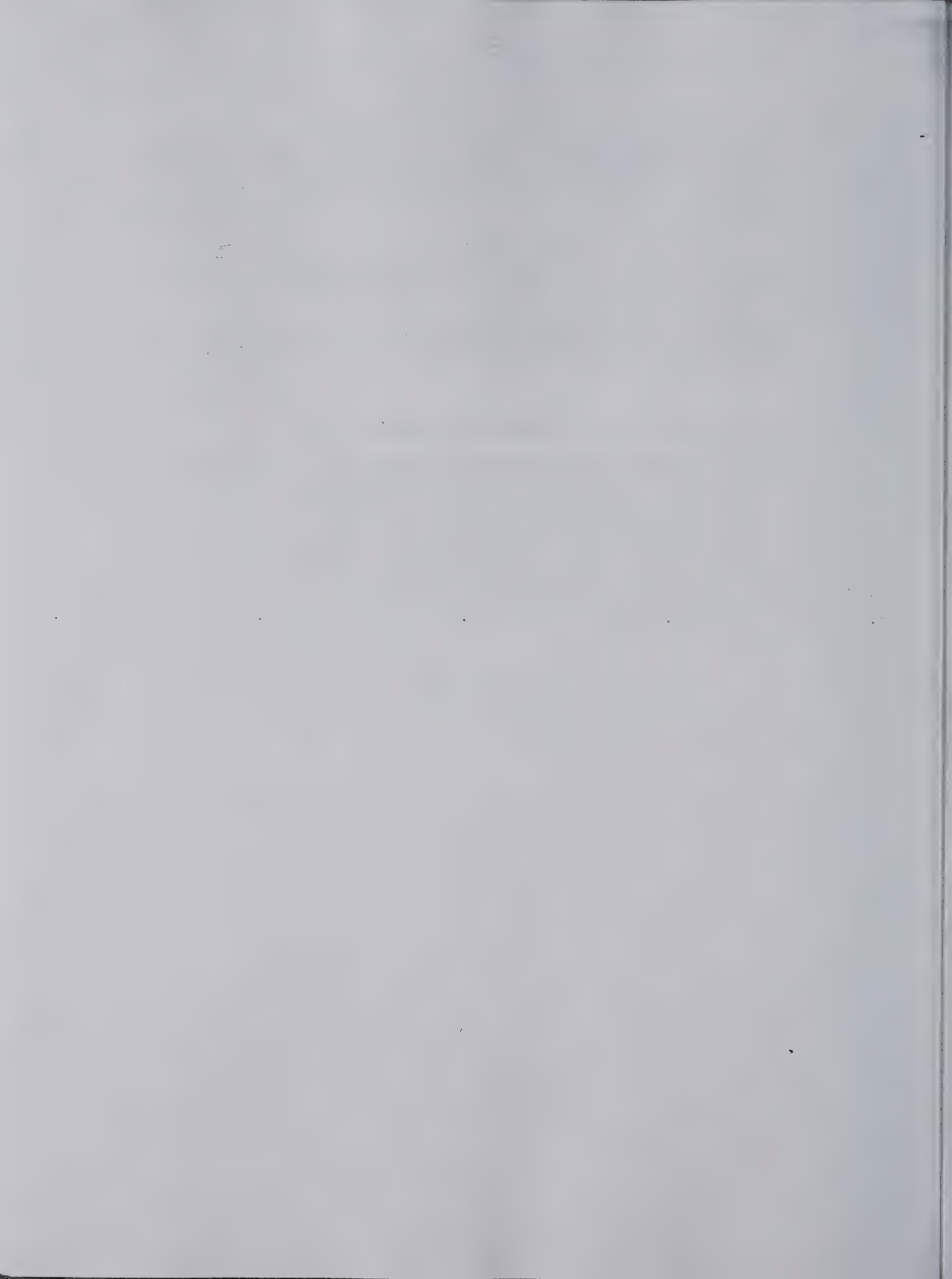
Children were *Mary who m. Rob Jennison and son Joseph
Dorothy Thomas' line;

George Thomas m. Rebecca Maverick IGI states 1682
Children; George b. 16 Feb. 1684 m. Susanna Gutridge
16 June 1709

Peter b. 6 Feb. 1681 m. Elizabeth Burrough
Rebecca b. 25 March 1687
* Dorothy b. 20 Dec. 1690 m. Rob Jennison
Maverick b. 24 Feb. 1694 m. Joanne English

Elias Maverick m. Anna Harris Essex, Ipswich, Mass.
Children;

John b. 27 Dec. 1635 Charleston, Suffolk Mass.
Abigail b. 14 June 1637 Charleston, Suffolk, Mass.
Elizabeth b. 2 April 1639 Charleston, Suffolk, Mass.
Sarah b. 20 Feb. 1640 Chelsea, Suffolk, Mass.
Elias b. 17 Jan. 1643 Charleston, Suffolk, Mass.
Paul b. 10 June 1657 Charleston, Suffolk, Mass.
Rebecca b. 1 Jan. 1659 Boston, Suffolk, Mass.



sent info *10/11/52*

I think I noticed in Ft Wayne Library some vital records for Columbiana Co Ohio- If you ever have a free minute would you look and see if you can find any rrs ? Perhaps Christa Ann and her sister Hannah were born there. Benj might have married Jane Cameron there. He is supposed to be from Fayette Co, Penn but I noticed a Benj Lahr ~~born~~ 23 Oct 1823 or rather christened that date. Parents Paul and Elizabeth-Northumberland, Lower Mahoney Twp, Penn. That is on the other side of the state.

Did find this re-Caroline Hall sister of Marcia Violet (this name probably came straight from a novel).

Crane, Leroy 25 Des Moines, Iowa (Mar 20, 1865) at brides fathers Hall, Caroline W (M) Otsego in Otsego by Edd. Day M.G.

Wit: Jacobs, Wm & Jacobs, Ann of Kil. 5:35.

Attn. ~~This~~ was typed so should be Caroline Matilda.

I would like newspaper clipping but will have to wait- I won't pay Otsego lib.

Forgot to give you Elizabeth Greene -m John Hall

Parents-Percival & Ellen - came to America in the Suzan and Ellin Apr. 1635.

both age 32 He was a husbandman. - See New World Immigrants

ch: John 1636 Eliz 1639 m John Hall. Mormons have a book on Percival & Ellen have ordered a few pages copied.

Well, as you can see this stuff sure takes a lot of checking and re-checking just because something is printed or typed doesn't make it true. I can see why it takes years to check lines. Oh yes, another tid-bit- Matilda Newmans line back three-four generations has a lot of Halls in there. Believe it or not- and you probably will believe it.

*Does Ft Wayne Lib. have copies of N.E. H. & G.R. ?
(A New Eng Hist & Gen Reg).*

April 1982

Cooley daughter settled here. Mary Cooley Lee

Oakesdale, Washington is in Whitman County, approx 40 mi so-east of Spokane, in the extreme northeast portion of the county. 10 mi west of Idaho and 10 mi south of county line-Whitman County is known for farming. Mainly large wheat farms.

So you found another Hall of Medford- I'm not really surprised. They seem to spring up all over the joint. Sometimes I think anyone who tries to trace a Hall is nutty.

I also thought you would find other lines to the Mayflower. There are people who are related to all the passengers. People tended to marry friends in those days. I suppose that parents exerted quite a bit of pressure on their children to marry parents choice. It is truly odd though your mentioning Francis Cooke. I still have not found Susanna Halls maiden name so looked up any Susanna with a surname of Zacherus' brothers wife's., middle names, et cetera. Well, found a book on Rev War pensioners and Aaron Hall bro of Zacherus was there. His first wife according to that book was a Cook, Elizabeth (Hall of Medford says # 1 is Aphia Putnam) We found several Susannas the right age- a couple of them in Plymouth County. Oh yeah- under any and all names we managed to find Susannas the right age so much for a short cut.

Have you checked the Mayflower line yet?

I will be truly surprised if we find any direct Hall lines to the Mayflower. To the founding fathers perhaps- there are at least four possibles already. Some of the cousins in the Hall of Medford line probably go to the Mayflower Haven't checked any of them. As to the Newmans- I am not going to give you any information until I am sure. You are the one always telling me not to jump to conclusions. Remember? One day I think I have found the missing link- the next day not so sure. Films on vital records are coming in slower and slower. The Mormans have had to pick up all the census work that formerly came out of Texas Archives so instead of getting films in two weeks it is 4-6 weeks. We did order a film on Halls in New Hampshire and found Rebecca and Susanna and place of marriage. So sent for those films two weeks ago- should come soon

You are slipping Shirley. You missed Matilda Newmans father in the Genessee New York 1820 census- also her grandfather. Father is Patty Newman sometimes we have found it as Patty Enos Newman, His father was Benjamin Newman. Am pretty sure I know wives names but you will have to wait. Heh' Heh'. I think Patty's name was Patroneus. (Found that in a book). Patty had nine children in 1820. 3 male und 10; 3 female under 10; 3 female 10-16 Benj Newman was listed as 1 male 45 up 1 female 45 up. Patty listed 26-45 his wife 26-45. Matilda was born in 1820 so she was last child. Her father must have died soon after- but no luck in vital records or cemetery records. Another Michigan as far as getting info out of Covington. Town historian says town Hall burned a few years ago. Anyway not all the children were born in New York.

Answer Zacherus Sr. died 13 Aug 1772. Have his will which I will copy next time I'm at the copiers.

Now to Halls- you don't know what you are asking for- all the Halls for six-seven generations. Tell me what you want and I'll get it. Will give you the related lines once again.

Arriving April 1982 to US leaving April 1982 arriving to be placed in the hands of the...

Mary Jennison wife of Zacherus Hall Sr.

Elias Maverick m Anna Harris (IGI states 1650 in Essex, Ipswich, Mass - is she a second wife or is this wrong date?
Children shown all belong to Elias/Anna according to IGI.
ch: John c 27 Dec 1635
Abigail c 14 Jun, 1637
Eliz c 2 Apr 1639
Sarah b 20 Feb 1640
Elias c 17 Jan 1643
Paul c 10 Jun 1657
Rebecca b 1 Jan 1659
Sarah born in Chelsea
Rebecca born in Boston, Suffolk
Rest Charleston, Suffolk, Mass

George Thomas m Rebecca Maverick (IGI states in 1682 - Note diff in dates have not checked this but either.

ch: George b 16 Mar, 1684 m Susana Gutridge 16 Jun 1709
Peter b 6 Feb 1681 m Eliz Burrough
Rebecca b 25 Mar 1687
Dorothy 20 Dec 1690 m Rob Jennison
Maverick 24 Feb 1694 m Joanne English

Bob or Rob Jennison m Dorothy Thomas in 1719 - Suffolk - Boston - IGI (Robert ?)

ch: Mary 23 Feb 1741 Suffolk, Boston m Zacherus Hall (Sr)
Joseph ~~xxxxxxx~~ (picked this name up in Zacherus Halls will)

Thomas & Maverick are both names of founding fathers. Is it foundling or Bounding? Probably Founding.

Jane Willis wife of John Hall

George Willis or Willow m (1st) Jane Falphry, widow m (2) Sarah
ch: Thomas b Dec 28, 1638 both children probably Geo/Jane.
Stephen b Oct 14, 1644 (Geo Willis b in Eng 1602 came Cambridge ca 1628)

Thomas Willis m Grace Newell Tay

ch: Jane b 9 Apr 1677 m ~~xxxxxx~~ Hall
Wm b 7 Jul 1685

Grace m Stephen Hall son of Stephen of Stow who was bro of our John

Abraham Newell 1581/1672 m Frances born 1594

ch: Fayth 1626
Grace 1621 m Wm Tay
Abraham 1620
John 1629
Isaacke 1632

Wm Tay m Grace Newell

Grace 1621 m ~~xxxxxx~~ Willis

Thomas Willet (1610-1674) m Mary Brown ~~xxxxxx~~ 1616/70 in 1636
was a founding father. - Any relative to our Geo.?

Abraham Newell & his family came to US leaving Ipswich April, 1634 arriving New England 12 Nov 1634. Name of ship Francis of Ipswich. Either before or after arrival ship went to West Indies - see New World Immigrants Vol 1 p 67-68

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

HUSBAND (3) <u>Zacheus (Zachares) Hall Sr.</u>					
Born (date) <u>11 Jan 1715</u>	Place <u>Medford, Middlesex Mass.</u>				
Chr. (date) _____	Place _____				
Marr. (date) <u>23 Feb. 1741</u>	Place <u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Co. Mass.</u>				
Died (date) <u>13 August 1772</u>	Place <u>New Braintree, Worcester Mass.</u>				
Bur. (date) _____	Place _____				
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) <u>Percival Hall</u>	HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) <u>Jane Willis</u>				
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____					
WIFE (full maiden name) <u>Mary Jennison</u>					
Born (date) <u>16 October 1722</u>	Place <u>Framingham, Middlesex County Mass.</u>				
Chr. (date) _____	Place _____				
Died (date) <u>9 Nov. 1820 (97)</u>	Place _____				
Bur. (date) _____	Place _____				
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) <u>Robert Jennison B1684-</u>	WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) <u>Dorothy Thomas B.1690</u>				
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS <u>(2) Ephraim Woods - She survived him - + Rebecca Maverick - dau of Elias Maverick & Anna Harris</u>					
SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN DAY MONTH YEAR	WHERE BORN TOWN COUNTY STATE OR COUNTRY	DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED DAY MONTH YEAR
①	<u>Elias Hall</u>	<u>23 Sept. 1743</u>	<u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.</u>	<u>26 May 1771</u>	<u>1825</u>
②	<u>Mary Hall</u>	<u>17 Sept. 1743</u>	<u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.</u>	<u>2 April 1772</u>	<u>1825</u>
③	<u>Zachares Hall Jr.</u>	<u>1 July 1749</u>	<u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.</u>	<u>1784</u>	<u>1844</u>
④	<u>Jane</u>	<u>20 June 1753</u>	<u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.</u>	<u>17 May 1778</u>	<u>Robert Hoyt</u>
⑤	<u>Aaron</u>	<u>23 May 1751</u>	<u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.</u>	<u>10 Nov 1785</u>	<u>4 Sept. 1835</u>
⑥	<u>Lydia</u>	<u>1760</u>	<u>Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.</u>	<u>19 Oct 1785</u>	<u>27 Sept 1833</u>
⑦	<u>Percival</u>	<u>24 April 1764</u>		<u>43 July 1791 (INT)</u>	<u>19 March 1843</u>
8				<u>Elizabeth White</u>	
9					
10					
11					
SOURCES OF INFORMATION			OTHER MARRIAGES <u>Robert Jennison m. Dorothy Thomas</u> <u>171719 Suffolk Boston (IGI)</u>		

Zacheus Hall Sr.

A Percival Hall was father of Zacherus. Percival had twelve children.
 This info filed by E Mauray Payne, Springville, Utah in 1961.
 Percival born 11 Feb 1672 Cambridge, Middlesex Mass
 died 25 Dec 1752 Sutton, Middlesex, Mass
 parents were John Hall and Elizabeth Green.
 he was married 18 Oct 1697 in Woburn Mass. to
 Jane Willis born Oct 1677 at Medford, Middlesex, Mass
 died 28 Oct 1757
 her parents were Thomas Willis and Grace Tay

Jane Willis married twice her second husband was Ephriam Woods

Children: All born Medford-Middlesex, Mass

1. Percival	born 13 Nov 1698	died 15 May 1738	m to Lydia Bounds 18 Dec 1726
2. Jane	15 May 1700		Jonas Rice
3. Mary	1702	1749	Thomas Rice
4. Elizabeth	1704		m James McClellan 26 Dec 1722
5. Martha	1706		Jos. Willard 31 March 1734
6. Stephen	2 Apr 1709	died 29 Jan 1787	m Sarah Taft 17 Apr 1735
7. Abigail	1710		m Jos. Willard 13 Jan 1736
8. Thomas	12 Aug 1712		m Judith Chase 30 Jun 1737
X 9. Zaccheus	TWIN 11 Jan 1714/15	died 15 Jul 1772	m Mary Jennison 28 Feb 1741/42
10. Susannah	TWIN 11 Jan 1714/1715		m Jamen Holden 13 Jul 1736/7
11. Grace	born 5 Oct 1717		M Hugh Cummings
12. Willis	born 7 Mar 1719/20	died 10 Apr 1800	M 1) C. Martha Gibbs 2 May 1746

One of the sources of info was a book by D.B. Hall. It is on film and has been ordered. Also sources were vital records, et cetera. No need to check further until we find out if they are our Halls.

Don't bother Colleen with this until we prove the link. I have a feeling we might need her help more later.

HALLS OF MEDFORD

am 5) PERCIVAL HALL², JOHN¹ continued.

He appeared to be the chief means of the settlement of his kinsman Rev. David Hall, from Yarmouth, over the church of Sutton; he was a very large landed proprietor, and represented the town in General Court (see history of Sutton). His grandson Jonathan Hall, of Windsor, Vt. said "that he was a short, thick man, and a great worker".

His grave is near that of his son Willis in the burying ground near the meeting house in Sutton Center, but there is no grave stone erected to his memory. Those of his posterity who feel an interest in having a suitable monument set up at his grave will do well to write to Gardner Hall, of Sutton, on the subject.

F.300

His children were:

1. Percival, b. Nov. 18, bap. Nov. 20, 1698; d. May 5, 1738, and was buried in the family grave yard on his fathers farm; m. Dec. 18, 1726. Lydia Bounds, had no children; he was admitted to the church of Sutton, Mar. 29, 1730.
2. Jane , b. May 5, 1700 (Fam 12, Part 6)
3. Elizabeth (Fam 13, Part 6)
4. Mary , m. 1726 Thomas Rice and d. 1749. Was born Jul 15, 1706. She had two children (1) Mary b. Apr. 20, 1727 (2) Hannah b. Mar 5, 1729 in the Leland papers we find that she m. Joseph Willard and lived to be 90 years of age; Thomas Rice m. 2nd and had a large family.
5. Martha , m. Mar 31, 1734, Joseph Willard, probably lived in Worcester.
6. Stephen, b. Apr. 2, 1709 (Fam 14, Part 7)
7. Abigail, m. Jan 13, 1736, Joseph Willard
8. Thomas, b. Aug 12, 1712 (Fam 15, Part 8)
- X 9. Zacherus, b. Jan 11, 1715 (Fam 16, Part 9)
10. Susannah, TWIN to Zacheus; m. Jul. 13, 1736, James Holden.
11. Grace, b. Oct. 7, 1717; m. Noah Cummings; resided in Harwich on the Cape.
12. Willis, b. Mar 7, 1720 (Fam 17 Part 10)

NOTE - THE WILLIS FAMILY

The Willis Family. The name is written on the records of Cambridge, Willow, Willows, and Willoes, the name should be written Willow and is quite another name than Wyllys, which is generally spelled Willis. But his descendants prefer to be called Willis rather than Willow.

George Willow (Willis) the emigrant ancestor was born in England about 1602, and came to Cambridge about 1628, although the formation of the town was not until 1630. In 1688 he stated that he was 86 yrs old and had lived in Cambridge 60 yrs. He m. 1st., Widow Jane Palphry, the mother of John Palphry, some of whose descendants have been men of distinction; m. 2nd Sarah _____, who survived him. George Willis and wife Jane were members of the Church of Cambridge in full communion before 1658, when the church records were burned. He made his will Sep. 17, 1690 and it was probated Oct. 7, 1690.

He left two sons (1) Thomas b. Dec 28, 1638; (2) Stephen, b. Oct. 14, 1644 and both had families.

Thomas m. Grace, dau. of William & Grace (Newell) Tay. William Tay was b. 1608; d. 1683, lived in Boston in 1643; m. in Roxbury Sept 14, 1644, Grace dau. of Abraham Newell. Thomas was a houswright and lived in Billerica several years and removed to Medford before 1712 when he was one of the founders of the church, and was chosen its first deacon. He died Aug. 14, 1725. His wife Grace was born Aug. 23, 1645 and died Jan. 23, 1716, age 70 yrs (see gravestone Medford). Their dau. Grace, M. Stephen Hall of Medford, "Stow Hall" so called (see Halls of Stow)

(Percival Hall², John¹ m. Jane Willis dau. Thos.² Geo¹ Willis)

(Fam 4)

STEPHEN HALL¹, JOHN¹; b. 1670; d Sep 3, 1755, age 85;
 m. 1st Elizabeth _____; d May 14, 1716, age 42; m. 2nd.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Timothy & Elizabeth Fowle, b. Sep 28, 1681;
 d. Feb. 3, 1764; she had been married Mar 2, 1699 to
 Timothy Walker of Woburn; b. Jun 16, 1672; d. Jun 19, 1706;
 they were the parents of Elizabeth, m. Capt. John Hall, and
 of Abigail, m. Andrew Hall; Stephen Hall resided on the
 homestead in Medford, was a Lt.;

He made his will Jul 26, 1750, in which he gave all of his
 property to his wife during her life, after her decease it
 was to go to his son Stephen, except \$46, 13s. 4d., which
 was to go to his daughter Mary and her heirs, the executors
 of his will were his son Stephen and Stephen Hall, Jr.
 probably the son of John Hall, Jr.

Children were:

1. Mary b. Apr 17, 1719
2. Stephen, b. Aug 1721 (Fam 11-Part 5)
3. Sarah, b. Oct. 14, 1724; d. Aug 20, 1725
4. Elizabeth, b. Dec 19, 1728; d. Sep 9, 1749

(Fam 5)

PERCIVAL HALL², JOHN¹: b. in Cambridge, Feb. 11, 1672, d. in
 Sutton, Mass., Dec. 25, 1752, age 80 years; m. in Woburn,
 Oct. 18, 1697, Jane, dau. of Thomas and Grace (Tay) Willis
 b. Oct. 1677 d. Oct. 28, 1757 age 80 years (see note on
 Willis family).

Percival Hall, of Medford, owned the covenant of the church
 of Cambridge in order to have his children baptized; and
 son Percival was baptized Nov. 20, 1698; he and his wife
 were admitted to full communion Dec. 31, 1699. He was one
 of the founders of the church of Medford, Feb. 11, 1713, and
 was chosen deacon in place of his father-in-law Thomas Willis
 who resigned on account of old age, Mar. 9, 1720. He was
 proprietor of Sutton in 1720, and removed to that place in
 the fall of 1720, or in the following spring; was dis-
 missed from the church of Medford, Dec. 3, 1721 and with
 his wife was admitted to the church of Sutton the same month;
 and not long after was chosen the 2nd deacon of that
 church; he became a very prominent and efficient man in both
 church and town affairs.

Dear Shirley -

In answer to your letter - Richard & Pete Hooten had no children.
As to Art and Ruth Vail I have no dates. Children were: Burt, Vivian,
Norman, Ralph, Raymond & Martha.

Jewell and me aren't finding a great amount. Just a name here &
there. Going over to the Dallas today and hope a couple more films are in.
I'll fill you in on what I've found later. Have a pretty good idea of
Mottidas family. Just want to prove a couple more facts. They seem to go
back to pilgrims rather than Puritans. Have one 11th generation name on
the HALLS.

11th Abraham Newell m Frances — .
1581-1672

ch: Abraham	1626	8y	NOTE: Family came to USA in 1634 from Ipswich, Suffolk, England
John	1629	5y	
Isaacke	1632	2y	
x Grace	1621	13y	
Fayth	1620	14y	

10th Grace b 1621 m Wm Tay (1608-1683)
1644

9th Had dau Grace who m Thomas Willis
1648-1716 1638-1725

8th They had dau Jane who m Percival Hall.

Were going to check today and see what vital records
the Mommms have in England.

Had a film on Cambridge, Mass 1630-1703 - found some
(over)

of our Halls in it. One being warned & fined for leaving
his cattle unattended in the "Common". Was all in old English.

Our Henry Willis or Willaw fell asleep during church
& was fined.

Found ear marks on several. All is interesting.

Going home next week - will try & type more info then.

John -

HUSBAND (full name) Percival Hall
 Born (date) 11 Feb 1672 Place Cambridge Mass
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Marr. (date) 18 Oct. 1697 Place Woburn Mass
 Died (date) 25 Dec 1752 (80) Place Sutton Mass.
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____ Place _____
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____ HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Jane Willis
 Born (date) Oct 9 April 1677 Place _____
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) 28 Oct 1757 (80) Place _____
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
 WIFE'S FATHER (full name) Thomas Willis
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS (M2) Ephraim Woods

WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Grace Taylour Wm Tay
Grace Newell
dau Abraham
91m is Newell

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	Percival	Bap. 20	Nov	1698							
2	Jane	18	Nov.	1698	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	18 Dec. 1726	15	May	1738
3	Elizabeth	5	May	1700	Medford Sutton	Middlesex	Mass	Lydia Bounds			1793 (86)
4	Mary		1704	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	Jonas Rice				Barre Mass
5	Martha	July 15	1706	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	26 Dec. 1722	James McClellan			
6	Stephen		1706	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	----- 1726	Thomas Rice			1749
7	Abigail	2	April	1709	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	31 March 1734	Joseph Willard		
8	Thomas		1710	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	12 April 1735	Sarah Taft	29	Jan	1787
9	Zacherus (sn)	12	Aug	1712	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	13 Jan 1736	Sutton Mass		
10	Susannah	11	Jan	1715	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	30 June 1737	Joseph Willard		
11	Grace	7	Oct	1717	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	30 June 1737	July 1797		
	Willis	7	March	1720	Medford	Middlesex	Mass	mi Judith Chase	Cornish N.H.		
								23 Feb. 1741	15	July	1772
								Mary Jennison	New Braintree Mass.		
								13 July 1736			
								James Holden			
								Noah Cummins			
								OTHER MARRIAGES			
								2 May 1746			

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

Willis

OTHER MARRIAGES
May 1746
(M2) G. Martha Gibbs died 10 April 1800

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
 NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
 PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, VT
 To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
 GROUP
 RECORD

HALLS OF MEDFORD

The emigrant ancestor was

17 JOHN HALL¹, son of widow Mary Hall, of Cambridge. He was born in England, 1627; died in Medford, Mass., Oct. 18, 1701, age 74 yrs; married Apr. 2, 1656 Elizabeth, daughter of Percival and Ellen Green of Cambridge. John Hall took the oath of fidelity in Middlesex County, 1652 and in the same year the town of Cambridge apportioned to him 20 acres of church land in Billerica. He resided in Concord, Mass. several years previous to 1667 when he returned to Cambridge, and in 1675 removed to Medford, about 8 miles from Boston where he purchased a farm of Caleb Hobert, June 27, 1675, and gave a mortgage on it the same day for £ 260, and which he paid May 2, 1681.

The records of Medford begin in 1674 but very little is written before 1677, when John Hall was chosen constable and selectman, which at that time were the most important officers of the town. Deacon Thos. Willis and John Hall were chosen selectmen, Mar. 12, 1690.

In 1699 John Hall made his will, dividing his large landed estate between his sons, who were to pay his daughters' portions in money, and his widow Elizabeth had rights reserved for her during her life, and had the use of a portion of the house and cellar; Stephen and Thomas had the house and land near it; the house was situated a few rods east of the R/R depot in West Medford, and was demolished many years ago and the old cellar filled up in 1876. Daniel Gleason who married a descendant of John Hall, owns a house & lot in Medford near where the old house stood.

In the old burying ground in Medford, is a thick slate gravestone about as wide as it is high, and arched at the top, in the arch is a death's head, under which stands an hour glass, flanked by two winged figures; at one of the upper corners is written "Memento Mori", at the other "Fugit Hora", and on the body of the stone is engraved as follows: "Here lies the body of John Hall, aged 74 years, Died the 18th of Oct., 1701. The memory of the Just is blessed." By the side of this stone is another on which is engraved "In memory of Elizabeth, wife of John Hall, who died Feb. 4, 1713, in the 74th year of her age." And on the other side of the first mentioned stone is a smaller one "In memory of William Hall aged 19 years who died Jan. 4, 1683" For these descriptions and others in Medford grave yard, we are indebted to Miss Lydia R. Stone of Medford.

HALLS OF MEDFORD

(1)

JOHN HALL¹

1st Generation

Children of John and Elizabeth Hall were:

1. Elizabeth b Jul 18, 1658; m., John Oldham.
2. John b Dec. 13, 1660 (Fam 2)
3. William b. abt 1664; d Jan 4, 1683 age 19.
4. Nathaniel, b May 7, 1666 (Fam 3).
5. Mary, b in Cambridge, May 23, 1668, m., John, son of Humphry Bradshaw of Cambridge, and had 13 children; he d Mar. 19, 1745, age 80; she d Apr 18, 1848 age 80.
6. Stephen b 1670 (Fam 4)
7. Percival, b in Cambridge Feb 11, 1672 (Fam 5)
8. Susanna
9. Jonathan b Sept. 28, 1677 (Fam 6)
10. Sarah, b Mar 31, 1679; d Mar., 1764 age 85 ;
m. Dec 2, 1702, Benjamin Pierce, of Medford and had
(1) Benjamin b Apr 7, 1707 (2) Sarah, b Mar 11, 1710
(3) Eleanor b Feb 13, 1712 (4) Thomas b Aug 11, 1714
(5) Susannah b Jan 29, 1717.
11. Thomas, b Nov 16, 1681 (Fam 7)

HUSBAND (full name) John Hall (Halls of Medford)

Born (date) 1627 Place England

Chr. (date) _____ Place _____

Marr. (date) 2 April 1656 Place _____

Died (date) 18 Oct 1701 (74) Place Medford Mass - Medford burying ground

Bur. (date) _____ Place _____

HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____

HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Widow Mary Hall

HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Elizabeth Green

Born (date) 1639 Place _____

Chr. (date) _____ Place _____

Died (date) 4 Feb 1713 (74) Place _____

Bur. (date) _____ Place Medford Mass. Medford burying ground

WIFE'S FATHER (full name) Percival Green of Cambridge Mass.

WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Ellen

WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
	Elizabeth	18	July	1658								
	John Jr.	13	Dec	1660	Concord		Mass	John Oldham		14	Nov	1720
	William			1664				Temima Spill (sic)		4	Jan	1683 (19)
	Nathaniel	7	May	1666				Medford Mass				
	Mary	23	May	1668	Cambridge		Mass	16 April 1690 Elizabeth Cutter		14	April	1725 (58)
	Stephen			1670				18 April 1848 (80)				
	Percival	X	11	Feb.	1672	Cambridge		John Bradshaw		3	Sept.	1755 (85)
	Susanna							(m) Elizabeth				
	Jonathan	28	Sept	1677				18 Oct 1697		25	Dec	1752
	Sarah	31	Mar	1679			Mass	Jane Willis				
	Thomas	16	Nov	1681				Sutton Mass				
								1702		11	Jan	1750 (72)
								Lydia Cutter				
								2 Dec 1702			March	1761
								Benjamin Pierce				
								2 Dec 1702		25	Jan	1757 (76)
								Hannah Cutter				

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

Percival & Ellen Green came to America in the Mayflower April 1635 - both age 32. He was a husband - man. "New World Immigrants" Ch. John 1636 Ellen 1639 She married John Hall -

OTHER MARRIAGES

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD



John Hall

THE HISTORY OF THE CHURCH OF
CONCORD, MASS., 1630-1800.

WIDOW MARY HALL is first mentioned by Wm. Wilcox of Cambridge when Wm. Wilcox made his will, as he calls her "Sister Widow Hall", and Rev. Mr. Mitchell in his new roll of members after the church records were burned in 1658, makes mention of Widow Mary Hall, as a member in full communion, and adds that her children being of adult years when she was admitted, were not baptised, of whom two, John and Susanna have since been admitted to the church of Concord.

In 1662 Widow Mary Hall received a grant of land from the town of Cambridge. Her son Wm. having died in 1667, she petitioned the court to order a division of his property for her benefit. It appears from the papers found in the probate office at Cambridge, that she had assigned her property to her son Wm. in consideration of her support during her life, and that she lived with him in Concord at the time of his death.

The paper was found on an upper shelf, filed with several others "No. 11-1688, 10-5, Petition of Mary Hall of Concord, mother of Wm., deceased". The 1688 might have been intended for 1668. The paper seems to have been made by an attorney, but signed by her own hand very plainly without any ornamentation, and giving evidence that she was accustomed to use her pen.

It is not known who her husband was, but tradition asserts that he came with his family in the same ship with his brother John, to Charlestown, Mass., in 1630, descendants of the two families settled in Sutton, Mass., and in Granville, New York, have claimed a relationship to each other. There is no name of Hall, on any of the early records of Mass. which gives any probability of being his, except that of "Mr. Nathaniel Hall" to whom the town of Worcester assigned Sept. 1, 1634, a lot of 3 acres which had previously assigned to Capt. Lovell. This is the only time that the name of "Mr. Nathaniel Hall" is mentioned in any of the records. The honorable prefix of Mr. (which was accorded to only a very few) shows that he held a very respectable rank in society.

The names of the children of Widow Mary Hall appear to have been as follows:

1. John , b abt 1626 or 7 (See Halls of Medford)
2. Susanna, member of the Church of Concord.

WIDOW MARY HALL - Children continued

3. William , who lived in Concord in 1633, and married there Oct. 14, 1658 (an error of 1758) , Sarah Terriam and died Mar. 10, 1667 leaving no children.
4. Stephen , who lived in Concord; m. Dec. 3, 1663, and removed to Stow. (See Halls of Stow)

It is somewhat probable that Isabel Hall, who m. Francis Whitmore of Cambridge, b. 1625, was the dau. of Widow M. Hall. Francis Whitmore was a kinsman to Thomas Whitmore or Wetmore who m. Sarah, dau. of John Hall of Middletown, Conn.

It is to be hoped that something more may be found in the records of Mass. concerning Widow M. Hall and Mr. Nathaniel Hall. Perhaps something satisfactory might be found in the records of Coventry, Warwickshire, Eng. If any doubts should arise on examining the records of Coventry concerning Widow M. Hall or Mr. Nathaniel Hall having lived there, the records of St. Edmunds Bury where Wm. Wilcox came from, and where Bishop Joseph Hall lived, might be examined with a possibility of success.

The Hall family of Warwickshire is not as old a family as that of Kent.

The emigrant ancestor was

JOHN HALL. He came from Coventry, Warwickshire, England, in 1630, to Charlestown, Mass., probably in the fleet w/ Gov. Winthrop. It is not known whether he had a family then or not. He was then probably about 21 years of age. His name is # 19 on the list of church members of the first church of Charlestown at its organization, July 30, 1630. There was then no church in Boston; but in 1632, a majority of its members being on that side of Charlestown, they caused its removal, and it became the first church of Boston. The members remaining organized a church in Charlestown, Nov. 2, 1632, consisting of sixteen men and their wives and three unmarried men. Among this number were John Hall and his wife Bethia. John Hall had lot # 48 in 1633. He was made freeman May 14, 1634. There is but little doubt that he resided in Barnstable in 1640; he was recorded as able to bear arms in 1643 and Mr. Paine, the historian of Harwich, Mass. said that John Hall was an inhabitant of Barnstable after 1647, and that he was a resident of Yarmouth in 1653. Barnstable and Yarmouth joined each other and were both incorporated as towns in 1639. That part of Yarmouth where John Hall lived was set off as a separate town in 1793, and named Dennis.

Josiah S. Hall, one of the desc. of John Hall now (1880) owns and lives upon the old homestead in Dennis, and says he thinks that John Hall moved on to it in 1641. Perhaps it might have been at that time claimed as a part of Barnstable. Josiah S. Hall, who has furnished me with a good deal of information, also says "The Halls have occupied a position as good citizens, and I have never heard of any of them being guilty of a crime that would make anyone who bore the name to blush. The emigrant ancestor was a man of character, though not a man much in office."

The probability is that several of John Halls kindred came to this country from Warwickshire, England. It is the tradition in Sutton that a brother, with his family, came with him in the same ship, and that his brother was the grandfather of Deacon Percival Hall, of Sutton, who appears by the history of Sutton to have been the chief means of procuring the settlement of one of John Halls descendants as the pastor of the church of Sutton, viz: the Rev. Dr. David Hall, from Yarmouth. The relationship between the Halls of Yarmouth and the Halls of Medford is claimed also by their descendants who settled in Granville, New York.

Emigrant ancestor JOHN HALL continued

There are two marriages in the N.E.H.G. Reg. which may have reference to this line of Halls. The first in is vol. 2, "John Hall of Warwickshire, Eng. m. the youngest dau. of John Farmer of Ansley, Warwickshire. John Farmer d. in 1669". The other is in Vol. 1, p. 26. " — Pease m. John Hall in Warwickshire".

As to the number of children had by John Hall of Yarmouth, it is believed that he had twelve sons, although we have the names of only ten. But Rev. Dr. David Hall said that he had twelve sons, of whom he had seen seven. Arunah Hall of New Lebanon, N.H., when he was 85 years old in 1864, said that he had often heard his father say that his emigrant ancestor had twelve sons and no daughters. Five of these sons were very probably the children of his wife, Bethia, but we find a record of only two. They are among the baptisms in Charlestown. John, son of John & Bethia Hall, 9, 12, 1639.; Shebar, son of John & Bethia Hall, 13, 3, 1638. The children baptized in Yarmouth, beginning with Joseph, were the sons of John & Elizabeth Hall.

John Hall made his will July 15, 1694, in which he mentions eight sons. His will was probated Aug. 29, 1696; he d. July 23, 1696, and was buried on his farm.

The children were:

1. Samuel, the date of his b. is not known, but probably it was before the b. of John, and there might have been two others b. before 1637, of whom no mention is made. Samuel m. Elizabeth Pollard, of Barnstable; after his death she m. 2nd. Apr. 27, 1699, Nathaniel Jones. Samuel Hall made his will Oct. 7, 1693, and d. Jan. 20, 1694, he had no children but willed his property to his widow and his seven brothers, viz: John, Joseph, Nathaniel, Gershom, William, Benjamin & Elisha.
2. John; b. in Charlestown, 1637; bapt. 13, 3, 1639 (Fam 2)
3. Shebar, bapt. in Charlestown 9, 12, 1639 d. in infancy.
4. Joseph, bapt. in Yarmouth Jul 3, 1642 (Fam 3)
5. Benjamin, bapt. Jul. 14, 1644.
6. Nathaniel, bapt. Feb. 8, 1646 (Fam 4)
7. Gershom, bapt. Mar. 5, 1648. (Fam 5)
8. William, bapt. Jun 8, 1651 (Fam 6)
9. Benjamin, bapt. May 29, 1653. (Fam 7)
10. Elisha, b. 1655 (Fam 8)

LANCOCK & SAM'L ADAMS
ING TO BURLINGTON
BY QUINCY AND A FINE
INNER LOW
ROAD TO BEDFORD

198
ARKE



PAUL REVERE
1735-1818
Buried-Granary Burial Ground

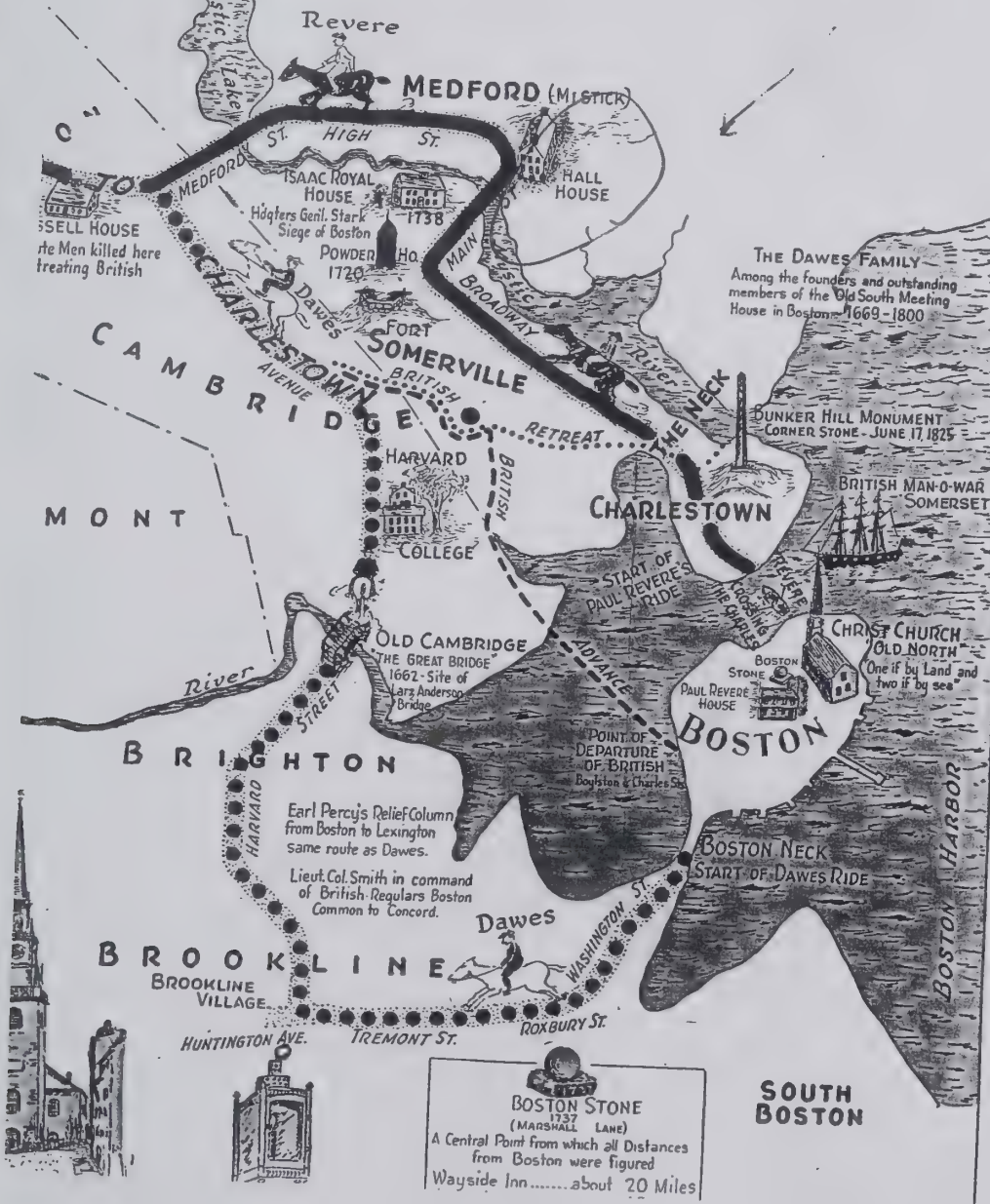
WILLIAM DAWES
1745-1799
Buried-King's Chapel Burial Ground

Two Mounted Messengers of the Revolution

MAP IN

1964

HISTORIC GUIDE
TO BOSTON



Widow Mary Hall

#8 John Hall

Bca 1627 England
D 18 Oct 1701 (74) Medford Mass
M 2 April 1656

#17 Widow Mary Hall
B D

#4 Percival Hall

B 11 Feb 1672 Cambridge Mass.
D 25 Dec 1752 Sutton Mass
M 18 Oct. 1697 Woburn Mass

#9 Elizabeth Green

B
D 4 Feb 1713 (74)

#18 Percival Green

B D
M
Ellen
D

#2 Zachens Hall Sr.

B 11 Jan 1715 Medford Middlesex Mass.
D 15 July 1772 New Braintree, Worcester Mass.
M 23 Feb 1741 Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.

#20 George Willis (Willow)

Bca 1602 D
M Eng.
Came to Cambridge Mass 1628
(m1) Jane Palphry
(m2) Sarah

#5

Jane Willis

B Oct 1677
D 28 Oct 1757 (80)

#10 Thomas Willis

B 28 Dec 1638
D 1725
M

#11 Grace Tapp

B 23 Aug 1645
D 3 Jan 1716 (70)

#22 William Tay
B 1608 D 1683
M Roxbury 14 Sept 1644

#23 Grace Nowell

B 1621 D
Grace dau. of Abraham (ON)
(1581-1672) Newel.
& Francis

#1 Zachens Hall Jr.

B 1 July 1749 Sutton Twp. Worcester Mass.
D
M

#12

B
D
M

#6 Robert Jennison

B
D
M

#13 B
D

Marv Jennison

#3 B 16 Oct. 1722 Middlesex Co. Mass.
D 9 Nov 1820

#14

B
D
M

#7 Dorothy

B
D

#15 B
D

#28 B D

#29 B D

#30 B D

#31 B D

B-Born
D-Died
M-Married

11th generation Abraham Newell m. Francis —
1581-1672

Ch.	Abraham	1626	were
	John	1629	8 yrs.
	Isaacke	1632	5 yrs.
			2 yrs.
(m. Wm Jay)	X Grace	1621	13 yrs.
	Haythe	1620	14 yrs.

Note: Family came to USA in 1634 from
Ipswich, Suffolk England

#8 Asahel Hall

B 24 Feb 1789 Westminster, Vt.
D 5 Sept. 1861
M

Susanna
B M D

#4 Daniel Mason Hall

B 4 June 1816 Caledonia Co. VT.
D 18 May 1891 Otsego, Allegan Co. Mich.
M 20 Nov. 1839 Comstock Mich.

#9 Rebecca Mason

B
D

#18

B M D

#19

B M D

#2 Edwin Marion Hall

B 23 Aug. 1846 Otsego Mich.
D 15 April 1919 Indiana
M 25 Feb 1868 Copiah Co. Miss.

#20

B M D

#5

Matilda D Newman

B 17 March 1820 Covington N.Y.
D 8 Sept. 1908 Otsego, Mich.

#10

B
D
M

#21

B M D

#22

B M D

#23

B M D

#1 Edwin Marion Hall

B 6 May 1897 Lawrence Co. Tenn.
D 28 Dec 1977 DeKalb Co. Ind.
M 4 June 1924 Hillsdale Mich.

#12 James Hall

B ca 1789 Wilkes Co. Georgia
D
M 25 April 1814
St. Helena Parish, Louisiana

#24 Henry W. Hall

B ca 1871 N.C. June 1831 Louis
M ca 1781 N.C.

#6 Henry Hall

B 1 Jan 1816 Louisiana
D 13 Sept 1872 Copiah Co. Miss.
M 7 June 1842 Copiah Co. Miss.

#25 Mary Ross

B ca 1765 D ca 1792-1800
Dall. George Ross (Goyme)

#26 James Guyne

B M D

Sarah Guyne

#27 Mary

B M D

Mary Alice Hall

#3 B 2 Sept 1852 Copiah Co. Miss.
D 15 Nov. 1936 Ashley Ind.

#14 John T. Moore

B
D
M
S. G.

#28

B M D

#29

B M D

#7 Martha Moore

B 22 Aug 1827 South Carolina
D 7 Jan 1902 Crystal Springs Miss.

#30

B M D

#15

B
D

#31

B M D

B-Born
D-Died
M-Married



Northern Halls

Southern Halls

Lineage Charts

May 26, 1970

This Indenture made the seventeenth day of January eighteen hundred and forty six between Pleasant Moore of the State of Mississippi Copiah County and Mary Moore his wife of the one part and Henry Hall husband of Martha Ann Hall daughter of John T. Moore deceased and John Pleasant Moore son of the said John T. Moore deceased all of said State and county of the other part-Witnesseth that the said Pleasant Moore and his wife Mary for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which they have and bear unto the said Henry Hall and John Pleasant Moore and also for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid by the said Henry Hall and John Pleasant Moore at and before the sealing and delivery hereof the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have given granted aliened enfeoffed and confirmed and by these presents do give grant alien enfeoff and confirm unto the said Henry Hall and John Pleasant Moore their heirs and assigns the following described parcel of land viz-

The N $\frac{1}{2}$ of the west $\frac{1}{4}$ of the NW quarter of Sect. 14 T2 of R2 west containing thirth nine acres 94/100, excepting six and a half acres lying west of clear creek which was surveyed out by the County Surveyor for Dr. Dodds. Also the east half of SW quarter of Sect 11 in T2 in R2 west, containing eighty acres. Also the E $\frac{1}{2}$ of the NW quarter of Sect. 14 of T2 of R2 /West, containing seventy nine 88/100 acres. Also the west half of S $\frac{1}{2}$ of W $\frac{1}{4}$ of SE quarter Sect. 14 of T2 R2 West containing nineteen 87/100 acres lying adn being in the Co. of Copiah and State of Miss.

Together with all and singular the immunities appurtenances and possessions thereunto belonging we warrant and defend from ourselves our heirs executors administrators and assigns or against the claim or claims of any person or persons whatsoever either in law or equity the above designated tract or parcel of land to the said Henry Hall and John Pleasant Moore their heirs and assigns forever.

In testimony whereof we have hereunto set our hands and affixed our seals this the day and date above written.

Pleasant Moore
Mary Moore (her mark)

The State of Mississippi
Copiah County

Personally came before me a Justice of the Peace of said County the above named Pleasant Moore who acknowledged he signed sealed and delivered the foregoing deed on the day and year therein mentioned as his act and deed.

Also appeared before me Mary Moore wife of the said Pleasant Moore who being by me privately examined separte and apart from her said husband acknowledged she signed sealed and delivered the foregoing deed as her voluntary act and deed without the fear threats or compulsion of her husband.

Given under my hand and seal this 17th day of January 1846.

W. M. Haley, J. P. (Seal)

Filed for record October 6 1846.

W. W. Cook, Clk.

Deed Book L p. 199-200

dated 23 Oct. 1840 and payable twelve months after first November 1840 and for the better securing the same I do hereby assign, transfer and set over the within and foregoing bond of R. Miller and J.A. Miller and all my right title interest claim and est. of in to and out of the land and premises with the improvements and appurtenances in said Bond mentioned unto the said Bank of Port Gibson, which said land and premises, etc. hereby assigned to the Bank of Port Gibson as collateral security, etc., etc. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 23rd day Oct. 1840.

Henry H. Hall

State of Miss.
Claiborne Co.

Personally appeared Henry H. Hall before undersigned Probate Judge of the Co. aforesaid and acknowledged that he signed the above transfer and assignment as his act and deed for the purposes therein contained. Taken this day 23 Oct. 1840.

N. McDougall (Seal) Probate Judge

Filed and recorded 12 Nov. 1840 (Refer to page 372-3 Book H. see Bond)
W.W. Cook, Clk.

HENRY H. HALL to C. H. Styles Book K p. 78

1 Jan. 1841-Henry H. Hall for \$660.00 to him in hand paid the following lot and land lying and being situated in the village of Burntonton in Copiah Co., Miss. Henry H. Hall who acknowledged that he signed sealed and delivered the within as his act and deed the day and year therein written this 10th April. 1841 Benj. Williams, J.P.
Filed for record 2 Aug. 1841 and recorded 4 Aug. 1841.

W.W. Cook, Clk.

WYATT HALL Louis Southern Book K p.177

19 Feb 1842 (spells Wyatt as Wiatt and Wiatt in this sale). Louis Southern sold to Wiatt Hall (Copiah Co., Miss.) the SW quarter of ~~2222x~~ of the SE Quarter of Sect. four T ten of R ten E, containing 40 acres.
Louis Southern (his mark)

Test-J.T. Moore
The State of Miss.

Given under my hand and seal 19 Feb. 1842.

John T. Moore, J.P.

Filed for record 25 April 1842.

W.W. Cook, Clk.

John T. Moore was the father of Martha Ann Hall.
(MOORE)

HENRY HALL and wife to Wm. D. Burnham Book M p.393

Henry Hall and Martha Hall-wife-2 Jan. 1852-Copiah Co., Miss. for \$325.00 the NW quarter of Sect. twenty six T two R two west containing 160 acres.

Filed for record 15 Mar. 1852. E.D. Brower, Clk.

Jno. J. HALL J. Sutton, Admr. Book N p.190
(hand written)

State of Miss.

Lawrence Co. John J. Hall being highest bidder for sum of \$155.00..

J. Sutton, admr. of Est. of Samuel Swafford (?).

Filed for record 8 Dec. 1854

JNO. J. HALL to Henry Farmer book O p. 404
Copiah Co., Miss. 11 April 1857 between John J. Hall and Martha W.
Hall for sum of \$212.50.

HENRY HALL Jno. P. Moore Book O p.537
23 Dec. 1856 between John P. Moore and Henry Hall. John P. Moore for
sum of \$266.25 sold to Henry Hall (situated in Copiah Co., Miss.).
Oktibbeha County deed made (above) dated 23 Dec. 1856. John P. Moore
personally appeared before me--passed under my signature and seal at
my office in Starkville on 5 Jan. 1857,

John Thornton, J.P.

Filed for record 26 Oct. 1857 T. J. Chrisman, Clk.

[illegible]

Deed Book C p.300--Jno. Hall (mention wife Elizabeth) to Thomas Sanders.

HENRY HALL Joshua Jackson Deed Book C p.348

12 Oct. 1834. Joshua & Lydia Johnson in and for sum of \$400.00 to them in hand paid by party second part--Henry Hall for following lands viz- E $\frac{1}{4}$ of SE quarter of Sect. 33 T one R four W in the land dist. west of Pearl River containing 80 acres more or less lying and being in the county and State aforesaid also a part of W $\frac{1}{2}$ of NE Quarter of Sect. four T ten N beginning on the parallel line the NW corner of said land running S five chains to a stake a red oak black gum and Chinquepin trees thence E twenty chains to a stake a pine Chinquepin and sweet gum thence N five chains to a stake Hickory^{pine} and red oak, and then W twenty chains to the beginning containing ten acres more or less in R six E and land Dist. west of Pearl River in the County and State aforesaid.
Received and filed for record 4 May 1835 and recorded 21 May 1835.
R. Johnson, Clk.

HENRY HALL Johnson Chapman Book D p.465

22 Jan. 1836 between Henry Hall & Mary L. his wife (Copolah Co., Miss.) and Johnson Chapman. The said Hall and wife for and in consideration of \$1,000.00 to them bargained and sold to Chapman land lying and being upon the waters of Fosters Creek viz-

The E $\frac{1}{4}$ of the SE quarter of Sect. thirty three T one R four West, containing eighty acres more or less.
Filed for record 6 Feb. 1835. Recorded 2 March 1836.

Henry Hall, J.P. filed and recorded 18 Sept. 1838 a deed between Isaac Moore and J. W. Griffin Book G. p.269 Copiah Co., Miss. The Indenture was made in Claiborne Co., Miss.

HENRY H. HALL Robert & Joseph A. Miller Book H p. 371-372

Robert & Joseph A. Miller of Copiah Co., Miss. are held and firmly bound unto Henry H. Hall of County of Claiborne sum of \$6,000.00 to be paid to Henry H. Hall 7 May 1839. Above parties have sold to Henry H. Hall fifteen acres of land and all houses, etc. lying and being situated in Copiah Co. and the waters of Bayou Pierre and commonly known as Trickum or Burtenten. (Too long to copy--I also failed to copy the date filed and recorded).

HENRY H. HALL C.H. Styles Book J p.338-A (Transfer)

Henry H. Hall in consideration of my note with D. M. Stiles and James Speed security in favor of the Bank of Port Gibson for sum \$7,831.31

No. 82

Henry Hall

THE STATE OF MISSISSIPPI.

I, Henry Hall do solemnly swear (or affirm,) in the presence of Almighty God, that I will hereafter faithfully support, protect and defend the Constitution of the UNITED STATES, and the union of the States thereunder; and that I will, in like manner, abide by, and faithfully support all laws and proclamations which have been made during the existing rebellion with reference to the emancipation of slaves. So help me God.

W. J. Willing Henry Hall Henry Hall
 Sworn to and subscribed before me this 25 day of
 L. S.] July 1865. W. J. Willing Mayor
& Ex-officio J. P.

I CERTIFY that the above is a true copy of an oath sworn to and subscribed before me this

25th day of July A. D. 1865.

[IN DUPLICATE.]

W. J. Willing W. J. Willing Mayor
& Ex-officio J. P.

Stamped or Printed Page No. ?

ENUMERATOR Geo. J. Mortimer

ENUMERATOR DATE (printed) June 1880

Supervisor Dist. No. 3Date Census Taken ?

PART I OF SCHEDULE

[illegible]

We have traced the More family
back to a Richard More 1st Gov. of Bermuda.
His wife was a Norwood. Her brother

Richard was 1st surveyor of Bermuda. He
was a friend of Sir Francis Drake. He
didn't sail on the first voyage but on a
later sail of the Pelican later called the
Golden Hind & died at sea.

I sure find some interesting stories.

What do you think of Newt
Gingrich? I think he is single handedly
going to bring down all Republican gains.
He should give his mama some band
aids. ~~the~~ ~~she~~ She reminds me of someone
know who?

Dear Charles & Shirley,

Wed. 18th Jan. '93

Thanks for the pictures. I noticed that was a very small potato chip. Hardly any calories or fat. I wouldn't have known Ted Lepley. I'll send the picture on to Jewell.

Some time ago you asked me
about the area south of Spokane. One
of your ancestors, Shirley, had moved
there to farm. Last Sunday's paper had
these pictures of the area

I thought just you and Charles were
going to SC. Hadn't realized a large
contingent was going. A year ago
Debra thought she would have to work.
Glad it all worked out. Do you take
Road 26 to 20 then Arden?

I have told you Haven't + I that
Charles' gr-grandmother Martha Ann Moore's
family was from Edgefield Co. near Edgefield.
They came there from Virginia in 1788.

We've been having warmer weather than
usual. First week Jan. had sunshine -
last two drizzle & more drizzle.

Done -

Pleasant Moore wife
Mary More-

Son John T. Moore
daughter Martha Ann
Moore-

Martha m. Henry Hall

	NAME	AGE	SEX	RELATION	DATE	PLACE
1	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	1
2	John P. Smith	21	m	Married	1871	2
3	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	3
4	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	4
5	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	5
6	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	6
7	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	7
8	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	8
9	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	9
10	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	10
11	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	11
12	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	12
13	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	13
14	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	14
15	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	15
16	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	16
17	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	17
18	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	18
19	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	19
20	John P. Smith	21	m		1871	20

HUSBAND'S NAME Henry Hall ^{12.6.2} 1815-16 (May have been Stephen HARRY Hall)
 When Born -1 Jan. 1813 ^{abt. 1817} Where Louisiana Henry Hall
 Christened _____ Where _____ (Husband's Full Name)
 When Died 13 Sept. 1872 Where Crystal Springs Martha Ann Moore
 When Buried Sept. 1872 Where Copiah Co., Miss. (Wife's Maiden Name)
 When Married 7 June 1842 (28 May 1842) Where Copiah Co., Miss. St. Helena Parish La. This information obtained from _____
 Other Wives (if any) _____
 Number (1) (2) etc. applied for license 28 May 1842
 His Father married 7 June 1842 His Mother's Maiden Name _____

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Martha Ann Moore
 When Born 22 Aug. 1827 Where Louisiana South Carolina
 Christened 74 Where _____
 When Died (13) Jan. 1902 Where Copiah Co., Miss. (Crystal Springs) Date _____
 When Buried Jan 1902 Where _____ Compiler _____
 Other Husb. (if any) _____ Address _____
 Number (1) (2) etc. _____
 Her Father John T. Moore b. S. Car. Her Mother's Maiden Name b. S. C. City _____ State _____

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED Day Month Year	Married
M	1 John Pleasant Hall	3 Dec 1842	?	MISS	?		Date 24 May 1865 To Mrs. Amanda Z. PEEVEY
M	2 Timothy Hall	16 Dec 1845					Date never married To didn't marry
F	3 Sarah Hall	24 Feb 1847					Date To Henry Dees
M	4 William Hall	11 Feb 1850			MISS		Date To Ella Granberry
F	5 Mary Alice Hall	21 Sept 1852		MISS	Miss 15 Nov. 1936		Date 25 Feb 1888 app. for lic. To Edward Hall FEBRUARY 1888
F	6 Wiley Hall	25 Mar 1855		MISS	Miss		Date To
F	7 Dora Hall	30 Sept 1856		MISS	Miss 1942		Date 24 Dec. 1879 To Martin G. Deegan, JR.
F	8 Ella Hall	7 Sept 1861		MISS	Miss		Date To Andy Tillman
F	9 Leona Hall	5 Oct. 1862		MISS	Miss 14 Dec 1949 Jackson Miss		Date 20 Nov. 1882 To J.E.H. Newman
M	10 Stephen Henry Hall	5 Mar. 1866		MISS	Miss 21 Oct 1928 Crystal Springs		Date 14 Dec. 1890 To Lula Terry
F	11 Jimmie Hall	16 Sept. 1872		MISS	Miss		Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14 1840 Census of Lawrence Co. miss.						Date 1850 Census of Copiah Co. To Miss.

LOCAL COMMUNITY
or SUB-COUNTY UNIT

Crystal Springs

West. Beat 5

COUNTY COPIAH

STATE Mississippi

Written Page No. 14

Enumerator Dist. No. 26

Stamped or Printed Page No. ?

ENUMERATOR Geo. J. Mortimer

ENUMERATOR DATE (printed) June 1880

Supervisor Dist. No. 3

Date Census Taken ?

PART II OF SCHEDULE

Attended school during the census year	Cannot read	Cannot write	Place of birth of this person naming state or territory of United States or the country if of foreign birth.	Place of birth of the father of this person	Place of birth of the mother of this person	
21	22	23	24	25	26	
			S.C.	S.C.	S.C.	Martha Ann Moore Hall, born 22 Aug. 1827, died 7 Jan. 1902 in Crystal Springs
			Miss. La.	S.C.		Ella C. Hall (Tillman), born 7 Sept. 1861, died
			"	"	"	Leona E. Hall (Newman), born 5 Oct. 1862, died 14 Dec. 1949 in Jackson, Miss.
/			"	"	"	Stephen Henry Hall, born 5 Mar. 1866, died 21 Oct. 1928 in Crystal Springs, Miss.
			"	"	"	Jimmie Hall, born 16 Sept. 1872, died
			Miss. La.	S.C.		Dec. John Pleasant Hall, born 3, 1843, died 28 Sept. 1916 Baird, Miss.
			Miss. Ms.	Ms.		Amanda Zenith Pevey Hall, born 1 May 1844, died
/			"	Miss	Miss	William Newton Hall, born 1866, died 13 Jan. 1939 New Orleans, La.
/			"	"	"	Martha Ann "Annie" Hall (Smollen), b. 10 Jan. 1868, d. 11 May 1948 Richton, Miss.
X			"	"	"	Laura Ella Hall
/			"	"	"	Ola Hall (McIntosh), born 21 May 1872, died 30 Dec. 1952 Crystal Springs, Miss.
/			"	"	"	John T. Hall, born 23 Aug. 1874, died 16 Aug. 1903 near Hazlehurst, Miss.
			" XXXX	"	"	Henry Britton Hall, born 14 July 1877, died 23 Oct. 1956 Jackson, Miss.
			"	"	"	
			"	"	"	Leon Ernest "Doole" Hall died 6 Nov. 1943 Crystal Springs, Miss

PART II
Section # 3 - B

HALL's (cont.)

5 October 1969
Page

Stephen Henry Hall

Born-Mar. 5, 1866 ✓

Died- Oct. 21, 1928

Intern-d- Old Crystal Springs Cemetery, Crystal Springs, Miss.

Place- Crystal Springs, Miss.

Place- Crystal Springs, Miss.

Jimmie Hall

Born- Sept. 16, 1872

Died-

Interned-

Place-

Place-

These are children of Henry Hall and Martha Ann Moore (Hall)
continued from previous page. (4 Children)

John Pleasant Hall and his brother James Timothy Hall both
from Crystal Springs, Miss. joined Company F, 6 Miss Inf. Div in Grenad
Miss. August 24, 1861, and both were Pvt's.

John was 17 yrs., 8mos. and 21 days, when mustered in 8/24/61.
~~John was 16 years, 11 mos. and 21 days, when he was mustered in 8/24/61.~~

James T. was 15 years, 8 mos. and 8 days old on Aug. 24, 1861.

I have further information coming from Washington Archives.

John P. Hall was born Dec. 3, 1843.

James T. Hall was born Dec. 16, 1845

*Killed during the Civil War. - Has a CSA Marker
in the Old Crystal Springs Cem.*

J.W.S., Jr.

HUSBAND
Wife
MRS. J. W. S. JR.

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND Joseph Minter

Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. _____ Place _____
 Died 1780 Place OLD WILL HURRALL NC aged Edgefield SC Apr 181784

Bur. _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER _____
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

HUSBAND'S MOTHER _____

WIFE Annamariah Gooch

Born _____ Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died _____ Place will Feb 3, 1802 Edgefield Dist.

Bur. _____
 WIFE'S FATHER JOHN GOOCH
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS John Williams RW Major

WIFE'S MOTHER _____

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
	Given Names	Surname	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1												
F	Nary								JOHN ELAM			
2												
F	Sarah (Sally)								WM. TERRY			
3												
F	Mary								HENRY PARTMAN			
4												
	ANNA MARIAH								JOHN TERRY			
5												
	Ann Gooch Williams								CLEMENT			
6												
	Ann Williams								ROSEN			
7												
	John Minter											
8												
	Ann Williams								JAMES			
9												
10												
11												

SOURCES OF INFORMATION Annamariah
Info WILL Feb 3 1802 Edgefield Dist SC

OTHER MARRIAGES

Joseph will mention Bro Armstrong Minter
spec Rowland Gooch & son John Minter.

6 October 1969

HALL

RECEIVED

Page

Jun 7, 1902

Died -
At the residence of her son, S.
H. Hall, Tuesday night, Jan. 7,
1902. Mrs. Martha Hall, in the
80th year of her age.

Henry Hall (My Great Grandfather) (Mother's Side)

Born- Jan. 1, 1811 ~~6007~~ Place- St. Helena Parish, Louisiana
Died- Sept. 13, 1872 Place- Copiah Co. Miss.
Interred- Old Crystal Springs Cemetery (~~no marker~~)

Married- June 7, 1842, Place- Copiah Co., Miss.

TC:

Martha Ann Moore (Hall) (My Great Grandmother (on Mother's Side))

Born- Aug. 22, 1827 Place- , South Carolina
Died- Jan. 15, 1902 Place- Copiah Co., Miss.
Interred- ~~7~~ Old Crystal Springs Cemetery (~~no marker~~)

CHILDREN

John Pleasant Hall (My Grandfather) (Mother's Father)

Born- Dec. 3, 1843 ~~X~~ Place- Copiah Co., Miss.
Died- Sept. 28, 1916 Place- Baird, in Sunflower Co., Miss.
Interred- Old Crystal Springs Cemetery, Crystal Springs, Miss.

James Timothy Hall

(Didn't Marry) Bachelor

Born- Dec. 16, 1845 Place- Copiah Co. Miss.
Died- July 1864 Place- Killed in the Civil War, ~~July 2~~
Interred- ~~X~~ Old Crystal Springs Cem., Copiah Co. Miss. C

Sarah Hall (Dees)

Born- Feb. 24, 1847 Place-
Died- Place-

William Hall

Born- Feb. 11, 1850 Place-
Died- Place-

Mary Alice Hall

Born- Sept. 21, 1852 Place- Old Crystal Springs, Copiah Co., Miss.
Died- Nov. 15, 1936 Place- Ashley, Indiana

Wiley Hall

Born- Mar. 25, 1855 Place-
Died- Place-

Dora Hall (Martha) (Egan) Hall ~~Stockhouse Farm, Miss.~~

Born- Sept. 30, 1856 Place-
Died- 1942 Place-

Interment- Old Crystal Springs Cemetery, Crystal Springs, Miss.

C. Ella Hall (Tillman)

Born- Sept. 7, 1861 Place-
Died- Place-

Leona E. Hall (Newman)

Born- Oct. 5, 1862 ~~✓~~ Place- Crystal Springs, Miss.
Died- Dec. 14, 1949 Place- Jackson, Miss.
Interred-

Stephen Henry Hall and other children continued on next page-

J.W.S., Jr. 4

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND *Drury Moore*

Born _____ Place _____

Chr. _____ Place _____

Marr. _____ Place _____

Died *1781* Place *Lunenburg Co, VIR.*

Bur. _____ Place _____

HUSBAND'S FATHER _____ HUSBAND'S MOTHER _____

HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE

Born _____ Place _____

Chr. _____ Place _____

Died _____ Place _____

Bur. _____ Place _____

WIFE'S FATHER _____ WIFE'S MOTHER _____

WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	Given Names	Surname	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
<i>X</i>	<i>Arbin</i>										<i>2</i>		<i>1801</i>
<i>2</i>	<i>Edmond</i>												
<i>3</i>	<i>Ellick</i>												
<i>4</i>	<i>Drury</i>												
<i>5</i>	<i>Rebecca Moore</i>												
<i>6</i>	<i>Milly Eddings</i>												
<i>7</i>													
<i>8</i>													
<i>9</i>													
<i>10</i>													
<i>11</i>													

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

*Will Book 3 pg 81 dated 20 March 1781
prob 20 May 1781 - Lunenburg Co, VIR -
spec: sons Arbin, Edmond, Ellick.*

OTHER MARRIAGES

*Arbin wit. will of Wm. Eddings
will BK 3 pg 86. 1781
Lunenburg Co, VIR.*

*Have been told at least
7 cousins think this
Drury was their Arbin's
father. Quite a few
families from Lunenburg Co
VIR went to Edgefield SC -
then went to Mississippi.*

ENTERED ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794
FAMILY GROUP RECORD
To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Va

DECEASED (full name) John Henry Watson
Born (date) _____ Place _____
Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
Mar. (date) _____ Place _____
Died (date) _____ Place _____
Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____ Place _____
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____
HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Anna
Born (date) _____ Place _____
Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
Died (date) _____ Place _____
Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) _____ Place _____
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____
WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) _____

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	SURNAME (CAPITALIZED)	GIVEN NAMES	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
	Thompson				1770	Edgefield		VA			1850		
	John										1804		
	Jonathan												
X	David		4	June	1775			"	27 Jan 1821	Anna Maria Tinsley	3 June 1813		
	Pleasant				1771			"			27, 1851		
	James Anderson							"	27 May 1852	Mary Meredith widow of Jan 1852			
	Elizabeth								Edgefield Dist SC	EST CIT	Jan 1815		
									(Robertson, settlement 1841 - sub 36)				
									Margaret?				

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
Edgefield Dist, Estate Papers
Arden Moore
Frames 000278-000287 Footage 39'
Roll 23; prints 10 - S.C. Archives

OTHER MARRIAGES
Arden Moore Riv soldier Orange Co, VA.
1734; Lunenburg Co topographer 1782-87 -
Edgefield Co, SC - 1800.
(ours?)

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND

Born 8 Aug 1750 Place Virginia
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. 23 June 1775 Place _____
 Died 22 Jan 1816 Place Edgefield, SC - (died intestate)
 Bur. 6 Jan 1816 Place _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER _____
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____
 HUSBAND'S MOTHER _____

WIFE

Born 27 Feb 1761 Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died 11 June 1834 Place Edgefield, SC
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 WIFE'S FATHER Joseph Minter
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____
 WIFE'S MOTHER Annmaria Hooch to John Hooch of Greenville, SC

SEX M F	CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth	Given Names Surname	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
1	M	John (Colonel)	11	March	1776				in Anna. M.				
2	F	Polly	15	July	1778				2 SC - Edgefield 1817				
3	F	Annamarie X	7	March	1781				27 Jan 1801				
4	F	Elizabeth	23	July	1783				David Mace Capt. Co. Miss.				
5	M	James	15	Jan	1786								
6	M	Stephen	22	Apr	1789	Edgefield Dist.		S.C.	Lived Hinds - Capt. Co. Miss. 27 June 1841				
7	F	Sarah	8	Dec	1791	"	"		Jane Bush Butler in 1813				
8	M	Joseph Minter	7	Apr	1799	"	"		Aug 22 1862 - Miss				
9	M	Rolen (Rowland)	2	Nov	1802				Lydia Minter				
10									17 Dec 1805				
11													
SOURCES OF INFORMATION									OTHER MARRIAGES				

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

ch births, marr date - Terry Fam. Bible
 Elizabeth b 1783 or Sarah b 1791 was wife of
 James Anderson M D. S. D.

OTHER MARRIAGES

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND William Terry
 Born 8 Aug 1750 Place Virginia
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. 23 June 1775 Place _____
 Died 22 Jan 1815 Place Edgefield, SC - (died intestate)
 Bur. 6 Jan 1816 Place _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER _____ HUSBAND'S MOTHER _____
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE Sarah ^{Francis} Minter "Sally"
 Born 27 Feb 1761 Place _____
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died 11 June 1834 Place 23
 Bur. _____ Place _____
 WIFE'S FATHER Joseph Minter WIFE'S MOTHER Annamaria Hooch 40 John Hooch of Greenville, SC m 21
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names Surname	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	M John (Colonel)	11	March	1776				m Anna. M.			
2	F Polly	15	July	1778				2 SC - Edgefield 1817			
3	F Annamaria ^X	7	March	1781				27 Jan 1801 1836			
4	F Elizabeth	23	July	1783				David Made Copiah Co. Miss.			
5	M James	15	Jan	1786							
6	M Stephen	22	Apr	1789	Edgefield Dist.		S.C.	Lived Hunts - Edgefield Co. Miss. 27 Jan 1857 Jane Bushalter m 1813			
7	F Sarah	8	Dec	1791	" "						
8	M Joseph Minter	7	Apr	1799	" "			6 ch - Aug 22 1862 - Miss Lydia Minter			
9	M Rolan (Rowland)	2	Nov	1802				13 Dec 1805			
10											
11											

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

ch books, marr date - Terry Fam. Bible
 Elizabeth b 1783 or Sarah b 1791 was wife of
 James Anderson Moore brother of David.

OTHER MARRIAGES

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
 NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
 PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vi
 To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "x" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
 GROUP
 RECORD

HUSBAND (full name) David Moore
 Born (date) 4 June 1775 Place Virginia
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Mar. (date) 27 January 1801 Place Edgefield Dist. S.C.
 Died (date) 3 June 1812 Place " " "
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) Abner Moore **HUSBAND'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) ANNA
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Annemariah Terry
 Born (date) 7 March 1781 Place _____
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) c 1836 Place Edgefield Co, Miss
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) William Terry **WIFE'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) Sarah Minton
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS Wm D Cooper b May 1785

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	SURNAME (CAPITALIZED)	GIVEN NAMES	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	M	Wm P Moore	9	Mar	1802								
2	M	John T "	1	Feb	1804								
3	F	Elizabeth "	19	Sep	1806								
4	M	James A. "	9	Oct	1809								
5	M	Stephen T "	17	March	1812								
6													
7	M	Agrippa Cooper	18	Dec	1814								
8		W. T.	28	Jan	1817								
9		R T.	23	Jan	1820								
10	F	Sally M.	12	June	1822								
11													

SOURCES OF INFORMATION _____ **OTHER MARRIAGES** _____

X

ca 1826 Copiah Co. Miss
 Martha Roman (widow)
 William M. Morgan 1836
 Deceased
 Margaret Cassidy

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND *John T. Moore*
Born *1 FEB 1804* Place *John T. Moore*
Chr. _____ Place _____
Marr. *ca 1826* Place _____
Died *prime Jan 1846* Place *(Jan 1846 was named dec in Pleasant Moore (probate))*
Bur. *Capitah Co Miss* Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER _____ HUSBAND'S MOTHER *Annemaria Terry*
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE *Martha Thomas (Widow)*
Born *ca 1796* Place *S.C.*
Chr. _____ Place _____
Died _____ Place *alive 1860 census Popish Co - Miss.*
Bur. _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER _____ WIFE'S MOTHER _____
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS *(1) James Thomas*

SEX M F	CHILDREN List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names Surname		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR			
1 F	Martha Ann		22	Aug	1827	Edgefield Dist.	SC	7 June 1842	13 Jan	1902			
2 F	Elizabeth R.		ca	1832				Henry Hall	Crystal Springs Miss.				
3 F	Caroline "Carrie"		ca	1834			MISS	30 June 1847	Thomas Jones Hilde				
4 M	John Pleasant		ca	1837			MISS	Julius Eisdew					
5													
6													
7													
8													
9													
10													
11													

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

*Elizabeth R m² - P. C. Hardin
1862 - Popish Co.*

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windar, Vi
To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

HUSBAND (full name) David Moore
 Born (date) 4 June 1775 Place Virginia Lived Turkey Creek on land
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____ near New Terry
 Marr. (date) 27 January 1801 Place Edgefield Dist. S.C.
 Died (date) 3 June 1812 Place " " "
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) Abner Moore HUSBAND'S (full maiden name) MOTHER ANNA
 HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Annamariah Terry
 Born (date) 7 March 1781 Place "
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) c 1836 Place Copiah Co, Miss
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
 WIFE'S FATHER (full name) William Terry WIFE'S (full maiden name) MOTHER Sarah Minton
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS Wm A Cooper b May 1783

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1 M	Wm P Moore	9	Mar	1802							
2 M	John T "	1	Feb	1804							
3 F	Elizabeth "	19	Sep	1806							
4 M	James A. "	9	Oct	1809							
5 M	Stephen T "	17	March	1812							
6											
7 M	Opippar Cooper	18	Dec	1814							
8	W. T.	28	Jan	1817							
9	R. T.	23	Jan	1820							
10 F	Sally M.	12	June	1822							
11											

SOURCES OF INFORMATION _____ **OTHER MARRIAGES** _____

John T. Moore

HUSBAND John T. Moore
Born 1 FEB 1804 Place John T. Moore
Chr. _____ Place _____
Marr. ca 1826 Place _____
Died prior Jan 1846 Place (Jan 1846 was named dec in Pleasant Moore probate)
Bur. Capitol Co Miss Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER David Moore HUSBAND'S MOTHER Annamaria Terry
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE Martha Thomas (Widow)
Born ca 1796 Place S. C.
Chr. _____ Place _____
Died _____ Place alive 1860 census Popish Co - Miss
Bur. _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER _____ WIFE'S MOTHER _____
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS (1) James Thomas

SEX M F	CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
	Given Names	Surname	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1 F	Martha Ann		22	Aug	1827	Edgefield Dist.	SC		7 June 1842	13 Jan	1902	
2 F	Elizabeth R.		ca		1832				Henry Hall			Crystal Springs Miss
3 F	Caroline "Carrie"		ca		1834			MISS	30 June 1847			Thomas Jones Hodge
4 M	John Pleasant		ca		1837			MISS	Julius Crisler			
5												
6												
7												
8												
9												
10												
11												

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

Elizabeth R m^l - P. C. Hardin
1862 - Popish Co.

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, VI

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1704
To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

HUSBAND (full name) Henry Hall

Born (date) 1 January 1861 Place Louisiana, St. Helena Parish

Chr. (date) _____ Place _____

Marr. (date) 7 June 1842 Place Copiah County Mississippi (applied for license 28 May 1842)

Died (date) 13 Sept. 1872 Place Crystal Springs, Copiah County Mississippi

Bur. (date) _____

HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____

HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Martha Ann Moore

Born (date) 22 Aug 1827 Place South Carolina

Chr. (date) _____ Place _____

Died (date) Jan. 1902 Place Crystal Springs, Copiah County Mississippi

Bur. (date) _____

WIFE'S FATHER (full name) John T. Moore b. South Carolina

WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS b. 1804 d. 1846

WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Martha Thomas (widow) b. South Carolina
b. 1796 alive 1860 Census

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	1st Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth	Order of Birth	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
	SURNAME (CAPITALIZED)	GIVEN NAMES											
1	M	John Pleasant	3	Dec.	1843	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	24 May 1865	28	Sept	1916	
2	M	James Timothy	16	Dec.	1845	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Mrs. Amanda Pavey / Bolnd Mississ.				
3	F	Sarah I.	24	Feb.	1847	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Never married				
4	M	William A.	11	Feb.	1850	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Married Killed in Civil War				
5	F	Mary Alice X	21	Sept.	1852	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	2 Nov. 1869				
6	M	Wiley	25	Mar	1855	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Henry Dees				
7	F	Dora	30	Sept.	1856	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Edna Granberry / Crystal Springs				
8	F	Ellie C.	7	Sept	1861	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	25 Feb. 1888	15	November	1936	
9	F	Leona E.	5	Oct	1862	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Edwin Hall				
10	M	Stephen Henry	5	Mar.	1866	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Married				
11	M	Timmie	16	Sept.	1872	Crystal Springs	Copiah	Miss	Henry Dees				

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

1840 Census of Lawrence Co. Miss.
1850 Census of Copiah Co. Miss. Henry's occup.
Value of real estate \$700.00
Farmer

OTHER MARRIAGES
Married by Whitt Hall.
Henry & Martha applied for license 28 May 1842
Mary Alice & Edwin applied for license
25 February 1868

John Pleasant - C. S. A. Soldier, Co. F.
6 Miss. Infantry Regiment, Aug. 1861 to May 1865

STATE OF MISSISSIPPI

Certificate of Marriage

COPIAH COUNTY

I, Bryan A. Crews, Clerk of the Circuit Court of said County and State and
Custodian of the Marriage Records thereof, do hereby certify that the said Marriage Records show that
on the 7th day of June, 1842 ~~1900~~

The Rites of Matrimony

were celebrated between

Book B

Page No. 104

Mr. Henry Hall age Not shown birth Not shown and

Miss Martha Moore age Not shown birth Not shown

Nicholas Finley---Bondsman

By Wiatt Hall
Minister

Given under my hand and Seal of said Court, this 22nd day of April, 19 77

Bryan A. Crews, Circuit Clerk

Bryan A. Crews

Southern Halls

Henry Hall

Martha Ann Moore

Dau of John T. Moore

Henry Hall d. ca 1830 (and file under Roddy)

son

James Hall - b. ca 1789 La. (?) was ex 1812 La. (1 month.?)

m. 25 Apr. 1814 (St. Helena Parish, La.?) Sarah

Boynum (Gwynne) ~~the~~ (dan. of James Boynum R.S. b.

30 May 1755 Mecklenburg, Va.; residence (Rev War)

Camden Dist, S.C. served under Col. John Winn in

Capt. John Smith's Co. After war to Burke, Warren &

Washington cos., Ga. to La. to Miss. in Lawrence

Co. copiers, & to Kemper Co. by 1831. etc. etc.

James Hall ~~also~~ of Lawrence Co, Miss. see geo. 1850

Chas. Lawrence Co. & 1860 cen. Copiers Co, Miss

1. Henry - b. ca. 1816 St. Helena Parish, La. m. Copiers Co.

Martha Ann Moore 7 Dec 1842 - living in Lawrence Co. Miss

1840 children: John, James, Sarah, William, Mary, Maria

2 James, Jr. b. 1817 La. m. Patience Price

children of James Hall & Sarah Boynum (Gwynne)

3. Britton - b. 1819 La. m. Sarah Price

4. Daniel b. 1821 Lawrence Co, Miss m. Elizabeth Baggett (Poyt)

5. Mary "Polly" b. 1812 Miss. m. Jasper Andrews Price

6. Matilda - b. ca. 1830 b. in Lawrence Co.

7. Sarah b. ca 1834

was living 1870 with sister "Mary" Price in Lincoln, Co.

family # 288 same fam. # 26

check marriages on above children:

" wills for Henry Hall, Sr. d. ca 1830

James Hall - b. ca 1789 m. Sarah Boynum (Gwynne) 1814

was living in 1860

Henry - d. 1872 (13 Sept. m. Martha Ann Moore

wills for other children of James Hall.

Henry
in marriage
1814

to b. date
my Henry 1813

Henry
1813
1814
1815
1816
1817
1818
1819
1820
1821
1822
1823
1824
1825
1826
1827
1828
1829
1830
1831
1832
1833
1834
1835
1836
1837
1838
1839
1840
1841
1842
1843
1844
1845
1846
1847
1848
1849
1850
1851
1852
1853
1854
1855
1856
1857
1858
1859
1860
1861
1862
1863
1864
1865
1866
1867
1868
1869
1870
1871
1872
1873
1874
1875
1876
1877
1878
1879
1880
1881
1882
1883
1884
1885
1886
1887
1888
1889
1890
1891
1892
1893
1894
1895
1896
1897
1898
1899
1900

22 May 1970, J.W.S., Jr.

1860 Census, Lawrence County, Mississippi

Family No.	Name	Age	Sex	Relation	Place Born	Miscellaneous
649	G. M. Price	20	M	Head of Household	Miss.	Farmer
	Sarah Hall Price	24	F	Wife	"	b. 1840
	Matilda Hall	30	F	Sister to Sarah	"	b. 1836
	Wm. Herrington	24	M	?	"	b. 1830
	Henry Price	21	M	Brother of G.M.	"	b. 1836
		41	M			b. 1839
627	Britton Hall	18		Husband & Farmer	St. Helena Parish, La.	b. 1819
	Sarah Price Hall	36	F	Wife	Miss.	b. 1824
	Jane	5	F	Daughter	"	b. 1855
275	James Hall, Jr.	44	M	Husband & Farmer	St. Helena Parish, La.	b. 1816 or 1817
	Patience Price H.	34	F	Wife	Miss.	b. 1826
	Emily Hall	17	F	Daughter	"	b. 1843 1843
	Martha Hall	15	F	"	"	b. 1843
	James Hall, III	12	M	Son	"	b. 1845
	Sarah Hall	10	F	Daughter	"	b. 1848
	Nancy Hall	8	F	"	"	b. 1850
	Joseph S. Hall	5	M	Son	"	b. 1852
	John C. Hall	4	M	"	"	b. 1855
	Burisssey Hall	2	F	Daughter	"	b. 1856
					"	b. 1858
294	Daniel Hall	39	M	Husband & Farmer	Miss.	b. 1821 or 1822
	Elizabeth B. Hall	27	F	Wife	"	b. 1828
	Thomas I. Hall	16	M	Son	"	b. 1845
	Britton E. Hall	13	M	"	"	b. 1847
	Sarah Hall	11	F	Daughter	"	b. 1849
	Wiley Hall	8	M	Son	"	b. 1852
	Henry Hall	6	M	"	"	b. 1854
	James Hall	4	M	"	"	b. 1846
	Martha Hall	2/12	F	Daughter	"	b. 1860
	Shadrick Bayette	70	M	Father of Elizabeth Bayette	N.C.	b. 1790
	Sarah Bayette	70	F	Mother of Elizabeth Bayette	N.C.	b. 1790
	Name Bayette or Boyette ?					

James & Sarah Boyne Hall must have died
between 1850 & 1860.
I've lost Mary "Polly" Hall?

Taken from National Archives of U. S. Microfilm, M-704, Roll 216
1840 CENSUS of LAWRENCE COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI.

This roll was in alphabetical order and this county had only one Hall family, this being Hall, James. They gave only the Head of the Family, then males and then females.

<u>Name</u>	<u>Males</u>	<u>Females</u>
Hall, James	1(15-20), 2(20-30), 1(50-60)	1(5-10), 2(10-15), 1(40-50)

The rest is my assumption of the family, using the 1850 Census.

	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age Between</u>	<u>Sex</u>	<u>Relationship</u>	<u>Estimated Age using 1850-10</u>
	Hall, James	50 - 60	M	Father	53 = b. 1787
	" , Sarah Goyne	40 - 50	F	Wife & Mother	50 = b. 1790
1.	" , Henry	20 - 30	M	Son	23 = b. 1817 or 1816
2.	" , Britton	20 - 30	M	Son	20 = b. 1820 or 1819
3.	" , Daniel	15 - 20	M	Son	18 = b. 1822 or 1821
4.	" , "Polly" Mary	10 - 15	F	Daughter	12 = b. 1828 or 1827
5.	" , Matilda	10 - 15	F	Daughter	10 = b. 1830 or 1829
6.	" , Sarah	5 - 10	F	Daughter	6 = b. 1834

I could not find any James, Jr. born in 1817 in Louisiana and married to Patience Price. Their children were Emily, Martha, Angeline, Burissa, Erastus, Joseph S., John C., Henry H., Durisa T., and Vergh T.

Henry, Britton and Daniel all married between 1840 and 1850 see my 1850 census of Copiah Co. and Lawrence Co., Miss.

Typed by me on 12 April 1970. J. W. Smollen, Jr.

Part I

: SUB-COUNTY UNIT

COUNTY COPIAH

STATE MISSISSIPPI

Written Page No.

Enumerator Dist. No.

.Stamped or Printed Page No.

ENUMERATOR

ENUMERATOR DATE (printed)

Supervisor Dist. No.

Date Census Taken _____

PART I OF SCHEDULE

[illegible]

1830 Census

Part I

LOCAL COMMUNITY
or SUB-COUNTY UNIT

COUNTY COPIAH

STATE MISSISSIPPI

Written Page No.

Enumerator Dist. No.

Stamped or Printed Page No.

ENUMERATOR

ENUMERATOR DATE (printed)

Supervisor Dist. No.

Date Census Taken

PART I OF SCHEDULE

		NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY	FREE WHITE PERSONS (including heads of Families)																							
			MALES												FEMALES											
			under 5 yrs. of age	of 5 and under 10	of 10 and under 15	of 15 and under 20	of 20 and under 30	of 30 and under 40	of 40 and under 50	of 50 and under 60	of 60 and under 70	of 70 and under 80	of 80 and under 90	of 90 and under 100	of 100 and upwards	under 5 yrs. of age	of 5 and under 10	of 10 and under 15	of 15 and under 20	of 20 and under 30	of 30 and under 40	of 40 and under 50	of 50 and under 60	of 60 and under 70	of 70 and under 80	of 80 and under 90
Page 114 Line 8	Ambrose Peevey				1			1													1					
Line 9	Berry Peevey	2	1				1											1								
Line 10	Archibald Peevey	2	2				1								1			1								
Page 116 Line 6	John T. Moore					1								3		1	1		1							
Page 120 Line 16	Pleasant Moore							1												1						
Page 103 last Line	John Moore, Jr.					1												1								
Page 131 d from bot.	Tenan Moore			1					1						1				1							
	James Hall																									
Page 115 Line 4	John Guynes	1		2	1	2		1						1			1		1							

HALL

From "1820 Census of Mississippi" by McElhiney and Thomas (Willis Publishing Co., P. O. Box 22, Pass Christian, Mississippi)

ADAMS COUNTY.

MALE

FEMALE

Mr. Hall--10-16,1 16-26, 1 26-45,1
p. 9

16-26,1 26-45,1

DAVID HALL--16-26,2
p. 20

None

ELIZABETH HALL--
p. 22

Not 10 yrs.,1 10-16,1
Over 45,1

AMITE COUNTY.

ELIJAH HALL--16-26,1 26-45,1
p. 28

Not 10, 2 16-26,1 26-45,1

JOHN HALL--Not 10,1 26-45,2
p. 31

Not 10,3 26-45,1

CLAI BORNE COUNTY.

CHARLOTTE HALL--16-26,1 26-45,2
p. 43

26-45,1 Over 45,1

JACKSON COUNTY.

PETER HALL--Not 10,1 16-26,3
p. 78

10-16,1 16-26,1

JOHN M. HALL--16-26,1
p. 81

None

JEFFERSON COUNTY.

DAVID HALL--Not 10,1 26-45,1
p. 89

Not 10,1 10-16,1

DAVID C. HALL--26-45,1
p. 90

Not 10,1 26-45,1

LAWRENCE COUNTY.

ALEXANDER HALL--Not 10,3 10-16,3 Ov45,1
p. 105

Not 10,2 16-26,1 Ov45,1

JAMES HALL--Not 10,2 10-16,1 26-45,1
p. 110

Not 10,1 16-26,1

SIMEON HALL--Not 10,1 10-16,1 16-18,1
p. 110 26-45,1

Not 10,1 16-26,1

MONROE COUNTY.

HUGH HALL--16-26,2
p. 121

Not 10,2 16-26,2

RICHARD HALL--16-26,2
p. 122

Not 10,2 16-26,1 Ov 45,1

PIKE COUNTY.

LEMUEL (SAMUEL?) HALL--16-18,1 16-26,2
p. 138 26-45,1

Not 10,1 16-26,1

WARREN COUNTY.

JAMES HALL--16-26,1
p. 148

10-16,1 16-26,1

WILKINSON COUNTY.

THOMAS H HALL--16-26,1

None

PART II
Section 3 - C
HALL's (cont.)

22 March 1970
Page _____

James Hall (My Great, Great Grandfather) (My Mother's side)
Born- 1789, (1787 Place- Wilkes Co. Georgia
Died- , Place- Lawrence Co. Miss.
Interment-

Married- April 25, 1814, Place- St. Helena Par., La. TO:

"Sally" Sarah Goynes (My Great, Great Grandmother) (My Mother's side)
Born- 1790, Place- Georgia
Died- Place-
Interment-

CHILDREN

1. Henry Hall (My Great Grandfather) (My Mother's Side)
Born- 1-1-1816, Place- St. Helena Parish, La.
Died- 9-13-1872, Place- Copiah Co. Miss.
Interment- Old Crystal Springs Cem., Copiah Co. Miss.

2. James Hall, Jr.
Born- 1817, Place- St. Helena Parish Louisiana
Died- Place-
Interment-

3. Britton Hall
Born- 1819, Place- St. Helena Parish, Louisiana
Died- Place-
Interment-

4. Daniel Hall
Born- 1821, Place- Lawrence County, Miss.
Died- Place-
Interment-

5. Mary "Polly" Hall (Price)
Born- Nov. 21, 1828, Place- Lawrence County, Miss.
Died- Oct. 13, 1909, Place-
Interment-

6. Matilda Hall
Born- 1830, Place- Lawrence County, Miss.
Died- Place-
Interment-

7. Sarah Hall
Born- 1834, Place- Lawrence County, Mississippi.
Died- Place-
Interment-

Sarah Hall was living with her sister Mary "Polly" Hall Price in 1870 Census, family #288 and 1880 Census, family # 26. No mention of marriage. Check this? Bogue Chitto, Lincoln Co, Miss.

J.W.S., Jr.

Petition of James Hall
for Manias House
Lynn Adams Street
William Richardson
John D. Adams (1814)

1814

Received by me being duly authorized this 26 day of
April 1814
Wm. Richardson 2d

1814

Parish of St Helena April 25 1814

To any lawfully qualified magistrate
or minister of the Gospel in said Parish
Licence is hereby granted for the celebration
of marriage between James Hall and Sally
Goyne of said Parish -

By order of the Judge
D. Wright
clerk

Parish of St Helena Since the 1st 1814

Whereas James Hall of the Parish aforesaid has made
application to us for our consent to marry and
Sally Goyne - This is to certify that we have read
and are content to the same according to the law
in that behalf made.

Witness
our hands

William Kitchin

James Goyne

Mary Goyne

To the Honble Stephen Barron Judge of the Parish of
St. Helena

The petition of James Hall of said Parish; Humbly
Sheweth,

That y^e petitioners being of the age of majority and
Sally Bayous of the same parish are desirous of being
united in marriage the having the consent of her parents
as appears by the certificate hereto annexed -

Wherefore your petitioners pray for license to celebrate
said marriage according to law -

And y^e petitioners do

St. Helena April 23 1814

James Hall

* true copy
1815
Dep. Clerk of Court
St. Helena Parish, La.

James Gynes (Goyne)

James Goyne served in the Rev. War in Capt. John Smith's Co. under Col. John Winn. His residence is listed as the Camden District of South Carolina. He served in a unit from this state. His record is contained in file no. S 30 442 at the National Archives in Washington D.C. This file indicates that after the war he moved to Georgia, living in Burke, Warren and Wm. Counties. He moved to Louisiana and then to Mississippi living in Lawrence Co. Copiah Co. and finally Lecom Co.

His nation DAR No. is 599023 admitted Oct. 17, 1975

NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, VI

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794
To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

HUSBAND (full name) James Hall
 Born (date) ca 1789 Place Georgia, Wilkes County
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Marr. (date) 25 April 1814 Place St. Helena Parish, Louisiana (Justice of Peace)
 Died (date) _____ Place Lawrence County Mississippi
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) Henry W. Hall
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES W Ca 1841 & 1830 (m2)
HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Mary Ross
W Ca 1765 dau Geo. Ross
WIFE (full maiden name) Sarah Goynes (Goyne) "Sally"
 Born (date) 1790 Place Georgia
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) _____ Place _____
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) James Goynes (Goyne)
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS B 1755 & 1836
WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Mary

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	SURNAME (CAPITALIZED)	GIVEN NAMES	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
M	Henry	X	1	Jan	1816	St. Helena Parish	La.		7 June 1842		13	Sept.	1881
M	James Jr.				1817	St. Helena Parish	La.		Martha Ann Moore / Copeiah Co. La.				
M	Britton				1819	St. Helena Parish	La.		Patience Price				
M	Daniel				1821	St. Helena Parish	La.		Sarah Price				
F	Mary "Polly"		21	Nov.	1828	Lawrence	Miss		Elizabeth Baggett (Bovett)				
F	Matilda				1830	Lawrence	Miss		1852 Jasper Andrew Price		13	Oct	1909
F	Sarah				1834	Lawrence	Miss		No record				
									B.M. Price				

SOURCES OF INFORMATION Britton & Daniel were farmers
1860 Census, Lawrence Co. Miss. Natl Archives Mich
film M-653, Roll 584
OTHER MARRIAGES
James was married in Copeiah Co. Miss
He was a J.P. in Lawrence Co. Miss.



Southern Halls

James Hall

Sarah Guyne

Edna
John
Long John
all on G. - ^{Wait} meet
ED me

STATE OF MISSISSIPPI

Certificate of Marriage

COPIAH COUNTY

I, Mrs. Mildred Ferguson, Clerk of the Circuit Court of said County and State and
Custodian of the Marriage Records thereof do hereby certify that the said Marriage Records show that
on the 26th day of February ~~1888~~ 1888

The Rites of Matrimony

Book 8

were celebrated between

Page No. 376

Mr. E. M. Hall

age: date of birth Unknown

and Miss Alice Hall

age: date of birth Unknown

By T. B. Holloman

Minister

Given under my hand and Seal of said Court this 17th day of February 19 81

Mrs. Mildred Ferguson, Circuit Clerk

Linda Meyer D. C.

HUSBAND Edwin M. Hall - Furniture dealer resided Wells Co. Chester Twp. Indiana 1900 (54 yr.)
 Born August 23, 1846 Place Otsego Michigan Michigan
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. 25 February 1888 Place Applied for license - Copiah County Miss
 Died April 15, 1919 (73) Place Buried Circle Cemetary, Hudson, Indiana
 Bur. _____ Place Died - Ashley Steuben Co. Indiana
 HUSBAND'S FATHER Daniel Mason b. Vermont HUSBAND'S MOTHER Matilda Newmann b. New York, Covington
 OTHER WIVES Abigail Higgins marr. 27 Sept 1881 Divorced

WIFE Mary Alice Hall
 Born September 2, 1852 Place Crystal Springs, Copiah Mississippi
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died November 15, 1936 (84) Place Ashley Indiana - Steuben County
 Bur. _____ Place Circle Cemetary, Hudson, Indiana
 WIFE'S FATHER Henry Hall b. Louisiana 1817 WIFE'S MOTHER Martha Moore b. South Carolina 1828
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS _____

SEX M F	CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
	List each child (whether living or dead) in order of birth Given Names SURNAME		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
1	F	Marcia Pearl Hall	23	April	1889	Lawrenceburg	Lawrence	Tenn	Never married		18	March	1981
2	F	Mabel Alice Hall	15	March	1892	Lawrenceburg	Lawrence	Tenn	2 March 1946		23	March	1972
3	M	Edwin M. Hall	6	May	1897	Lawrenceburg	Lawrence	Tenn	Thomas Vallier	June 4, 1924	28	December	1971
4									Idella Irene Vaile.				Auburn Ind
5													
6													
7													
8													
9													
10													
11													

Note: Edwin Hall was age 51 + Mary Alice was 45
When Eddie was born

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

1900 Census Fort Wayne Public Library
 Vol. 84 ED. 139 Sheet 4 Line 19
 Tombstones - Circle Cemetary Hudson, Indiana

OTHER MARRIAGES

(1)

Jan, 1978

A little information.

Jewell went to the Court House in Crystal Springs & they told her to go to the Cemetery & get names off the tombstones but there were so many Halls she didn't know which one to look for.

Cousin Peepsie & Alice (widow) who have a home together are the only ones I know about - we used to write a Christmas letter every year until Peepsie & Alice's eyes got quite bad so haven't heard from them for 3 or 4 yrs.

If Jewell goes back to Crystal Springs she could call on them & I think they could tell her about their family & all the relatives on your Grandma Hall's side of the family. Your Grandma Hall was Mary Alice Hall & she married Edwin Hall. Her parents owned a farm (maybe near Crystal Springs, I don't know, but they had 11 children (2 died young) one was named Stephen & one Jimmie. Your Grandma



Hall said Alligator sometime came up
to the farm & the kids ran & climbed a
tree. Your Grandma Hall was a child
when the Civil War was fought, & she
remembered the Northern soldiers
went thru her dads corn field and
ruined all their corn after the
war was over.

I don't think Jewell's will like
the hot weather down South, after
being used to cold weather.

Hope Jewell & Paul can get together
somewhere by spring. it's hard on
all of them this way.

Peepie's address.

Miss Peepie Hall

204 Raymond St.

Crystal Springs, Miss. 39059

we had a girl
enjoyed the ba
pretty & cute &
of me.

You asked if
the silver tea pot
all. Grandma & Gr
their Golden Wed.
in 1889 so it -
Grandpa Hall was 7
& Grandma was 8
great, great Grand.

Hope you well.
Your Harold had a
new ones who are

Hope you keep
want to send.



Letter to Mary Jane from Aunt Pearl Hall.

pg. 3

we had a good visit and I
enjoyed the babies they are
pretty & cute & weren't afraid
of me.

you asked if I know how old
the silver tea pot & cream pitcher
are. Grandmat & Grandpa got it at
their Golden Wedding Anniversary
in 1889 so it is 83 years old.
Grandpa Hall was 72 when he died
& Grandma was 89 yrs. old. My
great, great Grandma was 101 yrs old.

Hope you will keep the friends
you've had and make some
new ones who are alone.

Hope you keep well & don't
work too hard. Bye love,
Aunt Pearl

1891
1892
1893
1894
1895
1896
1897
1898
1899
1900
1901
1902
1903
1904
1905
1906
1907
1908
1909
1910
1911
1912
1913
1914
1915
1916
1917
1918
1919
1920
1921
1922
1923
1924
1925
1926
1927
1928
1929
1930
1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017
2018
2019
2020
2021
2022
2023
2024
2025



PART II
Section 3

(HALL's Cont.)

29 August 1970
Page _____

Mary Alice Hall

Born- Sept. 21, 1852, Place- Crystal Springs, Miss.
Died- Nov. 15, 1936, Place- Ashley, Indiana
Interment- Circle Cemetery, Hudson, Indiana

Married- Feb. 25, 1888, Place- Copiah County, Miss. TO
or Edwin?

Edward Marion Hall

Born- Aug. 23, 1846, Place- Otsego, Michigan (Allegan Co.
Died- April 15, 1919, Place- Ashley, Indiana, (Steuben Co.
Interment- Circle Cemetery, Hudson, Indiana

CHILDREN

Marcia Pearl Hall

(Remained Single)

Born- April 23, 1889, Place- Lawrenceburg, Tenn.,
Lawrence, County.

Died- *March 18, 1981* Place- *Dearborn, Mich.*

Interment- *Circle Cemetery, Hudson, Indiana*

Mable Alice Hall (Vallier)

Born- March 15, 1892, Place- Lawrenceburg, Tennessee

Died- *March 23, 1972* Place- *Dearborn, Michigan*

Interment- *Circle Cemetery, Hudson Indiana*

E.M.

Jr.

"Eddie" Hall

(Married- Irene Vaile)

Born- May 6, 1897, Place- Lawrenceburg, Tennessee

Died- *Dec 28, 1977* Place- *Auburn, Indiana*

Interment- *Circle Cemetery, Hudson, Indiana*

Notes: Mary Alice Hall's parents were, Father- Henry Hall
and Mother- Martha Ann Moore Hall.

Edwin Marion Hall's Parents were, Father- Daniel
Marion Hall and Mother- Matilda Newmann Hall.

YOUR
Please send me ~~the~~ family history from your-
parents on down to-date.

Bill Smollen

Is "Eddie" Jr. above your father?

PART II
Section 3

(HALL's cont.)

29 August 1970
Page _____

(a)
Mable Alice Hall

Born- March 15, 1892, Place- Lawrenceburg, Tennessee
Died- *March 23, 1972* Place- *Dearborn, Michigan*
Interment- *Circle Cemetery, Hudson, Indiana*

Married- March 2, 1946, Place- Detroit, Michigan

T

Thomas Joseph Vallier

Born- March 13, 1888, Place- Manistique, Michigan
Died- June 18, 1956, Place- Newberry, Michigan, (Luce County
Interment-

NO CHILDREN

Note: They divorced years ago and he is dead. I will have to find out more on this.

Tom's parents were Thomas & Mary (Lemarbe) Vallier.
Mable is incorrect, should be spelled Mabel.

Mary
Alice
Hall
and
grandson
Charles
E. Hall
Shiley IN



Mary Alice
and grandson
Charles
Mary Alice
Hall

Mary Alice Hall (84)
Sept 1862 - Nov 1936

Shiley IN



Shiley
IN

Mary Alice & Charles E. Hall



1917.



Tom Vallier married Mabel Alice Hall
2 church 1946 Right sister Paul Hall



World War I

Debbie
ME
Right
sister
Paul Hall
Mabel
Hall
1917



631-12420

3

Mary
Alice
Hall
nee Hall
Boa Sept
1852

Marr.
Edwin M. Hall
25 Feb. 1888

Died 15 Nov
(84) 1936



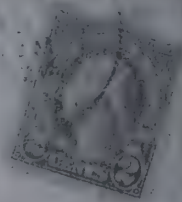
Mary
Alice
Hall

Ashley IN



Ashley IN

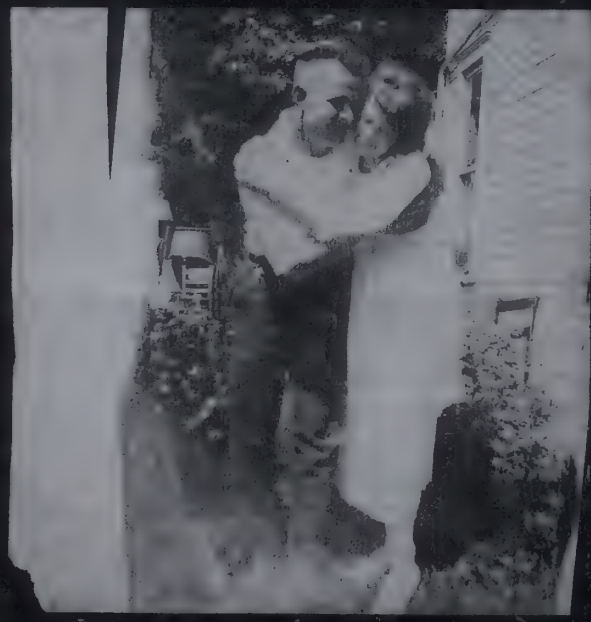




Miss Frank Underwood
307-13th St.
Auburn, Ind



Letter from Eddie to Irene



Ashley Ind

FUNERAL SERVICES WERE HELD TUESDAY FOR MRS. MARY HALL

Had Been in Poor Health for Several
Years

FOUND DEAD SUNDAY MORNING

Ashley residents were shocked of the demise of Mrs. Mary Hall, aged 84 years, of this place, who was found dead by her son, Eddie Hall, when he made his daily call on her Sunday morning. Mrs. Hall had been in poor health for a good many years, and just recently suffered quite a severe illness. Funeral services were held Tuesday afternoon at two o'clock from the late home, with Rev. R. W. Blanchard officiating. Interment was made at Circle cemetery. She leaves to mourn her passing two daughters, Miss Mabel Hall of Ypsilanti and Miss Pearl Hall of Detroit, and a son, Eddie, of Ashley.

MARY ALICE HALL Obituary

With the breaking of dawn on the Sabbath day, November 15, 1936, the angel of death came to our little village and claimed another of our neighbors, and it is with true regret that we paused today to pay our last respects to the life thus ended.

Mary Alice Hall was the daughter of Henry and Martha Hall and one of eleven children born into that family. Of this large family there survive two sisters; Mrs. Dora Eagan, Crystal Springs, Mississippi and Mrs. Leona Newman of Jackson, Mississippi.

On February 25, 188 she was united in marriage with Edwin M. Hall of Otsego, Michigan, moving to Lawrenceburg, Tenn., after ten years there they came to Poneto, Indiana in 1898 and in 1910 they came to Ashley where death separated them for a time when Mr. Hall was called to the other land on April 15th, 1919.

When a young woman she joined the Baptist church.

Mrs. Hall has proven herself to be a good mother, and a good neighbor, and many of us will feel a vacant spot where her cheerful word used to fall. She leaves to mourn three children and three grandchildren; Eddie Hall of Ashley, Pearl Hall of Ypsilanti, Michigan and Mabel Hall of Detroit. The grandchildren are Charles, Mary Jane and Jewell, all of Ashley.

In late years Mrs. Hall has not moved in and out among us as much as we would have liked, but she seemed to more and more enjoy the seclusion of her own home. Here within these walls she found contentment and all the pleasure she seem to crave.

Even to the last her thoughts were to cause no one any trouble. So has come to close the last earthly chapter of another life, which like the flowers bloomed for a season and then passed on to make another live.

SUNDOWN

Bert Leston Taylor

When my sun of life is low,
When the dewy shadows creep,
Say for me before I go
Now I lay me down to sleep.

I am at the journey's end.
I have sown and I must reap;
There are no more ways to mend--
Now I lay me down to sleep.

Nothing more to doubt or dare,
Nothing more to give or keep;
Say for me the children's prayer,
Now I lay me down to sleep.

Who has learned along the way--
Primrose path or stony steep--
More of wisdom than to say,
Now I lay me down to sleep.

What have you more wise to tell
When the shadows round me creep?
All is over, all is well . . .
Now I lay me down to sleep.

CARD OF THANKS

We wish to take this method to express our sincere thanks to our neighbors and many friends for their many acts of kindness and words of sympathy and for the many beautiful floral offerings in our recent bereavement.

Mabel Hall
Pearl Hall
Eddie Hall

July 3rd 11/5/11

Dear Pearl: Your letter recd
Glad to know you are better
& prosperous. I think you
know how to manage the
people, we have our fuel for
the winter & a cellar full of
Provisions. things here are
about as usual. Eddie seems
to like his teacher & is doing
well we are having cold
weather at present. I will be
glad when winter is over

ask Mr Hachins the price
of apples in that section
they are scarce here

save all the money you can
this year & I will try and invest
it for you where you can get an
income from it. Porto must
be going soon. take good care of
your health & do your duty as a
teacher. Trusting you are well &
prosperous I am as ever
Yours & lovingly
Papa

Letter from
Father Edwin
Hall to
daughter
Pearl Hall

1900 Census Enumeration Wells County Indiana

Dis. 139 pg. 4 line 19

#64 #64

HALL Edwin M. Head White Male b. August 1846 age 53 bp. Mich. fbp. Vermont m. bp. New York Married 13 years Occupation: Furniture dealer can read write and speak English Owns house free

Mary, wife, White Female b. Sept. 1852 age 47 married 13 years Mother of 3 children 3 children living b. Mississippi fbp. Miss. mbp. Miss. can read write and speak English

Marcia Pearl, daughter White Female b. April 1889 age 11 b. Tenn. Fbp. Mich.mbp. Miss. (at school)

Mabel A., daughter White Female b. March 1892 age 8 b. Tenn. fbp. Mich. mbp. Miss. (at school)

Edwin, Son White Male May 1897 age 3 b. Tenn/ Fbp. Mich. Mbp. Miss.

Wells County

Union Twp.	Ossian Jeff Twp.
Rock Creek	Bluffton
Liberty	Harrison
Chester Edward Twp. Hall- Furniture - dealer	Nottingham

Poneto Ind. - Chester Twp.

EDWIN MARIAN HALL was born 23 August, 1846 in Otsego Michigan. He died 15 April, 1919 in Ashley, Steuben County Indiana. Edwin was a school teacher and it is said that he could speak 7 languages. He had a crippled leg and walked with a cane due to an injury as a child when he was hit with an ice ball which partially paralyzed his leg. He was a furniture dealer in Ashley at one time. Kidney and heart ailments took his life. He was aged 73 at death.

MARY ALICE HALL was born 2 September, 1852 in Mississippi and died 15 November 1936 at the age of 84. Her maiden name was also Hall and she was the daughter of Henry Hall and Martha Moore, both of whom were born in Mississippi. She completed high school. It is known that she had a sister named Sissie. She died of heart trouble.

CHILDREN:

Marcia Pearl or Pearl as she was commonly called was educated at the Otsego Michigan College and was a registered nurse for years. She served in World War II in the U.S. Air Force.

Mabel was married and her last name was Vallier. She was also educated at the Otsego Michigan College.

Edwin Marian Jr. never liked his name and wanted to be called Eddie. He was the father of Charles Edwin Hall. Eddie married Idella Irene Vaile and settled in Ashley to raise a family and own a produce business. It is interesting to note that Eddie was born when his father was 51 years of age and his mother was 45.

The Hall family has 12 lots in Circle Cemetery for any Hall's to be buried there. All the above are buried here. This cemetery is near Hudson, Indiana

Crossing the Bar

Sunset and evening star,
And one clear call for me!
And may there be
no moaning of the bar;
When I put out to sea.

For though from out
our bourne of Time and Place
The flood may bear me far
I hope to see my Pilot
face to face
When I have crossed the bar.

.... ALFRED TENNYSON

IN MEMORY OF
MABEL H. VALLIER

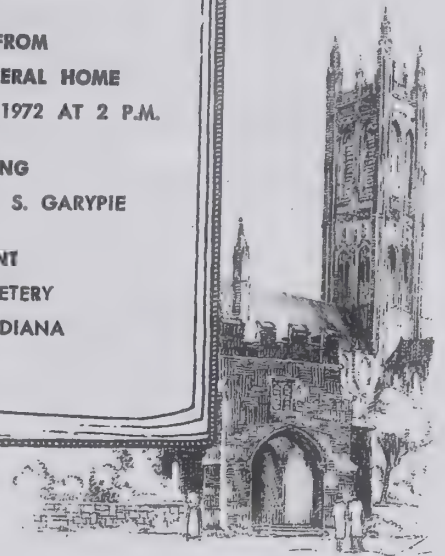
DATE OF BIRTH
MARCH 15, 1892
LAWRENCEBURG, TENNESSEE

DATE OF DEATH
MARCH 23, 1972
DEARBORN, MICHIGAN

SERVICES FROM
FRED WOOD FUNERAL HOME
SUNDAY, MARCH 26, 1972 AT 2 P.M.

OFFICIATING
THE REV. RUDOLPH S. GARYPIE

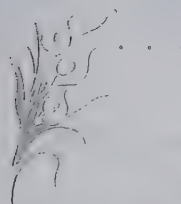
INTERMENT
CIRCLE CEMETERY
HUDSON, INDIANA



PILGRIM STAIRS CANTERBURY

IN
REMEMBRANCE

The Twenty-Third Psalm
The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want.
He maketh me to lie down in green pastures:
He leadeth me beside the still waters.
He restoreth my soul: He leadeth me in the
paths of righteousness for His name's sake.
Yea, though I walk through the valley of the
shadow of death, I will fear no evil:
for thou art with me; thy rod and
thy staff they comfort me.
Thou preparest a table before me in the
presence of mine enemies:
thou anointest my head with oil;
my cup runneth over.
Surely goodness and mercy shall follow
me all the days of my life:
and I will dwell in the house of the Lord forever.



IN MEMORY OF
M. PEARL HALL

DATE OF BIRTH
APRIL 23, 1889

DATE OF DEATH
MARCH 18, 1981

PLACE AND TIME OF SERVICE

Querfeld Funeral Home

FRIDAY, MARCH 20, 1981 AT 10:00 A. M.

CLERGYMAN
REV. PHILIP SEYMOUR

PLACE OF INTERMENT
CIRCLE CEMETERY
HUDSON, INDIANA

ORGANIST
MARY LOU BORSODI

A Memorial Tribute

Individual RecordFamilySearch™ U.S. Social Security Death Index
30 September 2000

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐ **Mabel VALLIER**

Birth Date: 15 Mar 1892
Death Date: Mar 1972
Social Security Number: 364-05-3801
State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Michigan

Death Residence Localities

ZIP Code: 48231
Localities: Detroit, Wayne, Michigan

[Return to search results](#)[Prepare selected records for download](#)

This data is only accurate as of 30 September 2000.

The information on this printout is from the United States government records and is in the public domain. No claim to copyright is expressed or implied.

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#) (last updated: 3/22/1999).
[Privacy Policy](#) (last updated: 10/12/2001). 28 <http://www.familysearch.org> v.2.3.0



Individual RecordFamilySearch™ U.S. Social Security Death Index
30 September 2000

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐ **Marcia HALL**

Birth Date: 23 Apr 1889
Death Date: Mar 1981
Social Security Number: 373-12-9809
State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Michigan

Death Residence Localities

ZIP Code: 48124
Localities: Dearborn, Wayne, Michigan

Death Benefit Localities

Zip Code: 46793
Localities: Sedan, De Kalb, Indiana
Waterloo, De Kalb, Indiana

[Return to search results](#)[Prepare selected records for download](#)

This data is only accurate as of 30 September 2000.

The information on this printout is from the United States government records and is in the public domain. No claim to copyright is expressed or implied.

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#) (last updated: 3/22/1999).
[Privacy Policy](#) (last updated: 10/12/2001). 26 <http://www.familysearch.org> v.2.3.0



WIFE (full maiden name)		Iva Vail "Irene"	
Born (date)	20 May 1906	Place	Pleasant Lake, Steuben Co. TN
Chr. (date)		Place	
Died (date)	19 January 1989	Place	(82) Betz Nursing Home, Auburn, DeKalb Co. IN
Bur. (date)	Jun. 22 Jan 1989	Place	Circle Cemetery, Hudson, Steuben Co. TN
WIFE'S FATHER (full name)	Jacob Vail	B. Seneca Co. Ohio	WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name)
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS	Elsie Jane Kirk B Williams Co. Ohio		
Full names CHILDREN		WHEN BORN	

[illegible]

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OBit Elev. Star Auburn IN Dec 1977
Grave stones Circle Cem- Hudson IN
Eddie Hall- PVT U.S. Army Word War I
Jewell had stroke Fri 12 Sept- Died
15 Sept. 2003

OTHER MARRIAGES

Charles E. Hall Marr (2) Shirlenn Cramer
Garrett Presb. Church 18 Sept 1954 - Rev. Peter
E. Saudah

W.A.C. 10
W.A.C. 10

DATE: 14 APR 1994

LEADUP RECORD



Mabel, Eddie, Pearl Mabel, Irene, Shirley,
Hall
Suz, Chuck, Paul, Eddie,
Dearborn, Michigan - August 1954

Jimmy Hall
Summer 1954
Van Buren St. Auburn

Article from the Mon. Nov. 14, 1936 Evening Star Auburn, Indiana

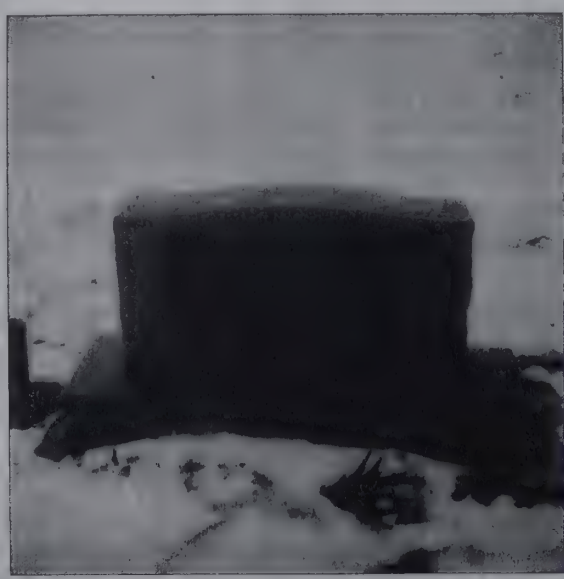
Mrs. Mary Hall, aged 85, died of old age and complications at her home at Ashley, after an extended illness. Funeral services will be held at the home at 2 o'clock Tues. aft. Burial in Circle Cemetery. Survivors include 2 daughters, one son and three grandchildren.



Jim Jan 1948



Jim



Circle Cem. Hudson IN

Church
Town
Ashley
IN



Eddie - Vernon
11 Sun 1921
1934
Van Buren St
Auburn

Tue - Sep 23, 2003

Dear Charles & Shirley:

Jewell died a week ago Monday
September 15th. She had a stroke sometime
Friday night. Jim came up and took me
down on Saturday. I stayed a week and
Steve brought me home yesterday.

I'll write soon.

Jane -



Thurs - Oct 2-03

Dear Charles & Shirley,

Just got back from shopping and am in a foul mood. How can the govt say inflation under control! Plus the fact I had to get another ^{REWARD} reward card to take advantage of the Bargains.

Jawell had been in the hosp. off and on since Jan. 2003 to regulate her Heart Beat. They finally got it in August and we all thought everything would be ok. Then on Friday night had a stroke.

It seemed as if half of Hood River residents knew her from the shop and Fam. History Library. She was a librarian from 1981 until Jan 2003 in the Dallas and later Hood River.

Young boys who were on their own from 3:30 (after school) to 5:30 or so when parents got home would stay at the shop. They had a corner fixed with television & sofa. ^{VER} Later the young boys children would do the same.

Jim is fine. I got to see his apt. in Gresham. Very nice one bedroom sparsely furnished. He can pack up and move in an hour. By his recliner on the right newspapers to read and on his left read. (Wall St. Journal, US News & Rpt, etc. Can you believe it!

- 2 -

Summer weather continues in 70's - no rain. I don't think the grass will ever come back.

Enjoyed the features of the violin - you are so lucky Shirley.

I brought back a few of Jewell's genealogical papers and am trying to sort them. She rarely wrote the source - if she did it was film #.

Also brought back apples, peach, pears that friends had brought in -

Take care -

Jane

d.



Edwin M. Hall B 06 May 1891 d 28 Feb 1977
Irene Vail Hall B. 20 May 1906

Son Charles Edwin Hall B 30 May 1929
Daughter Mary Jane Hall B 01 Nov 1925
Lived in Ashley IN Photo taken by
Rice Studio, Auburn IN ca 1929/30





State Street Looking East — Ashley, Ind.





Ronald Armstrong
Franklin Bassett
Charles Baber
Richard Bauer
Beryl Baughman
Eugene Beatty

Daniel Bender
Phyllis Bennett
Ralfonda Brown
David Carmer
Barbara Corkwell
Russell Chorpennir

Patricia Culbertson
Robert Darrow
James Donaldson
Joyce Engle
Clarice Gee
Norman Gearhart

Darrell Gerig
Howard Grimm
Allen Grimshaw
Charles Hall
Ruth Hanes
Yvonne Harry

Richard Hathaway
Marcile Haynes
Norma Heffley
Norma Holter
Nancy Hooker
Wilma Humbert

Janice Keller
Mary Kessler
Carolyn Kokenge
Jane Krick

SOPHOMORES

CLASS OFFICERS

Vito Palumbo

Geneva Hammand

Dorothy Beardsley

Sue Wertenberger



1945 Auburn High School

INDUSTRIAL ARTS

...one
...ity
...ay al

...mical
...ed by
...book
...s, un-

der the direction of Mr. Cosper, are taught how to operate wood lathes, hand saws, planes, and electric drills.

This course gives the boys practical training in the construction and repair of wooden articles. The knowledge acquired in "shop" probably will be very convenient later on in home or office repair work.



Top row: F. Scott, R. Tindall, J. Walter, E. Beaty, G. Pebbles, E. Simpson.
Second row: R. Manon, R. Snyder, D. Smith, R. Hodge, R. Predmore, D. Hardy.
Bottom row: D. Haynes, W. Boyd, R. Derrow, Mr. Cosper, C. Hall, E. Nelson, R. Larkin.



Top row: M. Bowman, L. Englert, P. Girardot, J. Scott, C. Feagler.
Second row: J. Ridenour, D. Musser, B. Sellers, G. Wolf, I. Burtzner, B. Dailey.
Bottom row: R. Ball, D. Herbolzheimer, W. Wilson, H. Hess, D. Clark.

COMMERCIAL GROUP

Auburn High School really developed some fine commercial students under the guidance of Mr. Gump and Miss Buckley, as evidenced by the outstanding achievements in the fields of typing, shorthand, bookkeeping, and advanced secretarial training.

The outstanding students in shorthand were Gwen Wolf, Beverly Sellers, and Paula Girardot. Those who excelled in bookkeeping were DeLoss Herbolzheimer, Jean Scott, Dale Clark, Hubert Hess, Donna Musser, Louise Englert, Ronald Ball, and Betty Lou Dailey. Advanced secretarial training produced Irene Burtzner, Maxine Bowman, Constance Feagler, and Judy Ridenour.

PHYSICS GROUP

Because of the war, physics proved even more popular this year than ever among both boys and girls.

Physics is a study that gives understanding of the practical, everyday things of life. From the time the pupil opens the water faucet in the morning until he snaps off the light at night, he is applying some principle of physics. These principles may be connected with anything from the airplane to football.

Top row: Mr. Schooley, J. Carper, R. Beerbower, N. Cooper, L. Griffith.
Second row: R. Haynes, R. Simanton, R. Carbaugh, D. Clark, W. McCleary, R. McKenzie.
Third row: I. Burtzner, G. Snyder, P. Beardsley, E. Weathers, A. Schooley, R. Shull.
Bottom row: D. Miller, H. Hess, R. Ball, D. Herbolzheimer, W. Wilson, J. Smith, B. Cougill.



1945
Auburn High School

Untitled

RECOLLECTIONS OF THE GREAT DEPRESSION BY IRENE HALL, TOLD TO DAUGHTER, MARY JANE HALL BRIDEWELL. DEC 31, 1981

Dad & I didn't know where our next meal was coming from and had two little kids. We never went hungry or cold and were clean.

I remember I needed a spool of white thread, but had no money, so I pulled threads from a worn out sheet and used several threads of that to mend with.

A lady in the country gave Dad two old coats that hung in the barn: I ripped them up, washed them, and made you a winter coat and Charles a snow suit. You wore the coat and outgrew it and I gave it to Rosa PfefferKorn.

Dad found an old, dirty, worn out red sweater, I did the same with it and reknit you a sweater and Charles a tassel cap. Ruby Allen and I made bedroom slippers out of Dad's Army coat, also mittens.

We bought that first little house for \$25.00 per month and had it paid for when the Depression struck.

Grandpa Pyatt gave me an old plaid horse blanket. I made Dad a jacket out of it and trimmed it with denim from Dad's overalls. It was warm.

Grandma Pyatt gave us some meat and we had a big garden. Coal was \$8.00 a ton and we had that before hard times struck too bad. Jim Stoy and Dad cut some wood and railroad ties. The creosote would fry out of them in the heatrola and smell like tar.

We made some Christmas gifts and had a good holiday.

But, we were mostly healthy. The young people today have had so much I doubt if they could do like we did. Most were on the county for help, but not us. Thank heavens I could sew.

Many weeks Dad didn't make a \$1.00 or \$2.00 per day. Summer he worked in the onions 50 cents per day. We picked up potatoes about 20 bushel for winter at 10 cents a bushel. They were seconds. You can fix potatoes a lot of different ways. I could buy suet for 5 cents a lb for grease and seasoning. Grind it up and brown it makes a good brown gravy. Field corn isn't bad to can and dry. One year, Ruth Stoy, Mae Morr and I made a big washtub full of vegetable soup. We had 33 qts. apiece. We kept that old 15 gallon crock in use, with kraut, catsup, puree, tomato juice, pickles and home brew. You name it, we made it.

One year I bought a huge carton box full of odds and ends at the Salem Center church sale and I made all of our spring wardrobe out of the junk in there. We gave 50 cents for it. There were several feed sacks, and I made pillow cases etc. Made you a striped cape with a white collar for Easter. Mrs. Figgy gave me things to make over.

A lot of those old times were good. Dad and Vern Allen made some tallow candles and forgot to put the wicks in. (they would) Dad tried to resole your boots with a piece of innertube. but it

Untitled

didn't stay glued, so he put rubber bands around them. It partly worked.

Grandma Hall (Mary Alice) made soap. Grandpa Pyatt gave us home ground flour. He got that every year at the mill and corn meal. Dad hated mush and milk, but liked fried mush, and corn bread. We got cracklings from home too. You salted them and they kept and you could use them for seasoning. We put them in soup, cornbread and biscuits.

We canned dandelions. They tasted good with the cracklings. We bottled lots of juices. Oatmeal was cheap. Milk 5 cents per quart. It had cream on top, that you could drain off and whip, but not now. We raised popcorn and gathered nuts. Popcorn balls were good. That was a Sunday night treat. An old farmer gave us two quarts of maple syrup and I put some brown sugar syrup in it to make a gallon.

So you see, we made it. Shoes and boots were the hardest to keep on hand. I cut half of the kid's hair in the neighborhood for free. Boiled coffee over and over again. I didn't drink much of it. We kept the dried old coffee grounds and put fresh, clean, warm rainwater on them and simmered them and it wasn't bad coffee. Rather weak. Made Sassafras tea too. Dried quarts of corn on the heatrola. We all liked that. Remember, no freezers or no refrigerators for us.

Excerpts from letter dated Dec. 31, 1981 Irene Hall to Jane Bridewell.



Ronald Armstrong
Franklin Bosseli
Charles Baber
Richard Bauer
Beryl Boughman
Eugene Beaty

Daniel Bender
Phyllis Bennett
Ralfonda Brown
David Carmer
Barbara Corkwell
Russell Chorpennig

Patricia Culbertson
Robert Darrow
James Donaldson
Joyce Engle
Clarice Gee
Norman Gearhart

Darrell Gerig
Howard Grimm
Allen Grimshaw
Charles Hall
Ruth Hanes
Yvonne Harry

Richard Hathaway
Marcile Haynes
Norma Heffley
Norma Hoffer
Nancy Hooker
Wilma Humbert

Janice Keller
Mary Kessler
Carolyn Kokenge
Jane Krick

SOPHOMORES

CLASS OFFICERS

Vito Palumbo

Geneva Hammand

Dorothy Beardsley

Sue Wertenberger

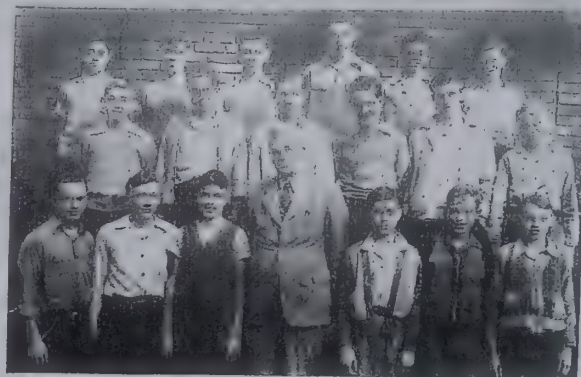
1945 Auburn High School



INDUSTRIAL ARTS

der the direction of Mr. Cosper, are taught how to operate wood lathes, hand saws, planes, and electric drills.

This course gives the boys practical training in the construction and repair of wooden articles. The knowledge acquired in "shop" probably will be very convenient later on in home or office repair work.



Top row: F. Scott, R. Tindall, J. Walter, E. Beaty, G. Pebbles, E. Simpson.
Second row: R. Manon, R. Snyder, D. Smith, R. Hodge, R. Predmore, D. Hardy.
Bottom row: D. Haynes, W. Boyd, R. Derrow, Mr. Cosper, C. Hall, E. Nelson, R. Larkin.



Top row: M. Bowman, L. Englert, P. Girardot, J. Scott, C. Feagler.
Second row: J. Ridenour, D. Musser, B. Sellers, G. Wolf, I. Burtzner, B. Dailey.
Bottom row: R. Ball, D. Herbolzheimer, W. Wilson, H. Hess, D. Clark.

COMMERCIAL GROUP

Auburn High School really developed some fine commercial students under the guidance of Mr. Gump and Miss Buckley, as evidenced by the outstanding achievements in the fields of typing, shorthand, bookkeeping, and advanced secretarial training.

The outstanding students in shorthand were Gwen Wolf, Beverly Sellers, and Paula Girardot. Those who excelled in bookkeeping were DeLoss Herbolzheimer, Jean Scott, Dale Clark, Hubert Hess, Donna Musser, Louise Englert, Ronald Ball, and Betty Lou Dailey. Advanced secretarial training produced Irene Burtzner, Maxine Bowman, Constance Feagler, and Judy Ridenour.

PHYSICS GROUP

Because of the war, physics proved even more popular this year than ever among both boys and girls.

Physics is a study that gives understanding of the practical, everyday things of life. From the time the pupil opens the water faucet in the morning until he snaps off the light at night, he is applying some principle of physics. These principles may be connected with anything from the airplane to football.

Top row: Mr. Schooley, J. Carper, R. Beerbower, N. Cooper, L. Griffith.
Second row: R. Haynes, R. Simanton, R. Carbaugh, D. Clark, W. McCleary, R. McKenzie.
Third row: I. Burtzner, G. Snyder, P. Beardsley, E. Weathers, A. Schooley, R. Shull.
Bottom row: D. Miller, H. Hess, R. Ball, D. Herbolzheimer, W. Wilson, J. Smith, B. Coughill.



1945
Auburn High School

Individual RecordFamilySearch™ U.S. Social Security Death Index
30 September 2000

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐ **Eddie HALL**

Birth Date: 6 May 1897
Death Date: Dec 1977
Social Security Number: 309-20-7466
State or Territory Where Number Was Issued: Indiana

Death Residence Localities

ZIP Code: 46793
Localities: Sedan, De Kalb, Indiana
Waterloo, De Kalb, Indiana

[Return to search results](#)[Prepare selected records for download](#)

This data is only accurate as of 30 September 2000.

The information on this printout is from the United States government records and is in the public domain. No claim to copyright is expressed or implied.

© 1999-2001 by Intellectual Reserve, Inc. All rights reserved. English approval: 3/1999
Use of this site constitutes your acceptance of these [Conditions of Use](#) (last updated: 3/22/1999).
[Privacy Policy](#) (last updated: 10/12/2001). 26 <http://www.familysearch.org> v.2.3.0

S R C H

20

HALL, EDDIE Born: 0-00-1898 (All yrs) Died: 1930 to 1992
 Last name must match Exactly; First name must match Exactly;
 States: All

Use Tab to Toggle Sort Menu on and off

18282-10293

AL 425-32-9198	HALL	EDDIE	11/11/1894	07/00/1980	(AL)	36310
LA 438-46-4511	HALL	EDDIE	04/10/1895	10/00/1970	(LA)	70722
FL 267-03-1949	HALL	EDDIE	02/16/1896	08/00/1966	(FL)	33607
IN 389-28-7466	HALL	EDDIE	05/06/1897	12/00/1977	(IN)	46793*
PA 186-30-4087	HALL	EDDIE	09/23/1897	05/00/1977	(PA)	19141
NC 243-07-4151	HALL	EDDIE	02/07/1898	08/00/1964	(NC)	00000
CA 435-01-2581	HALL	EDDIE	07/02/1899	03/00/1967	(CA)	90011
NE 004-22-3575	HALL	EDDIE	09/26/1900	08/00/1961	()	00000
SC 247-76-2188	HALL	EDDIE	03/10/1901	03/00/1980	(SC)	29108
GA 254-05-6514	HALL	EDDIE	04/02/1901	05/00/1955	()	00000
TX 458-14-7782	HALL	EDDIE	07/25/1901	03/00/1981	(MO)	64127
ND 239-01-5523	HALL	EDDIE	08/04/1901	10/00/1989	()	28358

46793 ä IN Waterloo 00000 ä Not Available

Choices

(Esc)Quit (F1)Hlp (F2)Lst (F3)Prt (F4)Age (F5)Sts (F6)YoD (F7)Get (F8)Clr

10377-10377

0

S K L M

HALL, IRENE Born: 0-00-1906 (All yrs) Died:1930 to 1992
 Last name must match Exactly; First name must match Exactly;
 States: All

Use Tab to Toggle Sort Menu on and off

98- 109

GA 254-44-1624	HALL	IRENE	03/12/1906	08/00/1983	(GA)	30311
IN 317-16-0640	HALL	IRENE	05/20/1906	01/19/1989	()	46793*
NM 525-05-9415	HALL	IRENE	07/11/1906	03/00/1985	(NM)	88130
RI 381-20-0492	HALL	IRENE	08/02/1906	04/00/1978	(MI)	48161
RI 377-16-2792	HALL	IRENE	10/01/1906	07/00/1975	(MI)	48726
TX 487-62-8762	HALL	IRENE	10/13/1906	10/00/1982	(KY)	41006
GA 257-12-7026	HALL	IRENE	11/07/1906	01/00/1979	(TX)	75217
PA 282-08-4348	HALL	IRENE	02/20/1907	11/00/1976	(PA)	15206
WV 233-38-6195	HALL	IRENE	03/04/1907	02/00/1989	()	25315
NC 246-36-4074	HALL	IRENE	03/21/1907	01/00/1983	(NC)	27053
DE 222-09-6848	HALL	IRENE	03/28/1907	12/00/1983	(DE)	19805
TX 451-14-4828	HALL	IRENE	05/11/1907	04/00/1975	(TX)	76501

76501 a TX Temple 00000 a Not Available

Choices

(F1)Mlp (F2)Lst (F3)Prt (F4)Age (F5)Sts (6)YoD (F7)Get (F8)Clr

189

189

0

Individual RecordFamilySearch™ U.S. Social Security Death Index
30 September 2000

Select record to download - (50 maximum)

☐ Irene HALL

Birth Date:	20 May 1906
Death Date:	19 Jan 1989
Social Security Number:	317-16-0640
State or Territory Where Number Was Issued:	Indiana

[Return to search results](#)[Prepare selected records for download](#)

Grand Island. June 21, 1994.

Dear Mrs Hall:

After exhausting all the possibilities available here at home I must admit defeat and resort to my memory:

Now my memory for almost anything that happened after 1910 (as I was born in 1904, March 7., on our family farm 3 miles West of Ashley, and I graduated from A.H.S. in 1922) is pretty good, even if I am 90 years old.

I remember Eddie Hall quite well, we were just two of the Ashley hangers-on, though I believe Eddie was older than I. I have no recollection of him ever playing basketball, but I'm sure he did even though he was not tall. I think that he did play base ball too.

Since I was never acquainted with the Ashley kids until I started high school in 1918, so Eddie may have been very active prior to then. I have several yearbooks, 1914 and later, and Ed does not appear in any of them.

I got to know Ed quite well after I graduated. Ed and Steve(?) and I all worked for L.J. Delucenay together as buyers and over-the-road drivers Cleveland and Buffalo mostly. I also remember we three became quite proficient at finding and helping ourselves to watermenons. And Ed and I double-dated with two very nice girls in Stroh. Alas! they both married someone else!

Almost a year ago I reinjured my spine, for the first time in 31 years. The first time was in the mid-twenties, and I can hobble around on a cane, but I can do quite well on a 3-wheelwalker.

I do some writing, and hope to be more active soon, for many years the publishers would not take a thing, now some of them are asking for it! I write a column titled "This I Remember -" What, else from a 90 year writer! But I have to learn this complicated typewriter all over. It's a stinker!

Best wishes

Trevor S. (Ted) Frederick



June 28 1925

Bob Forrest 837-7529
told me Eddie Hall was
the designated foul shooter
on the basketball team
& seldom missed his
shots -

I have written to Mrs
Joh Frederick today
@ 359-40 Land Rd
Grand Island
IL 32735
about BB team

Phone 1-904-589-
1616



From chuck's sister, Mary Jane Hall Bridewell

Dad told me these tales one summer eveing in 1972 or 3. Basketball in Ashley. They first started playing when they found an old rule book. They put up a pole with tomato bsket, got an old ball & practiced. They thot they were pretty good so they challenged Salem Center to a game. They went over & were thoroughly beaten. Semmed they had found a rule book for girls. at that time playing only half court. Jake Figgy said "by Gott I tank we need a new rule book.: So he got them a book and they were off.

In the summer they played in any field. During the winter season they played in Edwin Hall's old store, by Lepley's garage, Delucenays later owned the store. At that time it was empty so they played there. a long narrow building with counters on each long side & a door at each end. The opened the door to ut the ball in action & jumped over the counters if necessary. any spectators sat on the counter.

Finally some businessmen decided to help them so they became pros. Had a top with numbers. No salary, but if there ws money in the kitty they had their fares pd to games. They needed a name for the team and guess who named them> Dad was going with a girl named Katz & said why don't you call the the Cats? They became the BearKatz. They went all over. One time they took the Wabash over to Ohio. They got there & found the local team had disbanded months before. No problem, they bloew the fire siren once & that evening had a team and half the town to watch the game.

One town down near Ft Wayne had an old blacksmith shop they used as an arena. Had a dirt floor & rafters. Added to the excitement of the game.

The team's biggest rival was Wolcottville. If Ashley won the fame, the locas were unhappy so Ashley had to fight their way out of the gym. If the locals won, Ashley cried foul & they had a fight. Dad said it wsn't easy trying to escape in a horse & wagon after the batttle.

Later Ashley built a town hall and had a nice court to play on. One time, for some reason, a Pro girls team was stuck over night in Ashley. Of course they had a ball game & the girls trounced the locals.

So, the love affair with basketball continued. Dad was still playing after he was married. Mom said the women sometime washed and mended the uniforms.

Dad also played baseball. he told about a game one time over at Stroh. A combination picnic & game. Some wag spiked the water in the drinking pail. Game lasted all day & far into the night. Dad said he didn't know who won.

One farm boy from around Ashley someplace was even hired by the Detroit Tigers.

Dad was also a very good swimmer. When we were small he used to swim all over with us on his back. Oh the good times at Pretty Lake and the Pit.

Dad also played tennis in Ypsilanta. Spent a lot of time there before he was married.

He also had a pr of ice skates. Wicked things. They strapped on your shoe and had a rod up one side to support your ankle. The rink was out near Steubenville. I think that was the name of the place. Take county line to John Shore's turn left and go up by the tracks. That's it for Dad and sports.

ASHLEY FIRE HALL HISTORY

Dutch Allen's account of the history of the Ashley Town Hall as told to B G Lepley.

The Ashley Fire Hall (later known as the Ashley Town Hall) was completed in 1924. The building was built as a fire hall because of bond issue restrictions at that time.

It housed fire fighting equipment mounted on a Model "T" Ford truck chassis.

Builders of the hall were Elmer Neidig, carpenter, and Orin Grate, masonry work, heating and electrical contractors unknown.

Members of the town council were A.E. Wilbur, Otto Hovarter and Waldo Bowles. Town clerk was Harry Cox.

Architectural plans for the hall was done by Bruce Wilbur who was attending Purdue University.

The first event, the informal dedication, was held in the hall on February 10, 1924.

A basketball game was held between the Ashley Bearkatz, a semi pro team sponsored by the Ashley Merchants, and a church league team from Fort Wayne.

The Ashley team members consisted of Clarence "Bud" Elliott, Forward, (Ashley) deceased; C.M. "Dutch" Allen, Forward, (Ashley); Cleveland "Ed" Collins, Center, (Angola), Eddie Hall, (Ashley) Guard; Chester "Chet" Kesler, Indiana Allstate Guard from Monroe Indiana Attending Tri State College; Duane "Killy" Killinger, Reserve, (Flint, Indiana); Robert "Bob" Mills, Manager, from Ashley.

The hall was used for many events. High school graduating excercises, high school class plays, high school gymnasium, independent basketball games, teams from Ashley and also from neighboring towns, and PTA plays with a 10¢ admission to help meet PTA expenses.

The hall seating capacity was overtaxed at these PTA plays.

The athletic high lights were the New York National Traveling Pro Basketball Team and the New York Celtics Pro Basketball Team.

The New York National team played here in 1928. Their star player was Mr. Robert Johnson who had a field goal average of 25%, established at Passiac, New Jersey High School. (He would not be a star now with this average)

The opposing Ashley team consisted of players from Ashley, Eddie



Hall and Cecil Funk, and neighboring towns.

The New York Celtics played here at a later date featuring Joe Lapchick at Center, who later coached the New York Knicks, Weir Meeks, now residing at Golden Lake, opposed him at Center and made a very fine showing.

The County Tourney was held here in the nineteen twenties with Auburn and Garrett playing in the Saturday night finals.

Many fine local and visiting high school basketball stars played in the hall during the years it was in use.

One of the fine features of the hall in it's final years as a gymnasium was serving the youth of the community as a recreation center under the direction of Rex Hile, a former teacher in the Ashley High School.

Some dances were held in the hall.

Political highlights was the Republican candidate David Hogg's campaign address when he was running for re-election to Congress.

Many fine speakers gave high school commencement addresses at the graduating excercises. Baccalaureate sermons were made by local ministers.

The West end of the hall was remodeled under WPA funds in the early nineteen thirties. The balcony was taken out which was a very poor place to witness an athletic event or a performance on the stage unless you were seated in the extreme front 2 rows of seats. The balcony was not elevated at the rear.

Bleachers were installed at the west end of the athletic floor to accomodate larger crowds at all events.

Two rooms, a kitchen and an assembly room were built in the rest of the balcony space.

The Ashley- Hudson Lions Club used these two rooms for their meetings and banquets for a number of years. Showers and dressing rooms were installed in the basement.

The Town Council used the upstairs assembly room and also the office above the shower room and furnace for their meetings.



Sec't.

Ashley

Fire

Dept.

MENT.

Sept. 21 - 25

The Ashby Fire Dept
met in regular session,
Gerald Seagle Fire Chief presiding.
Minutes of previous meeting
read & approved.

There were two absentees
names - Jim Galt & P. A. Butler.
There being no further
business meeting was adjourned
until next Monday night in Oct.

E. Hall - Sec. - Treas.

Sept. 28 - 25

The Ashby Fire Department
met in regular session, Gerald
Seagle Fire Chief presiding.
Minutes of previous
meeting read & approved.
There were no
absentees.

There being no further
business meeting was adjourned
until last Monday night in Oct.

E. Hall - Sec. - Treas.

Oct. 19-25

The Ashley-Fire Dept
met in regular session, Gerard
Seely Fire Chief presiding
Minutes of previous meeting
read & approved.
There was no
absentees.

A motion was made
& 2nd that we order three
chemical charges for truck.
Motion carried.

There being no further
business meeting was adjourned
until last Monday night Nov.

E. Hall - Sec. Treas.

Nov. 30-25

The Ashley-Fire Dept met
in regular session. - Gerard Seely
Fire Chief presiding
Minutes of previous meeting
read & approved.
There was no absentees.
There were three bills presented
moved & 2nd that they be accepted.
Motion carried.

There being no further

Dec. 28 - 1925

The Ashby Fire Dept
met in regular session.
Gerald Seagle Fire Chief presiding.
Minutes of previous meeting
read & approved.

There was one absentee
namely - Ray Shire.

It was moved by
Frank Shire & 2nd by Edna Hale
that the same after stay
in force for the ensuing year
motion carried.

It was moved by Allen
Dunbar & 2nd by Frank Shire
that the Ashby Fire Co. pay for
a bronze casting on fire truck
out of the social fund. Motion
carried.

There being no further
business meeting was adjourned
until last Monday night in
January 1926.

E. Hall - Sec. Treas

members of the Ashby Fire
Dept for the year 1926.

Leonard Shire
 Floyd Refner
 Lloyd Shipal
 Lloyd Shipal
 Lloyd Shipal
 Lloyd Shipal

5-
2-
0

Expenses

1926

107

290.-

7

	Exp.
25 C. F. Dinner	
" " Lunch	5 25
" " Lunch	1 70
23 Home Sew. Machine Co	1 40
21 " " " "	13 00
27 Super	7 50

106 Social fund of the Ashby Fire
Dept, Derived from fines, Dues &
various entertainments. 1926.

Balance carried fwd		
Jan 1	From 1925	37 10
" 25	Fines & Dues.	1 50
Feb 22	" " "	1 25
Mar 29	" " "	1 35
Apr 2	Benefit Basket Ball game	5 70
Apr 26	Fines & Dues,	90
May 31	" " "	1 50
June 28	" " "	85
July 26	" " "	75
Aug 30	" " "	1 30
Sept 27	" 25 Dues 70	95
Oct 25	" " "	95
Nov 29	" " "	90
Dec 27	" " "	95

Jan - 20
 The Ashby Fire Dept
 met in regular session
 for all. Several fire chiefs present
 10 minutes of preliminary
 meeting read & approved

There were two bills
 presented - moved & 2nd read
 they be allowed - motion carried

There was no objection
 namely - Carl G. [unclear] & [unclear]
 Butler

There being no further
 business meeting was
 adjourned until last Mon
 when in Feb

E. Ball

Sec - Treas

Feb. - 2 - 26

The Ashby Fire Dept met
 in regular session for all
 fire chiefs present
 10 minutes of preliminary meeting
 read & approved

There was one bill
 presented - moved & 2nd read they
 be allowed - motion carried

There was no objection
 namely, [unclear] [unclear]

There being no further
 business meeting was
 adjourned until last Monday
 when in March

E. Ball
 Sec - Treas

108 increased
from out of town fires.
1926

109
Bills paid out of fund derived
from attending out of town fires.
1926

11 March - 27 - 28
The Ashley Fire Dept
met in regular session, Gerald
Seagly - fire chief presiding,
minutes of previous meeting
read & approved.

There was one absentee
namely Carl Gramling,
There being no further
business, meeting adjourned
until last Monday night 2nd May.

E. Hall Sec. Treas.

April - 26 - 26

The Ashley Fire Dept
met in regular session,
Gerald Seagly - fire chief
presiding. Minutes of previous
meeting read & approved.

There was two absences
namely for Butler & Geo Foley.

~~There was no further
business meeting adjourned
until last Monday night 2nd May.~~

It was moved & 2nd
that we meet the second &
last Monday night of each month.
There being no further
business, meeting adjourned
until the 2nd Monday night in May.

E. Hall Sec. Treas.

March - 29 - 24

The Ashley Fire Dept
met in regular session, Gerald
Seagly - Fire Chief presiding,
Minutes of previous meeting
read & approved.

There was one absence
namely Carl Gramling.

There being no further
business, meeting adjourned
until last Monday night 1st April.

E. Hall Sec. Treas.

April - 26 - 26

The Ashley Fire Dept
met in regular session,
Gerald Seagly - Fire Chief
presiding.

Minutes of previous
meeting read & approved.

There was two absences
namely, for Buster & Geo. Long.

~~There being no further
business, meeting adjourned
until last Monday night 1st April.~~

It was moved & 2nd
that we meet the second &
last Monday night of each month.

There being no further
business, meeting adjourned
until the 1st of May.

May 31 - 26

The Ashby Fire Dept
met in regular session
at 7:30 PM. President J. W.
Minutes of previous meeting
read and approved.
There was one absentee
namely Cal Grawling.
It was moved and
seconded that the Ashby Fire Dept
be adjourned until June 21.
Business meeting was
adjourned until next meeting.
C. Hall Sec. Treas.

June 28 - 26

The Ashby Fire Dept
met in regular session at 7:30 PM.
J. W. Grawling Asst. Sec. Treas.
Minutes of previous meeting
read and approved.
There was four absentees
namely - Grand Seely, Frank Stutz,
Joe Britton & Geo. Fry.
There being no further
business, meeting was adjourned
until next meeting.
C. Hall Sec. Treas.

114
Ashley Fire Dept met in regular
session with Chief Seagly President
The following seven members present
there being three new members
L. Shier Leonard Shier David Roffner
Gloyd Shier was sent there being no
more money to be taken in the Gloyd Clay
the boys went to the tent
to a picnic supper Mr. Grim
was the presider in eating chicken
and Mr. Harold Seagly went away from
the table with the boys to
much of the Big Chief Mr. Shier
was on his feet could not sit
the rest of the boys went away from
the table feeling fine and dandy

Frank Story Sec

Oct 25 1926

Ashley Fire Dept met in regular
session with Chief Seagly in chair
minutes read of previous meeting &
approved as read report of incoming
committee on Loyd Clay favorable
Bill for \$7.00 for supplies, 1926

Ashley Fire Dept met Nov 29 1926

In regular meeting minutes read of
previous meeting and approved. Joe Butler
was regularly elected Chief. Leonard Shier
was elected Secretary & Treasurer. Gloyd
Shier was elected Assistance Chief.
Carl Grambling was elected cook
for the next year.

113

At all, they are from 12th - 14th May.
 collections of 1000
 from 25-
 These things are
 based until Aug 30 - 1922
 from 1922

Aug 30 - 1922

Ashley Fire Dept 11/11/22. That regular
 session with 7 men. 1000
 Ball called with 3 points & 1000
 those points were 1000
 1000. There but 1 & 1000
 the following names were suggested
 Leonard Shire, Lloyd Thompson, Lloyd
 Shire, Lloyd Clay. Called the app
 of chair to report
 Glen Jackson. 1000. There
 being no further business
 adjourned until 7th Sept 1922

Ballots Cast as follows

Clay 111

Refner 1111

Shire 111

Shire 11111

There being a tie between Shire & Clay a
 second ballot was taken which resulted in
 Shire receiving 3 & Clay 2

Vern Allen Everett Paruck Riley King
and Cleo Kreischer were suggested for
the two vacancies in the Co. Car Brambling
and Frank King were appointed as delegates,
com. Twenty five dollars and five cents were
turned over to the new secretaries.

Nov 27. 1941 Guy King acting
Sec.
A meeting of the Co. Car was held
session with Roy King as the main
item of business. It was discussed
and approved. Two suggestions
were made: Everett Paruck and Cleo
Kreischer.

A committee of three was appointed
to put on a chicken supper. Carl
Brambling cook Grin Grate + Guy
King assisting. The amount
to exceed \$10.00 ten dollars.
Supper to be the next meeting
night.

Ashley Canning Factory





No. 13885

Marriage License

192 4

Hillsdale

County, Michigan.

To any person legally authorized to solemnize marriage,

Greeting:

Marriage May Be Solemnized Between

Mr. Edwin Marion Hall and Miss Idella Irene Vaile

affidavit having been filed in this office, as provided by Public Act No. 128, Laws of 1887, as amended, by which it appears that said

Edwin Marion Hall is 27 years of age, color is white, residence is Ashley, Indiana, and birthplace was

Tennessee, occupation is Railway Clerk, father's name E. M. Hall, and mother's maiden name was Mary Hall

has been previously married no time; and that said Idella Irene Vaile is 18 years of age, color is white, residence is Auburn, Indiana, and

birthplace was Indiana, occupation is Waitress, father's name Jacob Vaile, and mother's maiden name was Joannette Kirks

and who has been previously married no time, and whose maiden name was -----, and whose ----- consent, in case she

Parent's or Guardian's
has not attained the age of eighteen years, has been filed in my office.In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto attached my hand
and the seal of Hillsdale County,

Michigan, this 4th day of June

A. D. 192 4

L. S.

County Clerk.

Certificate of Marriage.

Between Mr. Edwin Marion Hall and M. iss Idella Irene Vaile

I hereby certify that, in accordance with the above license, the persons herein mentioned were joined in marriage by me, at Hillsdale, County of Hillsdale

Michigan, on the fourth day of June, 1911, in the presence

of Edyth Henry of Hillsdale

and Mrs. H. F. Wonder of Hillsdale

as witnesses.

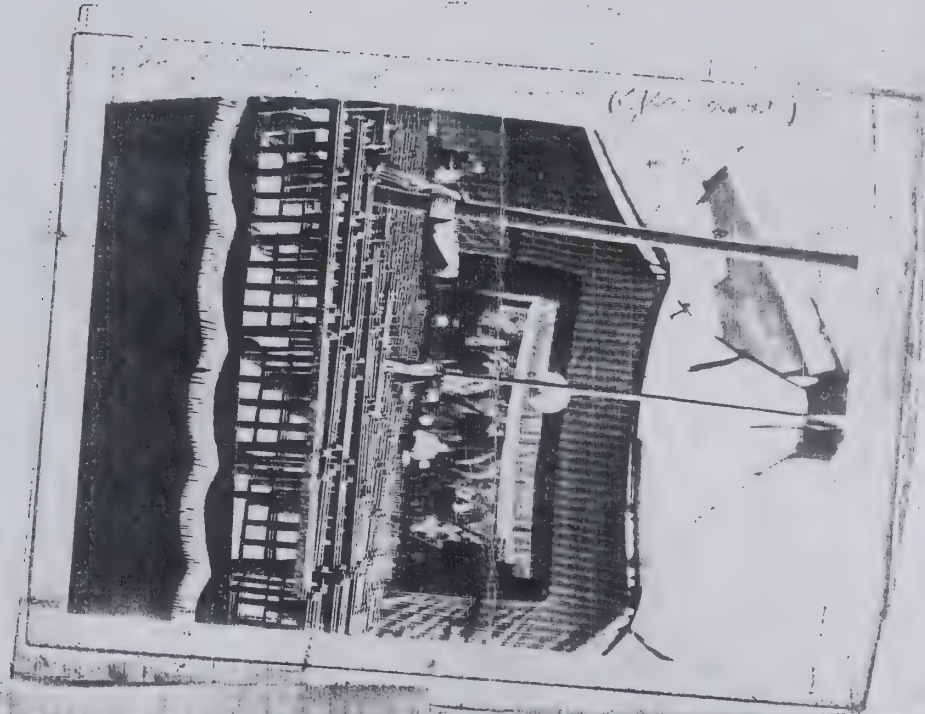
Harry D. Henry

Name of Magistrate or Clergyman.

Minister

Official Title.

THIS DUPLICATE must be delivered by the person solemnizing marriage to one of the parties joined in marriage.



Can you remember canning factories?

By JOHN MARTIN SMITH
DeKalb County Historian

I have been working on the history of the canning factories which were located here in DeKalb County.

I personally remember the Butler Produce Co. at Butler. They contracted with local farmers to raise tomatoes which were delivered to the company for canning at harvest time. Did they have a brand name or did they can for others? Did they

Sesquicentennial Scrapbook

can vegetables other than tomatoes? What years were they in existence? I would like to hear from someone who worked there.

There was also a canning factory in Auburn. I have been told that it

was owned by Russell Myers. Can someone give me some detail on this? What did they can? Did they have a brand name? What years were they in existence? Were there other owners?

There was also a "Kraut factory" in Auburn in the 1920's. I believe this was located in the buildings now owned by Butler and Butler Construction in Auburn Junction. I also need detail on this business.

Does anyone have photographs of

any of these interesting businesses? Remember to work on your family history. While families are together, get down all the facts you can. Get your extended family members working on their part of your family's history.

DeKalb County is preparing a history volume to mark its 150th birthday in 1987. Send reminiscences to John Martin Smith, DeKalb County Historian, Auburn, IN 46706-0686, or phone 925-4560.



TRAVELING ACTORS — These actors, members of The Ginnivan Dramatic Co., posed for a photograph in front of their performance tent.

The troupe, based in Ashley, traveled to many towns in the Tri-State area. (Photo contributed)

Traveling actors entertained local crowds

This is the second of four articles by the DeKalb County Historical Society on local history, in recognition of February as National History Month.

DeKalb County had its own entertainment industry. In the Gay Nineties during the days of traveling dramatic troupes, the Ginnivans of Ashley put up their tents in many local communities during the summer months, bringing good stage performances and vaudeville to the people. It always opened and closed in Ashley after traveling to many Indiana, Ohio, and Michigan towns.

Hundreds would attend performances, and arrive early to get

choice seats. Most of the folks would go for the full week's program. Good plays were chosen, given by proficient actors who had spent the winter months in rehearsal. Among the programs were "Uncle Tom's Cabin," "Freckles," and "Oliver Twist."

One person said his favorite was "Uncle Tom's Cabin," and he can still remember the hounds chasing Liza on the ice.

John Ginnevan founded this show in 1873. He had reportedly been connected with showboats. His son, Frank, carried on after the founder retired. John could not stay away, however, so he still trouped with the group in later

years. A local boy usually drove for him.

After the popularity of this kind of entertainment had faded into history, the Ginnivans spent their remaining years in this area.

PART II
Section 3

(HALL's cont.)

29 August 1970
Page _____

Eddie Hall
Born- May 6, 1897, Place- Lawrenceburg, Tennessee,
Lawrence County.

Married- June ^{4th} 1st, 1924, Place- *Hillsdale Mich.*

TO:

Irene Vaile (Hall)
Born- May 20, 1906 Place- Pleasant Lake, Indiana
Steuben County

CHILDREN

Mary Jane Hall
Born- March 1, 1925, Place- Ashley, Indiana, (DeKalb ~~Steuben~~ Co.)

Charles Edwin Hall
Born- May 30, 1929, Place- Ashley, Indiana, (Steuben Co.)

Jewell Hall
Born- April 20, 1935, Place- Ashley, Indiana, (Steuben Co.)

~~James~~ James Hall
Born- Feb. 7, 1939, Place- Ashley, Indiana, (DeKalb Co.)

Name: _____

Eddie Hall

Grade:

Private

Enlisted, or Inducted.

9-2

1918, at

Indianapolis Ind

Serving in

128

enlistment period at date of discharge.

*Prior service: **

None

Noncommissioned officer:

Blouse

Marksmanship, gunner qualification or rating: †

None

Horsemanship:

None

Battles, engagements, skirmishes, expeditions:

Norse

Knowledge of any vocation:

Chick.

Wounds received in service:

Marie

Physical condition when discharged:

Typhoid prophylaxis completed

Sept. 20 1918

Paratyphoid prophylaxis completed

Sept 20 1918

Married or single:

Single D

Character:

Excellent

Remarks:

Signature of soldier:

Eddie Hall

Franklin Lewis

Capt. Inf. U.S.A.

Commanding

Det.



... made by me Sept 27, 1919 for the purpose of
securing a Victory Button by mail J. W. ...
6857 Honorable Discharge from The United States Army

RECEIVED

3 P.

25, 1919

1 147

504



TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN:

This is to Certify, That * Eddie Hall (4522990)
† Det. 5th Co 2nd Bn 155th Deflt Brigade Camp G. Va.

THE UNITED STATES ARMY, as a TESTIMONIAL OF HONEST AND FAITHFUL

SERVICE, is hereby HONORABLY DISCHARGED from the military service of the

UNITED STATES by reason of Hz Camp Zachary Taylor Ky 1/13/19
Circular 106 12/3/18 180 13

Said Eddie Hall was born
in Lawrenceburg, in the State of Tennessee

(When enlisted he was 21 1/3 years of age and by occupation a Clerk

He had Brown eyes, Dark hair, Dark complexion, and
was 5 feet 3 1/2 inches in height.

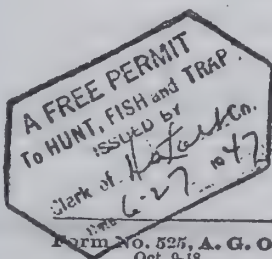
Given under my hand at Camp Zachary Taylor Ky this
17th day of January, one thousand nine hundred and thirteen

Earl M. Mamm
Major Inf U.S.A.
Commanding.

WASHINGTON, D. C.

MAY 5 19

Act of Congress



Form No. 525, A. G. O.
Oct. 9-18.

*Insert name, Christian name first: e. g., "John Doe."
†Insert Army serial number, grade, company and regiment or arm or corps or department; e. g., "1,620,332"; "Corporal,
Company A, 1st Infantry"; "Sergeant, Quartermaster Corps"; "Sergeant, First Class, Medical Department."
‡If discharged prior to expiration of service, give number, date, and source of order or full description of authority therefor.

REGISTRAR'S REPORT

13-2-26-B

1

2

3

I certify that my answers are true; that the person registered has read his own answers that I have obtained his signature, and that all of the answers and others I have knowledge are true, except as follows:

Alfred J. Wood
(Signature of Registrar)

June 5, 1918
(Date of filing)

Member 1

ANGOLA, INDIANA

ANGOLA, INDIANA

ANGOLA, INDIANA



DeKALB COUNTY HEALTH DEPARTMENT

Auburn, Indiana

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

This Certifies, the official records of this department show the following

Name EDDIE HALL Age 80 Sex Male Married ☒ Single ☐
Widowed ☐ Divorced ☐

Place of Death Auburn, Indiana Date of Death Dec. 28, 1977

Cause of Death Congestive heart failure Recent myocardial infarction

Parkinson(s) disease and dehydration

Signed By H. V. Hippensteel, M.D.

Date of Burial 12/31/77

(PHYSICIAN, CORONER, HEALTH OFFICER)

Funeral Home Swank-Sprankle

Address Ashley, Ind.

Name of Cemetery Circle

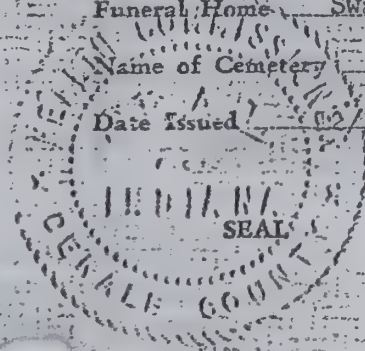
Address Rural, Hudson, Ind.

Date Issued 12/30/77

Recorded Book No. 75-7 Page 151

Signed

HEALTH OFFICER



IN MEMORY OF
EDDIE HALL

BORN
MAY 6, 1897

DATE OF DEATH
DECEMBER 28, 1977

SERVICES FROM
SWANK-SPRANKLE FUNERAL HOME, INC.
1:30 P.M., SATURDAY, DECEMBER 31, 1977

CLERGYMAN OFFICIATING
REV. ARTHUR GIVENS

FINAL RESTING PLACE
CIRCLE CEMETERY

FUNERAL CONDUCTED BY
SWANK-SPRANKLE FUNERAL HOME, INC.
ASHLEY, INDIANA



Eddie
Hall -

taken 1919
22 yrs. old



Water tower smiling on Ashley as it celebrates 100th birthday

By RICK MARTINEZ / 1992
Staff Writer

ASHLEY — They're celebrating a centennial this weekend in the town probably known more than anything else for its water tower, adorned with a smiling face.

Ashley, a town of about 767 people that straddles the DeKalb-Steu-ben county line, is 100 years old.

Actually, the community's birthday was July 18, but after 100 years, being a week late doesn't matter too much.

Ashley, a railroad town with an optimistic outlook, celebrated its heritage beginning with a parade Saturday and a visit by Pleasant Lake's Little River Railroad.

Events will be capped off by a ceremony at 4:30 p.m. today to bury a time capsule.

Ashley dates to July 18, 1892, when it was incorporated by the St. Louis-based Indiana Improvement Co. The company named the town for Wabash Railroad President Ossian W. Ashley.

The Wabash, St. Louis & Pacific Railroad eventually made Ashley a dividing point along its Chicago-to-Detroit line, said historian John Martin Smith in his DeKalb County sesquicentennial history.

The incorporation came nearly a month after The Ashley Times published its first weekly newspaper June 23, 1892, with ads from Hudson businesses and the Indiana Improvement Co.

"At present, (The Ashley Times) is the only business in that place, but having the promise of the Wabash (Railroad) shops, it will no doubt soon be a thriving little city of at least four or five thousand people," The Churubusco Truth-Dispatch reported in June 1892.

By August 1892, the Ashley Brick Yard, The Ashley Restaurant and Ashley Lumber Co. were the main advertisers in The Ashley Times. But the forecast never came to total fruition in Ashley, even after an industrial boomlet 90-plus years later.

In 1915, the Wabash Railroad relocated its divisional point from Ashley to Montpelier, Ohio, which today has about six times Ashley's population.

But Ashley has managed to create its own colorful history, life-time Ashley resident Angie Lepley, a 30-year-old bank loan officer, found out while a member of a historical search committee. The three-person committee picked through town files, newspaper clippings, scrapbooks and local towns-people's memories.

One of the more unusual tales the committee unearthed is of an overnight security guard in 1915 at the local electric plant who was either drunk or fell asleep while working, allowing a steam boiler to explode and knock out electricity.

There are the sports highlights of Ashley High School, which over the

years named its teams the White Stars, the Spartans and the Aces, ending in the 1960s when it consolidated with DeKalb High School. The 1963 Ashley Aces high school boys cross-country team won the Indiana state title, the first by a DeKalb County school.

In 1977, the town gained its landmark in City Park facing Interstate 69 when it replaced a 40-year-old water tower with its current yellow-and-black one, splashed by smiling face with a bow tie underneath. It was designed by Joe Costanza and Ned DeLucenay. "100 years of smiling faces," reads a sign at the town's eastern edge.

Ashley even turned down a merger, voting against joining with Hudson in 1985.

But much of Ashley's history and charm center on its Midwestern small town atmosphere.

Lepley points out that a walk through town today yields many of the same family names that existed 100 years ago.

Pat Alleshouse, chairperson of the celebration, recounted one of her favorite tales from the minutes of an 1896 Town Council meeting, where community fathers pleaded with residents not to use buckets in the fire hall unless they were using them for fires.

"The people here really haven't changed a whole lot," Alleshouse said, chuckling. "They're practically still doing that here."



ANNOUNCEMENT

Born at Andover, Mass.
on June, the 20th day of June, 1900
at 8 o'clock, A.M.
unto Mr. and Mrs. Eddie Hall
a son

Weight 8 pounds

Height 10 inches

Color of eyes blue

Color of hair Brown

Early resemblance to mother

Autographs of parents

Eddie Hall
Mrs. Hall

Physician Dr. W. H. Hall Nurse Mrs. W. H. Hall

Baby's name Charles Edwin Hall

First signature _____

Wired girl

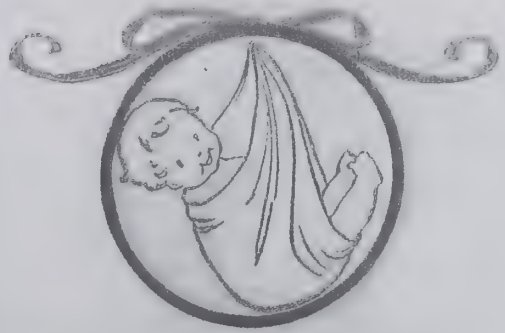
Mrs. Helen Ruse.



OUR
BABY



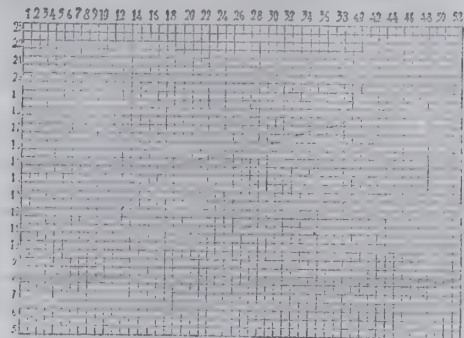
BABY'S PICTURES



CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD of WEIGHT

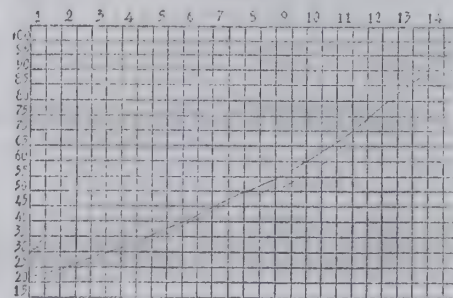
BABY SHOULD WEIGH
Weeks

BABY
WEIGHED



Weight chart for the first year; the curved line indicates
the average rate of gain.

YEARS



Weight chart one to fourteen years.
The upper line indicates the average for boys;
the lower (dotted) line that for girls.

At Birth
1 Week 17
2 Weeks 14
3 Weeks 12
1 Month
2 Months 11 1/2
3 "
4 "
5 "
6 "
7 "
8 "
9 "
10 "
11 "
1 Year 22 1/2



The CHRISTENING

Named Elizabeth
 on May 28 1924
 by M. J. [unclear]
 Sponsors _____

REMARKS

The child was born by the right
and very healthy
and [unclear]

THE BABY

No shoes to hide her tiny toes,
 No stockings on her feet;
 Her supple ankles white as snow
 Or early blossoms sweet.

Her simple dress of sprinkled pink.
 Her double, dimpled chin;
 Her puckered lips and bonny mouth
 With not one tooth between.

Her eyes are like her mother's eyes,
 Two gentle, liquid things;
 Her face is like an angel's face—
 We're glad she has no wings.

—Hugh Miller.



FIRST THINGS of INTEREST

The First Smile June 7
 The First Tear May 30
 The First Laugh Age 15 days
 The First Toy Rattle doll
 From Whom Mrs Edna White
 The First "Coo" 4 weeks
 The First Shoes 6 months
 The First Short Clothes from Birth
 The First Tooth 11 mo.
 The First Word Sixes nine
 Who Heard It Mother
 What Was It Mom, Mom
 First Crept nine months
 First Stood Alone 10 1/2 months
 First Walked about 13 mos



Charles E Hall
Ashley, IN

CERTIFICATE of BAPTISM

This Certifies, That Charles Edwin Hall, child of
Eddie and Irene Hall
born May 30, 1929 at Whley Ind
has been presented for Holy Baptism. The solemn promise having been made
that he shall be informed of the meaning and purpose of this Holy
Sacrament, and shall be instructed in the principles of our Holy Faith and the
practice of the Christian life, and shall be trained to give reverent attendance
upon the public and private worship of God and the teaching of the word, in
order that by precept and example he may be led into the love of God
and the service of our Lord Jesus Christ, he was this day baptized by me,
in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit.

Methodist Episcopal Church Geo F Osburn, Minister
Whley Ind.
Sept 18, 1932 } Witnesses



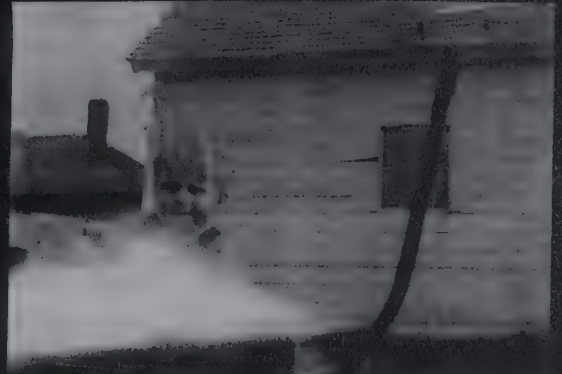
Charles



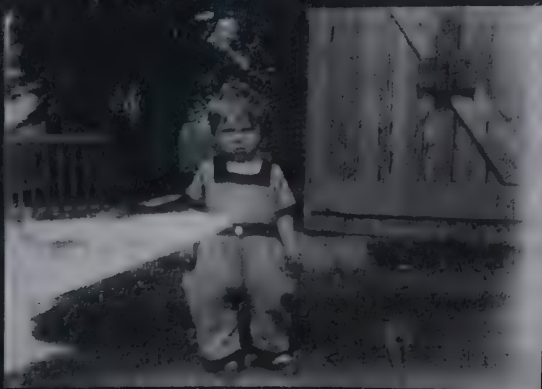
George Shire, June, Charles



Rommie Lee & Charles
Penick Hall



Charles



Charles Hall



Edna, Charles, June



Charles



Edna Hall & Charles

All photos taken in Ashley



Chuck Hall - 3 years
Ashley



Junior Civil Air Patrol Corp

1946
15
yrs



Mother, I. Hall
Baby Charles
with Jane
at Gma Hall's



Charles 3 mos
at Gma Hall's



Charles with
Gma Hall Ashley

Deaths

Eddie Hall

Eddie Hall, 80, Waterloo Trailer Court, Waterloo, died today at 6:26 a.m. in DeKalb Memorial Hospital, Auburn.

Born in Lawrenceburg, Tenn., May 6, 1897, he was the son of Edwin and Mary Alice (Hall) Hall. He married Irene Vaile June 4, 1924 in Hillsdale, Mich. She survives.

Mr. Hall was a factory worker at Reicke Corp., Auburn. He was a member of the Modern Woodsmen Lodge, Angola.

Survivors besides the wife are three daughters, Mary Jane Bridewell, Seattle, Wash.; Mrs. Paul (Jewell) Rodecap, Oregon; and Mrs. Darrell (Carolyn) Reinhart, Pleasant Lake; two sons, James Robert Hall, Marero, La.; and Charles E. Hall, Oklahoma City, Okla.; one sister Pearl Hall, Dearborn, Mich.; and three grandchildren.

Funeral will be Saturday at 1:30 p.m. in the Swank-Sprankle

Funeral Home, Ashley.
Burial will be in Circle Cemetery, near Hudson.

Friends may call at the funeral home Friday from 2-5 and 7-9 p.m.

Eddie Hall 12/28/17

WATERLOO — Eddie Hall, 80, died Wednesday in DeKalb Memorial Hospital, Auburn. Surviving are his wife, Irene; three daughters, two sons and a sister.

Services are 1:30 p.m. Saturday in the Swank-Sprankle Funeral Home, Ashley, where calling is 2 to 5 and 7 to 9 p.m. Friday. Burial will be in Circle Cemetery.



Jewell Joan Hall

Charles
Edwin
Hall

Ashley, In.
A 5-30-1924





Chas +
Ginger
Ashley

Charles Jewell
Mary Jane Hall
Children of Eddie
& Irene Hall

Chas + Mary Jane
Decoration Day
1937



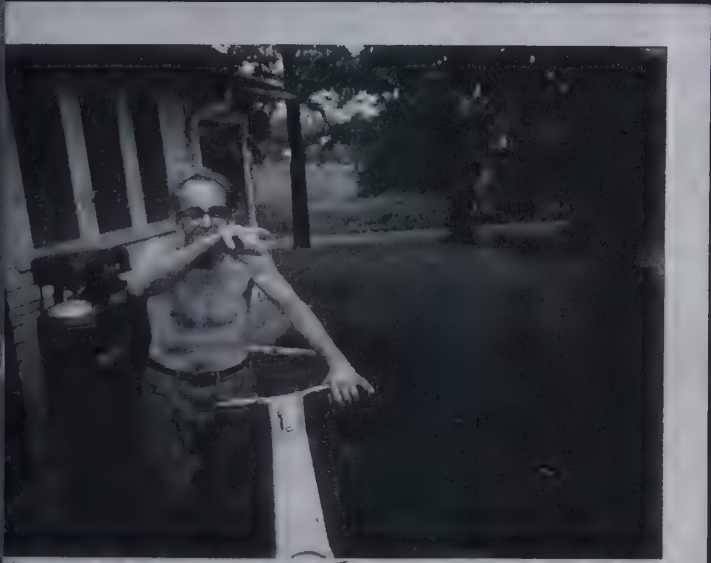
Debbie and David Hall
with Uncle Tim. Debbie 6 yrs
David 3 yrs. at the lake
Summer 1949

Deb born 7/06/55
David born 12/01/58

McClish / Lake of Woods
La Grange Co. IN

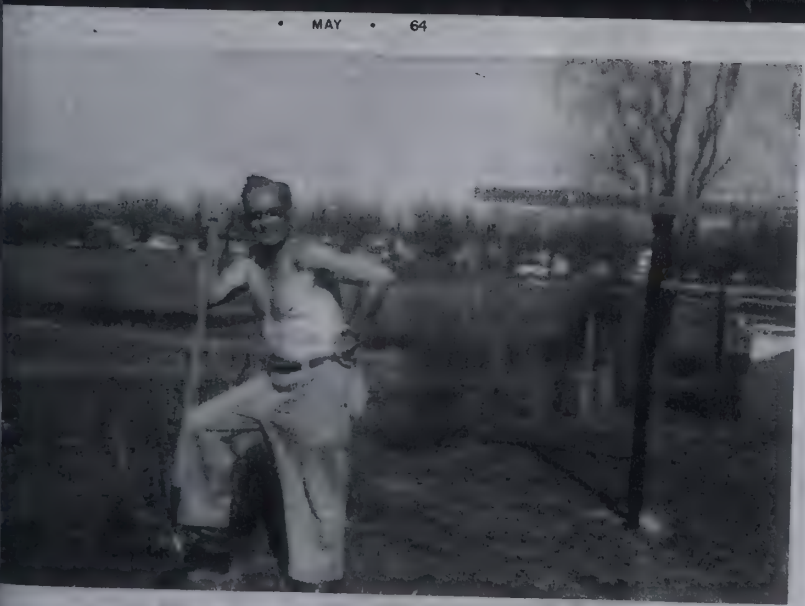


Ashley
IN



Waterloo Indiana Eddie
1970

• MAY • 64





Terrell John Earl



Mum & Jeff



Beside Leno Hotel



Winning
Model
Plane



Chuck Frost right
in front of Hotel Reno



Charles Edward Hall
- 3rd School
1947

Model Planes Downtown
Asile



Chuck Hall and others
in front of Hotel
Reno, California
1947





Chas. Hall
Taken at Gma Mary Alice Halls Ashley Indiana



Jewell Mary Jane Charles



Mary Jane
Chuck Hall



Charles & his Aunt
Hall Hall
Beside Hotel Lenox Ashley



Charles & sister
Mary Jane
Hall



Chuck

Eddie
Mary
May
John



14 mos.

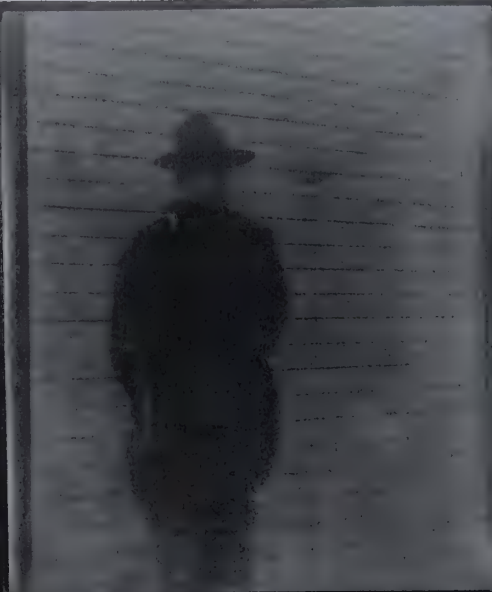
Mary Ann L. B. 1920
Eddie 1920

Taken at Mary Ann's Mary Ann, Eddie & John
Lorain, 1920

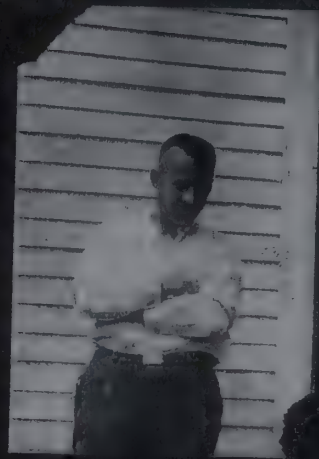
John - 1920 - 1922



John
Mary
Eddie
Lorain
1920
1921
1922



WWI



RESULTS OF MODEL 1942 AIRPLANE CONTEST

Chas. Hall Wins First With His
"Gull" Model

Windy weather almost made it necessary to postpone the contest Sunday afternoon. However, the seven boys who had planes to fly decided to go ahead with the contest as scheduled. Each plane was allowed five flights, each flight being timed with a stop clock. The boys whose planes flew the longest were declared the winners.

The first prize winner was Charles Hall, who flew a "Gull" model with a wing spread of 42 inches. Second prize went to Richard Newcomer, who flew a small "R. O. G." model. Third prize went to Clair Carpenter and his "Clipper Jr." model with a 36-inch wingspread. Fourth prize was awarded to Bob Ferris, who flew an "Albatross" with a 36-inch wingspread. Other boys who tried out in the contest were Earl DeLucenay, Junior Wiler, and Dick Grace.

Benton Roth First In Key Drive For Carrier Salesmen

News-Sentinel carrier salesmen collected a total of 190 pounds of keys in Fort Wayne, with first prize going to Benton Roth, 1809 Mary Street, second to Robert Harper, 125 West Butler Street, and third to Gerald Blotkamp, 332 West Williams Street.

Ten dollars in war savings stamps were awarded to News-Sentinel carrier salesmen by five Fort Wayne paper companies which sponsored the key collection campaign here in conjunction with a national campaign September 15 to October 15. Roth is the winner of \$5 in stamps for collecting 17 pounds and seven ounces of keys from his subscribers. Harper won \$3 for 15 pounds and six ounces, and Blotkamp received \$2 for 13 pounds and three ounces.

Charles Hall, News-Sentinel carrier salesman at Ashley, collected 13 pounds of keys on one Saturday as part of his voluntary contribution to the salvage program.



World War I



Ashley
High
School

HIGH SCHOOL, ASHLEY, IOWA





Charles Edwin Hall

1947 Graduate Ashley High School



Ric Murphy & Charles Hall Ashle
ca 1947

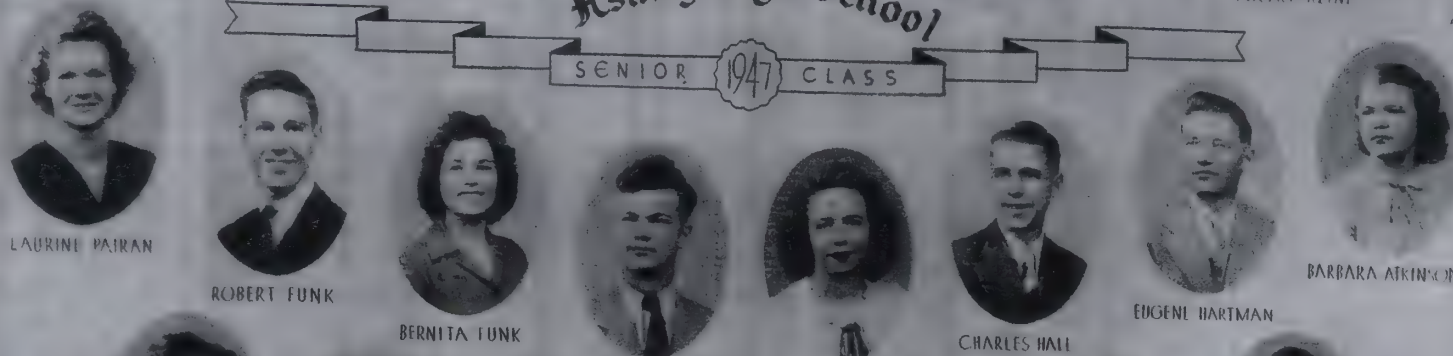
Helon
Moore





Ashley High School

SENIOR 1947 CLASS



Class of 1947



Ashley
Evelyn
1935
36

Oliver Hall 3rd row - First child on left - Edna Quintence
T-2 class



Lois
Wise
Eddy

Willie Elementary School - Oliver Hall 1935-36



THIRD GRADE ASHLEY IND. 1937-38

261-C

Helene
Ellert
Teacher

Charles
Hall



CD-11

ASHLEY IND. 1938-39

111-9

Edna
Tegarden
Teacher

Charles Hall



Ronald Armstrong
Franklin Bassett
Charles Baber
Richard Bauer
Beryl Baughman
Eugene Beaty

Daniel Bender
Phyllis Bennett
Ralfonda Brown
David Carmer
Barbara Corkwell
Russell Chorpennning

Patricia Culbertson
Robert Derrrow
James Donaldson
Joyce Engle
Clarice Gee
Norman Gearhart

Darrell Gerig
Howard Grimm
Allen Grimshaw
Charles Hall
Ruth Hanes
Yvonne Harry

Richard Hathaway
Marcile Haynes
Norma Hefley
Norma Hoffer
Nancy Hooker
Wilma Humbert

Janice Keller
Mary Kessler
Carolyn Kokenge
Jane Krick

The Frodoes 1945

Year Book

SOPHOMORES

CLASS OFFICERS

Vito Palumbo
Geneva Hammand
Dorothy Beardsley
Sue Wertenberger



1947 ASHLEY CLASSMATES SPOUSES & GUESTS

50 years have passed since we were all together as a class. We feel it is time to reunite for some much needed reminiscing and fellowship. At this important milestone, our class will be honored at the 1997 Ashley Alumni on June 14, which makes it the perfect time for all of us to get together.

We have planned to meet before the Alumni at 2:00 pm, at the Hudson United Brethren Church Fellowship Hall, on North Main Street in Hudson (across from the park). Bring your stories, pictures and memories of our years together and also what you have been doing the past 50 years.

Let's make a special effort to see if we all can be there, and if you can't, please write and let us know what you have been doing, so we can share it with your classmates.

Earl Walker, President
1954 Co. Rd. 43
Waterloo, IN 46793

Any Questions Please Call

Thelma (Sanders) Tritch	Eugene Hartman	Earl Walker
(219) 587-3586	(219) 925-9478	(219) 837-7324

Appetizers and Beverages



ELEGANT LODGING — The Hotel Lenox in Ashley was considered one of the finest hotels between Chicago and Toledo on the Wabash

Railroad in the early days of rail travel. The structure featured running water from a gravity flow tank on the third floor. (Photo contributed)

Railroad business created need for Ashley's hotel

By the DeKalb County Historical Society

Editor's note: This is the first in a series of articles by the DeKalb County Historical Society on local history in recognition of February as History Month.

The town of Ashley came into into a foyer or lobby, which in its heyday, was lined with beautiful sepia-toned pictures of birds and wildlife. The first floor also contained a large dining room, ballroom, and kitchen.

Hardwood floors and three oak staircases with big posts were used throughout the hotel. Red velvet curtains framed some of the glass windows, while crystal chandeliers completed the picture.

The rooms were wallpapered with graceful scalloped borders near the ceiling to add to the elegance of the decor.

The second floor held the guest rooms and the third floor con-

tained a large (approximately 10 feet by 12 feet) water storage tank for gravity flow to the lower floors' facilities.

Eddie and Irene Hall purchased the hotel building about 1936-38, where they resided while running a produce business until 1944. Then the building was sold to Creek Chub Bait Co. of Garrett.

During the years the Hall family owned the hotel, the scouts held their meetings and women rolled bandages for the wounded during World War II in the building. Ginivan's Theatre Troupe practiced in the dining room during the winter months to prepare for their tent performances each

summer.

The old building served in many capacities over its years of existence.

Today, remnants of the old hotel's foundation are still visible and the recessed area that was once the basement is still there.

The Lenox Hotel was the monument to another, earlier time the coming of the railroad and prosperity. With the demise of the Wabash Railroad in Ashley, so went the demand for the hotel business.

The Lenox Hotel was demolished in the late Sixties, possibly in 1969.

Railroad business created need for Ashley's hotel

By the DeKalb County
Historical Society

Editor's note: This is the first in a series of articles by the DeKalb County Historical Society on local history in recognition of February as History Month.

The town of Ashley came into being as a result of the Wabash Railway.

With the railroad came an extensive hotel business and the creation of Hotel Lenox, located at the corner of Main and Wabash streets. It was said to be the most beautiful hotel from Chicago to Toledo.

It was a large, well-built structure, having two double-brick walls separated by an air space, making it well-insulated and easy to heat in the winter.

The hotel had a large basement for storage of vegetables and canned goods, the furnace, and other necessities of the day.

A large porch graced the front of building, where benches and rockers were provided for "sitting a spell."

The large front door opened into a foyer or lobby, which in its heyday, was lined with beautiful sepia-toned pictures of birds and wildlife. The first floor also contained a large dining room, ballroom, and kitchen.

Hardwood floors and three oak staircases with big posts were used throughout the hotel. Red velvet curtains framed some of the glass windows, while crystal chandeliers completed the picture.

The rooms were wallpapered with graceful scalloped borders near the ceiling to add to the elegance of the decor.

The second floor held the guest rooms and the third floor contained a large (approximately 10 feet by 12 feet) water storage tank for gravity flow to the lower floors' facilities.



The Lenox Hotel in Ashley in the early 1900s

Eddie and Irene Hall purchased the hotel building about 1936-38, where they resided while running a produce business until 1944. Then the building was sold to Creek Chub Bait Co. of Garrett.

During the years the Hall family owned the hotel, the scouts held their meetings and women rolled bandages for the wounded during World War II in the building. Ginivan's Theatre Troupe practiced in the dining room during the winter months to prepare for their tent performances each summer.

The old building served in many capacities over its years of existence.

Today, remnants of the old hotel's foundation are still visible, and the recessed area that was once the basement is still there.

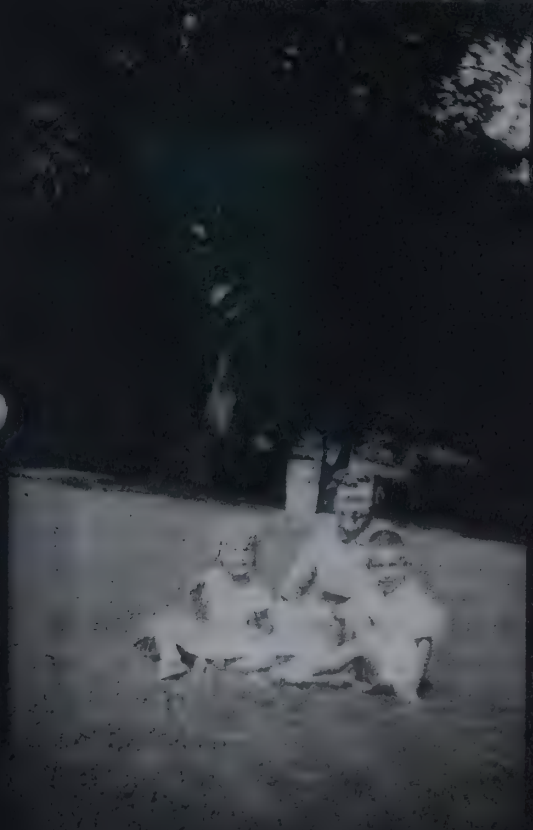
The Lenox Hotel was the monument to another, earlier time, the coming of the railroad and prosperity. With the demise of the Wabash Railroad in Ashley, so went the demand for the hotel business.

The Lenox Hotel was demolished in the late Sixties, possibly in 1969.

The above newspaper clipping was contributed by Judith Lepley Richey.



Irene
Shirley
Eddie
Suoy Chack
May Dearborn
Mich



May Dearborn MI

Bldg
Where
Hall's
Prize
was
Awarded
on
2nd
Floor
Purchased
ca 1936
Sole
ca
1943/4

Hotel Lenox, Ashley, Ind



DUPLICATE

No. 192

13685 County of Mich

LICENSE AND CERTIFICATE
OF MARRIAGE.

Mr. Edwin Marion Hall

and
Miss Idella Irene Vail

*THIS DUPLICATE LICENSE AND CERTIFICATE
must be delivered to one of the parties
to the marriage.

RECORD NO.

CERTIFIED COPY
-OF-

RECORD OF MARRIAGE

TO

DOUB

K

HIGH SCHOOL
ASHLEY, IND.

Irene Vail

Eddie M.
Hall

Ashley High School

STATE OF MICHIGAN, ss.

COUNTY OF Hillsdale

I, George B. Clark

Clerk

of the County of Hillsdale

and of the Circuit Court thereof, the same being a court of record having a seal, do hereby certify that the following is a copy

of the record of marriage of Edwin Marion Hall

and Idella Irene Vaile

now remaining

in my office, and of the whole thereof, viz:

Record Number	Date of License			Full Name of Bridegroom and Bride, and Maiden Name of Bride if a Widow	Age of Each in Years	White, Black, Mulatto, Etc.	Residence of Each
	Month	Day	Year				
13885	June	4	1924	Edwin Marion Hall	27	White	Ashley, Indiana
				Idella Irene Vaile	18	White	Auburn, Indiana

Birthplace of Each	Occupation of Each	Name of Father of Each	Maiden Name of Mother of Each
Tennessee	Railway Clerk	E. M. Hall	Mary Hall
Indiana	Waitress	Jacob Vaile	Jeanette Kirks

Times Previously Married	Date of Marriage			Place of Marriage	Name and Official Station of Person by Whom Married	WITNESSES TO MARRIAGE	
	Month	Day	Year			Names	Residences
No	June	4	1924	Hillsdale, Michigan	Harry D. Henry, Minister	Edyth Henry	Hillsdale, Michigan
No						Mrs H. F. Wonder	Hillsdale, Michigan

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of said Circuit Court, the 31st day of March A. D. 1962

31st

day of March

A. D. 1962

George B. Clark

Clerk.

Deputy.



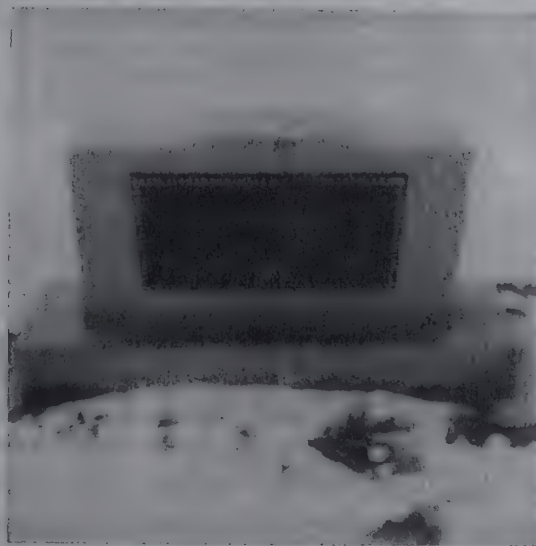
Home of Edwin M. &
Mary Alice Hall in Ashley
Stout Co. Indiana



House where Charles F.
Woodward Hall were
born - Stout Co. Ashley
Indiana



Home of Edwin M. &
Mary Alice Hall in Ashley
Stout Co. Indiana
1915



Home of Charles F.
Woodward Hall in Ashley
Stout Co. Indiana
1915

No. 13885

1924

Marriage License

Hillsdale

County, Michigan.

To any person legally authorized to solemnize marriage,

Greeting:

Marriage May Be Solemnized Between

Mr. Edwin Marion Hall and Miss Idella Irene Vaile
 affidavit having been filed in this office, as provided by Public Act No. 128, Laws of 1887, as amended, by which it appears that said
Edwin Marion Hall is 27 years of age,
 color is white, residence is Ashley, Indiana, and birthplace was
Tennessee, occupation is Railway Clerk, father's name
E. M. Hall, and mother's maiden name was Mary Hall
 has been previously married no time; and that said Idella Irene Vaile
18- May 20, 1924 white, residence is Auburn, Indiana and
 is 18 years of age, color is white, birthplace was Indiana, occupation is Waitress, father's name
Jacob Vaile, and mother's maiden name was Jeanette Kirks
 and who has been previously married no time, and whose maiden name was
-----, and whose ----- consent, in case she
 Parent's or Guardian's
 has not attained the age of eighteen years, has been filed in my office.

In Witness Whereof, I have hereunto attached my hand
 and the seal of Hillsdale County,
 Michigan, this 4th day of June
 A. D. 1924

L. S.

County Clerk.

Certificate of Marriage.

Between Mr. Edwin Marion Hall and Miss Idella Irene Vaile

I hereby certify that, in accordance with the above license, the persons herein mentioned
 were joined in marriage by me, at Hillsdale, County of Hillsdale
 Michigan, on the fourth day of June, A. D. 1924, in the presence
 of E. Lyth Henry, of Hillsdale, Mich.
 and Mrs. J. F. Henry, of Hillsdale, Mich.
 as witnesses.

Name of Magistrate or Clergyman.

Official Title.

THIS DUPLICATE must be delivered by the person solemnizing
 marriage to one of the parties joined in marriage.

DeKALB COUNTY HEALTH DEPARTMENT
Auburn, Indiana

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

This Certifies, the official records of this department show the following

Name EDDIE HALL Age 80 Sex Male Married ☒ Single ☐
Place of Death Auburn, Indiana Date of Death Dec. 28, 1977
Cause of Death Congestive heart failure - Recent myocardial infarction
Parkinson's disease and dehydration
Signed By H. V. Hippensteel, M.D. Date of Burial 12/31/77
(PHYSICIAN, CORONER, HEALTH OFFICER)
Funeral Home Swank-Sprankle Address Ashley, Ind.
Name of Cemetery Circle Address Rural, Hudson, Ind.
Date Issued _____

SEAL

IN MEMORY OF
EDDIE HALL

BORN
MAY 6, 1897

DATE OF DEATH
DECEMBER 28, 1977

SERVICES FROM
SWANK-SPRANKLE FUNERAL HOME, INC.
1:30 P.M., SATURDAY, DECEMBER 31, 1977

CLERGYMAN OFFICIATING
REV. ARTHUR GIVENS

FINAL RESTING PLACE
CIRCLE CEMETERY

FUNERAL CONDUCTED BY
SWANK-SPRANKLE FUNERAL HOME, INC.
ASHLEY, INDIANA

d Book No. 75-7 Page 151

HEALTH OFFICER

The Evening Star, Fri., Jan. 20, 1989, Page A8

Deaths/Funerals

Irene Hall

WATERLOO — Irene I. Hall, 82, died Thursday at 6:15 a.m. in Betz Nursing Home, Auburn.

A homemaker, she had formerly resided at Knoll Creek Apartments in Waterloo.

She was born May 20, 1906 in Pleasant Lake to the late Jacob and Jane (Kirk) Vaile.

She married Eddy Hall on June 4, 1924 in Hillsdale, Mich. He preceded her in death Dec. 28, 1977.

Surviving are three sons, Charles Hall of Auburn, Jim Hall of Madera, La., and Chuck Hall of Gainesville, Fla.; three daughters, Mary Jane Bridewell of Washington state, Sue Reinhart of Hamilton, and Jewel Rodecap of Hood River, Ore.; three grandchildren, and five great-grandchildren.

Friends may call Saturday from 6-8 p.m. in Feller Funeral Home, Waterloo.

Services will be Sunday at 2 p.m. in the funeral home, with the Rev. David Abel of the Waterloo United Methodist Church officiating. Burial will be in Circle Cemetery, Hudson.

Memorial donations may be given to the Riley Children's Home, Indianapolis.





Irene & Edwin Hall
50th Anniversary June 14, 1974

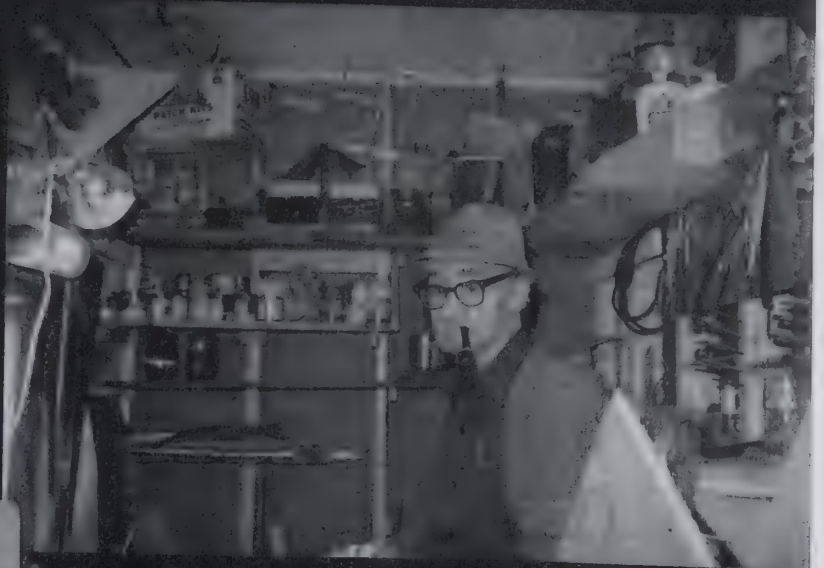


R to Left
 Pearl
 Mabel
 Eddie +
 Jane



Retreat photo

Eddie Hall - Jane
 Charles



Eddie Hall - 1st teens

Arthur - Yell - Irene Hall - brother
 December 5, 1971



Eddie +
 Irene
 50th
 wedding anniv



Tuesday

Dear Shirley,

Sorry but I don't have a picture of the old hotel. Guess you will have to check out the one in Ashley if you want one. As I remember it is at least five by 7 or larger. I do have one of Jim by the front porch but all you can see is the lattice around the porch and Jim crying. Anyhow the hotel was not in DeKalb County.

I think dad called his business Halls Produce. He picked up cream, eggs, chickens. Had five diff routes one day a week for each area route. I used to go with him a lot and knew just where to find a cookie. Also where I was not to take a cookie if one was offered. (They couldn't afford to give away food). As I grew older we would take along some soda crackers, county line rat trap cheese and some times liverwurst or balogna. Then stop by a creek and have a picnic. Wolcottville park was a favorite spot as was a spot on the Pidgeon River up near Uncle Toms cabin.

Yes I do remember Louie Lebbings rooster. It chased me around the truck two or three times and dad and Louie were laughing and holding their sides. Finally dad stopped it. All you had to do was go boo .

Oh yes dad went to Detroit one day a week with the chickens and some eggs. I couldn't figure out why the policeman on the corners all used to wave and say hi Eddie Years later it came to me--- his name was on the truck door.

No, I do not have a copy of Wm Mullins will as yet. I have a note down to copy same whenever I get the chance.

I suppose you and Charles are very tired this week or do you still have company. Anyway I am sure you all had a very good time. (Also am sure the time went by in a flash).

Jane



Ashley, an incorporated town in the southwest corner of Steuben Township, on the county line—south, was platted July 18, 1892 by the Indiana Improvement Company, as a result of the building of the Wabash Railway. A demand was made on the citizens of the village just to the west—Hudson—for a certain aid toward building the road through there, but the people did not respond, hence the oft repeated story of a railroad corporation going out and platting their own townsite! Soon after the road was built this place commenced to grow and probably about 1893

HISTORY OF NORTHEAST INDIANA 299

or 1894, it was incorporated, but the records are missing, hence no early history of municipal affairs, further than that of the last few years. The 1919 officers are as follows: Trustees, Isaiah Hovarter (president), David Milk and B. M. Davis; clerk, M. W. Bowles; treasurer, L. W. Chapman; marshal and street commissioner, Dell Hay.

The town is well illuminated by electric lights from Angola. Water works, so far, have never been agitated. The property of the place is fairly well protected by the private wells and a volunteer fire brigade with four street cisterns. A town hall was constructed many years ago—a frame building with fire bell, in tower over the village office quarters.

The principal industries of Ashley are its roller mills, where a large tonnage of both family flour and stock feed are ground daily. These steam mills were doing an immense business as early as 1885. They are now owned and operated by Messrs Clark, Ellis & Hammond.

Another industry is a branch of the National Casket Case Company, which here produces more than \$10,000 worth of cement burial outer-caskets, which find sale all over this part of the country. This industry was established about 1913. Then for a number of months each year, Ashley is enlivened in a business way, by the operation of its fruit and vegetable canning factory, where large amounts of tomatoes, sweet corn, beans and "pork and beans" are put up for the general market. This factory has been in operation three seasons now. Another industry is the salting pickle works of E. A. Wilber. Here large amounts of cucumbers are purchased from farmers and shipped in, and salted preparatory to making sour pickles of them later.

Ashley, it may be said in this connection, would have grown much more rapidly had the large Wabash railroad shops and division point once located here, not been removed twenty-five miles to the east, over into Ohio. Here was once a fifteen stall round-house, shops for repairing cars, etc. When this railroad division was moved it was a hard financial blow to Ashley, however, it commenced to look for other enterprises and is now an excellent small town, full of enterprise and push. These railroad shops mentioned were removed in 1907, and only a section of the brick building is left and that partly houses the engine that pumps the water for the railway water tank.

The place has among its holdings and business interests these: Two general stores, one is a large co-operative store of farmers, the farm stock-holders being about 300. This store was established in the twin town to the west—Hudson—but for various reasons it was removed to Ashley and of course these 300 farmers nearly all come to Ashley now to trade, and this injured the business in Hudson to quite an extent. There are two drug stores, one grocery store, one restaurant, one weekly paper, (see Press chapter) one moving picture show, one steam flouring mill, one exclusive hardware, one jewelry store, an auto livery, a millinery store and an excellent bank. Its physicians are Dr. H. L. Cunningham, Doctor Sherrow, Dr. T. E. Darnelle and Doctor Shepard.

Ashley now has a population of about 1,000, the 1910 census gave it 850. One rural free delivery route goes out from this point to the surrounding country. Before the removal of the railway division, the hotel business was a very extensive one, but now the hotel, a large well built, red brick structure, stands a monument to other, earlier and in a way livelier times than are now seen hereabouts.





Brothers: Chuck & Jim



James Robert Hall 2500



Edgar Hall
World War I



Shirley, Chuck, Marina, Jim



New Orleans La.



Charles & Mary Jane
Astley



Charles
&
Honor
Houder





Gene - Eddie & Chuck



Jane feeding
Chuck



Elderly Mrs. Mother
Mary Alice Hall
Ashley - would love
to know what happened to the
photo albums



to Chuck and R
I will be home happy
taken in front of the
Hepby garage, Ashley Dr
given to Chuck by
Jr. Hepby late 1992 -



DeKALB COUNTY HEALTH DEPARTMENT
Auburn, Indiana

CERTIFICATE OF DEATH

04317

This Certifies, the official records of this department show the following

Name Irene I. Hall Age 82 Sex Female Married ☐ Single ☐
Widowed ☒ Divorced ☐

Place of Death Betz Nursing Home, Auburn Date of Death January 19, 1989

Cause of Death Cerebral Vascular Accident -- Hypertensive, Arteriosclerotic,
Heart Disease

Signed By Dr. H. V. Hippensteel, Jr. Date of Burial January 22, 1989
(PHYSICIAN, CORONER, HEALTH OFFICER)

Funeral Home Feller Funeral Home Address Waterloo, Indiana

Name of Cemetery Circle Cemetery Address Hudson, Indiana

Date Issued January 20, 1989 Recorded Book No. 88-89 56

SEAL

Signed Heath Gordon, M.D.
HEALTH OFFICER
HEALTH OFFICER

IN MEMORY OF
IRENE I. HALL

DATE OF BIRTH
May 20, 1906

DATE OF DEATH
January 19, 1989

SERVICES
ay, January 22, 1989 - 2:00 P.M.
Feller Funeral Home

OFFICIATING
Rev. David Abel

FINAL RESTING PLACE
Circle Cemetery
Hudson, Indiana

Thou preparest a table before me in the
presence of mine enemies:
thou anointest my head with oil;
my cup runneth over
Surely goodness and mercy shall follow
me all the days of my life.
and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever

WED EVE.

DEAR MOM,

WAS A COLD DAY TODAY.

I HAVE BEEN GOING THROUGH INFO I FOUND
3-4 YEARS AGO AND AM AMAZED AT ALL I HAD
FORGOTTEN. ONE THING I NOTICED WAS THE
NUMBER OF CARPENTERS, WOOD WORKERS ET CETERA.
DAD'S GR-GR GRANDFATHER WAS A HOUSEWRIGHT.

HIS GR GRANDFATHER CALLED A WOOD WORKER, HIS
GRANDFATHER DANIEL HAD A SHED FACTORY, MADE
SCHOOL DESKS, WASHING MACHINES, COFFINS.

WAY BACK IN 1600'S A GRANDFATHER WHO MADE
WAGONS. HIS FATHER EDWIN WAS IN FURNITURE
BUSINESS. DAD WAS GOOD WITH TOOLS, -SO IS
CHARLES.

YOUR GRANDFATHER JOHN NEWTON KIRK WAS A
CARPENTER - UNCLE ART GOOD WITH TOOLS.

IT SURE DIDN'T COME DOWN TO ME. I
ALWAYS BEND THE NAIL WHEN I HAMMER IT
IN.

DOWN IN MISS. GRANDMA HALL'S MOTHER
MARTHA ANN MOORE HAD A GREAT UNCLE WHO

HAD A FURNITURE PLANTATION WHATEVER
THAT WAS. ALSO RAISED COTTON - OWNED
SLAVES.

IT'S AMAZING WHAT YOU FIND
OUT ABOUT PEOPLE.

HOPE YOUR LEG IS FEELING
BETTER.

Love -

James -

Oct 18, 2006

Dear Charles & Shirley

It's the middle of Oct. & my Christmas Cactus just finished blooming. Blooms Spring and Fall.

I gather from your letter that you are all feeling fine.

Thanks for the Kirk pictures. You sent me the other Kirk pictures in Sept 2000. I notice some of Genny Mapes are enlargements of same pics. How far has Genny got on the Larr family?

As to your question about the Pyatt connection. I don't know. Mom never lived with her half Sister, Bertha. She may have been there for short periods while Jacob was looking for a place to park her. She went to live with Hank and Clara Brumback who were near neighbors. She was there for about three years. While there, she went to school # 9. The school was in Noble Co, so Hank had to pay for her to go there. Both Hank's house and the school bldg. were still there in the 1980s. Mom and I drove past. Then Clara died of Cancer. Before she died, Mom said one day a couple drove up in a big car and took her away.

Charles & Lodema Pyatt! They had a big house and she had a large bedroom all fixed up for a little girl. The next day, they went to Kendallville & bought her new clothes. The next Sunday, Grandpa (Chas. Pyatt) took her up in the church front and introduced her as his girl. She said the neighbors all came to Pyatts to check her out.....especially the Seagleys.

Hank Brumback remarried a widow, Stella Mason Platter. They moved to the interseciton of roads 26 & 19.....the Sedan Road. There is a later stone wall by the house. They had a daughter who raised canaries. One of the Mason girls, Helen, married Lyle Leas (grocery stores in auburn) Their daughter Beverly was Jewell's best friend.

Now, back to Bertha Shippy. Her daughter, Beatrice, married Clarence Lasho of Kendallville. We went over to visit all the time. They had a boy called Junior & a daughter Phyllis called Bill. Junior had a set of trip drums and a couple other instruments, also a piano.

Jewell had the original of the Pyatt house. She had it framed and she also had the old photo album with the velvet cover. I have been trying to get them for over two years. Paul packed all in a spare room. You should see it. At least 12x15 or larger, stacked to the ceiling. I think I will go down next Spring and check it out.

Please excuse the errors. My typing is rusty and is not helped by the Cap and P keys sticking.

Mary Jane

FROM MARY JANE HALL BRIDEWELL SUMMER 1991

Dad told me these talkes one summer evening in 1972 or 1973.

Basketball in Ashley. They first started playing when they found an old rule book. They put up a pole with a tomato basket. Got an old ball and practiced. They thought they were pretty good so they challenged Salem Center to a game. (Why Salem Center knew how to play, I know not.) Anyway, they went over and were thoroughly beaten. Seemed they had found a rule book for girls. At that time, playing on half court. Jake Figgy said "by Got, I tank we need a new rule book." So he got them a book and they were off.

In the Summer they played in any field. During the Winter season they played in Edwin Hall's old store, by Lepley's garage. Delucenys later owned the store. At that time it was empty, so they played there. A long narrow building with counters on each long side and a door at each end. They opened the door to put the ball in action and jumped over the counters if necessary. Any spectators sat on the counter.

Finally, some businessmen decided to help them so they became pros. Had a top with numbers. No salary, but if there was money in the kitty, they had their fares paid to games. They needed a name for the team and guess who named them? Dad was going with a girl named Katz and said "why don't you call them the Cats?" So they became the Bearcats.

They went all over. One time they took the Wabash over to Ohio. Anyhow, they got there and found the local team had disbanded months before. No problem, they blew the fire siren once and that evening had a team and half the town to watch the game.

One town down near Fort Wayne had an old blacksmith shop they used as an arena. Had a dirt floor and rafters. Added to the excitement of the game.

The team's biggest rival was Wolcottville. If Ashley won the game, the locals were unhappy, so Ashley had to fight their way out of the gym. If the locals won, Ashley cried foul and they had a fight. Dad said it wasn't easy trying to escape in a horse and wagon after the battle.

Later, Ashley built the town hall and had a nice court to play on. One time, for some reason, a Pro girl's team was stuck overnight in Ashley. Of course, they had a ball game and the girls trounced the locals.

So, the love affair with basketball continued. Dad was still playing after he was married. Mom said the women sometime washed and mended the uniforms.

What a thrill of a good game when the final score is 18 to 20.

Dad also played baseball. The town went out to the ball park on a Summer's evening and enjoyed the games. Even had a few bleachers, a couple lights and some screening behind the catcher. Take the road to Pleasant Lake and stop down by the Wabash tracks.

Dad also told about a game one time over at Stroh. A comination picnic and game. Some wag spiked the water in the drinking pail. Game lasted all day and far into the night. Dad said he didn't know who won.

One farm boy from around Ashley someplace was even hired by the Detroit Tigers.

Dad was also a very good swimmer. when we were small he used to swim all over with us on his back. Oh, the good times at Pretty Lake and the Pit.

When I was small, Dad had a tennis racket. I had it for years. He must have played up at Ypsilanta. Spent a lot of time there before he was married.

He also had a pair of ice skates. Wicked things!!! They strapped on your shoe and had a rod up one side to support your ankle. The rink was out near Steubenville. Take county line to John Shores place, turn left and go up by the tracks.

That's it for Dad and sports.

Mary Jane

From Mary Jane

Summer 1991

Dad told me these tales one summer evening in 1972 or 1973. They came out to Seattle both summers after Harold died. We have a very late sunset (about 10:00) so dad and I had our showers and were just sitting around looking at the sail boats, mountains et cetera.

Basketball in Ashley. They first started playing when they found an old rule book. They put up a pole with tomato basket- got an old ball and practiced. They thought they were pretty good so they challenged Salem Center to a game. (Why Salem Center knew how to play I know not). Anyway they went over and were thoroughly beaten. Seemed they had found a rule book for girls. At that time playing only half court. Jake Figgy (remember him Charles? said "by got I tank we need a new rule book". So he got them a book and they were off.

In the summer they played in any field. During the winter season they played in Edwin Halls old store. By Lepleys garage. Delucenays later owned the store. At that time it was empty so they played there. A long narrow building with counters on each long side and a door at each end. They opened the door to put the ball in action and jumped over the counters if necessary. Any spectators sat on the counter.

Finally some businessmen decided to help them so they became pros. Had a top with numbers. No salary but if there was money in the kitty they had their fares paid to games. They needed a name for the team and guess who named them? Dad was going with a girl named Katz and said why don't you call them the Cats? They became the Bearcats. (I bet they thought Wildcat.

They went all over. One time they took the WAbash over to Ohio (would that be Edon?). Anyhow they got there and found the local team had disbanded months before. No problem, they blew the fire siren once and that evening~~kk~~ had a team and half the town to watch the game.

One town down near Ft Wayne had an old blacksmith shop they used as an arena. Had a dirt floor and rafters. Added to the excitement of the game.

The teams biggest rival was Wolcottville. If Ashley won the game the locals were unhappy so Ashley had to fight their way out of the gym. If the locals won Ashley cried foul and they had a fight. Dad said it wasn't easy trying to escape in a horse and wagon after the battle.

Later Ashley built the town hall and had a nice court to play on. One time for some reason a Pro girls team was stuck over night in Ashley. Of course they had a ball game and the girls trounced the locals.

So the love affair with basketball contined. Dad was still playing after he was married. Mom said the women sometime washed and mended the uniforms.

I feel sorry for Joshua. He will never know the thrill of a good game final score 18 to 20. I don't imagine the sectional is very

The newspaper obit doesn't seem to ring any bells. The name Hullwick does. A Wm Hullwick of Pretty Lake does. Christiana Larrs brother Jesse is grandfather of the lady I write to in Oregon. Dodi. She was a Hullwick of Pleasant on her mothers side. I'll check that further.

Lake

Yes, I did have the picture of Odessa Vail. I gave it to Jewell years ago. I'll ask her about it but if she does remember it- it will take years to find it. Her stuff is in worse shape than mine.

Those names you sent from Kend. are interesting. I think I'll write Phillip Kirk. You never know.

Keep hunting.

Janis -

*P.S. - Mom changed her name from Iva to Irene
because kids in school called her poison ivy.*

W. 3

Name TREESH, Michael, Sr.
 Son/daughter of William, SR² and Christina (BARLAIN), TREESH
 Born 28 Mar 1811 at Westmoreland Co., PA
 Died 09 June 1885 at DeKalb Co., IN at 74 years of age
 Member of the Lutheran church of _____
 Buried in Sedan cemetery at DeKalb Co., IN headstone _____
 Military Service: _____

MARRIAGE

United in marriage on 15 Nov 1832 at Stark Co., OH
 By Catherine Wagner resident of _____
 Son/daughter of _____ and _____
 Born 09 Oct 1814 at PA
 Died 24 Sep 1858 at DeKalb Co., IN at age 44-11-14
 Member of the Lutheran church of _____
 Buried in Sedan cemetery at DeKalb Co., IN headstone _____
 Resided 1850 in Jackson Twp, Stark Co., OH as a farmer
1853 moved to DeKalb Co., IN
 Brothers and Sisters married to _____ married to _____

- | | |
|----------|-----------|
| 1. _____ | 6. _____ |
| 2. _____ | 7. _____ |
| 3. _____ | 8. _____ |
| 4. _____ | 9. _____ |
| 5. _____ | 10. _____ |

() children _____ surname _____

	Name	Born	Died	Married To	City
born PA	1. John Harvey 4	21 Nov 1833	Jul 1914	① Susan Swander, ② Sarah	Stark Hamilt
	2. Mary Ann	26 Apr 1835		Christian B. Koguy, 1854	(5) + 1 foster d
	3. Eliza	02 Jul 1836			()
all born Ohio	4. Michael W., Jr.	30 Sep 1837	05 Sep 1910	Mary Ann Miller, 1858	(8)
	5. Sarah	10 Aug 1839			()
	6. Harriet	17 Apr 1841	Nov 1860	W.H. Swander, Feb 1859	(Buried 16 Cemetery)
	7. William Allen	09 May 1842	15 Apr 1843		
	Daniel	25 June 1844	18 Apr 1845	buried Stark Co. Plain Twp. Forest Hill Cemetery	
	Levi W.	10 Jan 1846	Jan 1927	① Margaret Ober, ② Martha Jane Weller Embr	
	Elizabeth	23 Feb 1847	1899	① Frederick E. Rahm (1847-1873) ② William Boren	()
	Lidia	14 Dec 1848		Simon Rahm, 1867	()
	Adam Frantz Silas	28 Jan 1851	July 1909	Margaret E. Lawson, 1871	(?)
	Catherina	02 Aug 1852	died young		()

Two infants died.

In 1870 Census, Silas, 19, is living with Michael Jr & Mary Ann, DeKalb Co.

Name TREESH, Michael, Sr.³
 Son/daughter of William, SR² and Christina (BARLAIN), TREESH
 Born _____ at _____
 Died _____ at _____
 Member of the _____ church of _____
 Buried in _____ cemetery at _____ headstone _____
 Military Service: _____

MARRIAGE

United in marriage on 29 Mar 1860 at DeKalb Co., IN
 By Rev. Wm Waltman to Nancy M. Teeters Vail resident of _____

Recorded
 Book # 2,
 Page 148

Son/daughter of _____ and _____
 Born 1830 at NY
 Died 07 Feb 1886 at (59 years)
 Member of the Lutheran church of _____
 Buried in Sedan cemetery at DeKalb Co., IN headstone _____

Resided: 1860 in DeKalb Co., Richland Twp. Real Estate value \$6500 -
Nancy's children Jacob Vail, G.B. Vail & Elizabeth Vail, (6) are listed w/ family.
 Brothers and Sisters married to _____ (13) (10)

1. _____ 1870 Census -
2. _____
3. _____
4. _____
5. _____

1880 DeKalb Co, IN, Census - Living in Richland Twp.
 Michael, Nancy, Martin Luther, age 16, and
 grand daughter Emma Rohm, age 8.

() children

Name	Born	Died	Married To	Ch.
1. <u>Amy R.</u> ⁴	<u>15 Feb 1861</u>		<u>Samuel B. Amstutz</u>	()
2. _____	<u>Indiana</u>	<u>31 Oct 1878</u>		()
3. _____				()
4. _____				()
5. <u>Martin Luther</u>	<u>30 Sep 1863</u>		<u>1) Barbara Shaffer, 1883</u>	()
6. _____			<u>2) Ada Tingell Howell, 1908</u>	()
7. _____				()
8. _____				()
9. <u>Jacob Vail</u>				()
10. <u>Owens B. Vail</u>				()
<u>Elizabeth Vail</u>				()
<u>Rachel Vail</u>				()

Along with Amy and
 Martin Luther, these
 four children are mentioned
 in Nancy Treesh's will.

Emma Rohm, grand (G. abt 1872)
 daughter, taken to raise (also mentioned in will)

Irene Vail Hall
dau of

Jacob Vail
(Elsie Jane Kirk)
son of

William Vail
(Nancy Castner)



Vail-Castner-Kirk

Chart No. _____

Cont. from Chart No. _____

William Vail

B 1821 Seneca Co. Ohio
D 1859 DeKalb Co. IN
M 2 May 1843

B
D
M

B
M
D

Jacob Vail

B 29 July 1847 Seneca Co. Ohio
D 9 June 1923
M 16 Nov. 1891

B
D

B
M
D

Nancy Marie Castner

B 6 Feb. 1827 Cayuga Co. N.Y.
D 7 Feb. 1886 - DeKalb Co. Ind.

John Castner

New Jersey

Cayuga Co. New York

Emigrated to Seneca Co. Ohio 1825

B
D
M

B
M
D

Siblings: Jacob Wm Mary Margaret
Elizabeth Geo
Phoebe P. Nancy
Jane Eliza
Stewart Caroline

Maria Sabons

B
D

B
M
D

Iva Vail (Irene)

B 20 May 1906 Pleasant Lake IN
D 18 Jan 1989 Auburn IN
M 4 June 1924

Philip Kirk

B
D

B
M
D

John Newton Kirk

B 29 June 1838 Delaware Co Ohio
D 1 March 1910 Battle Creek Mi.
M

M(1) Nancy Hall June 1833 Delaware Co Ohio
(2) Luciane Closer

Nancy Hall

B 13 Nov 1815
D 7 Oct 1848 32yrs 10 mos 25da

William Hall
B 13 Sept 1798 D 17 Oct 1815
Hick Co. Va.

Polly Curtis
B 27 Feb 1792 D 17 Sept 1848
Southington Hartford Co. Conn

Elsie Jane Kirk

B 29 Aug. 1874 Superior Twp. Wms Co.
D 11 Sept 1910, Auburn Ind.
M. Jacob Vail 16 Nov 1891

Christiana Ann Larr

B Nov. 1846 W. ?
D

Benjamin Larr

BCA 1826 RA
D 16 March 1867 Wms Co. N.W.
M 27 July 1846 Twp Ohio

B
M
D

Jane Ann Cameron

B Co. 1824 Maryland
D 6 June 1866 Wms Co. Ohio

B
M
D

NAMES: WAYSON, John Henry
PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, Vt

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
DATES: 14 Apr 1794

FAMILY
GROUP
RECORD

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

HUSBAND (full name) William Vail
Born (date) 1828 Place Ohio

Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
Marr. (date) May 12 1848 Place Seneca County Ohio
Died (date) 1859 Place Ind. DeKalb Co Ind.

Bur. (date) 18 19 Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____ HUSBAND'S (full maiden name) MOTHER _____
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

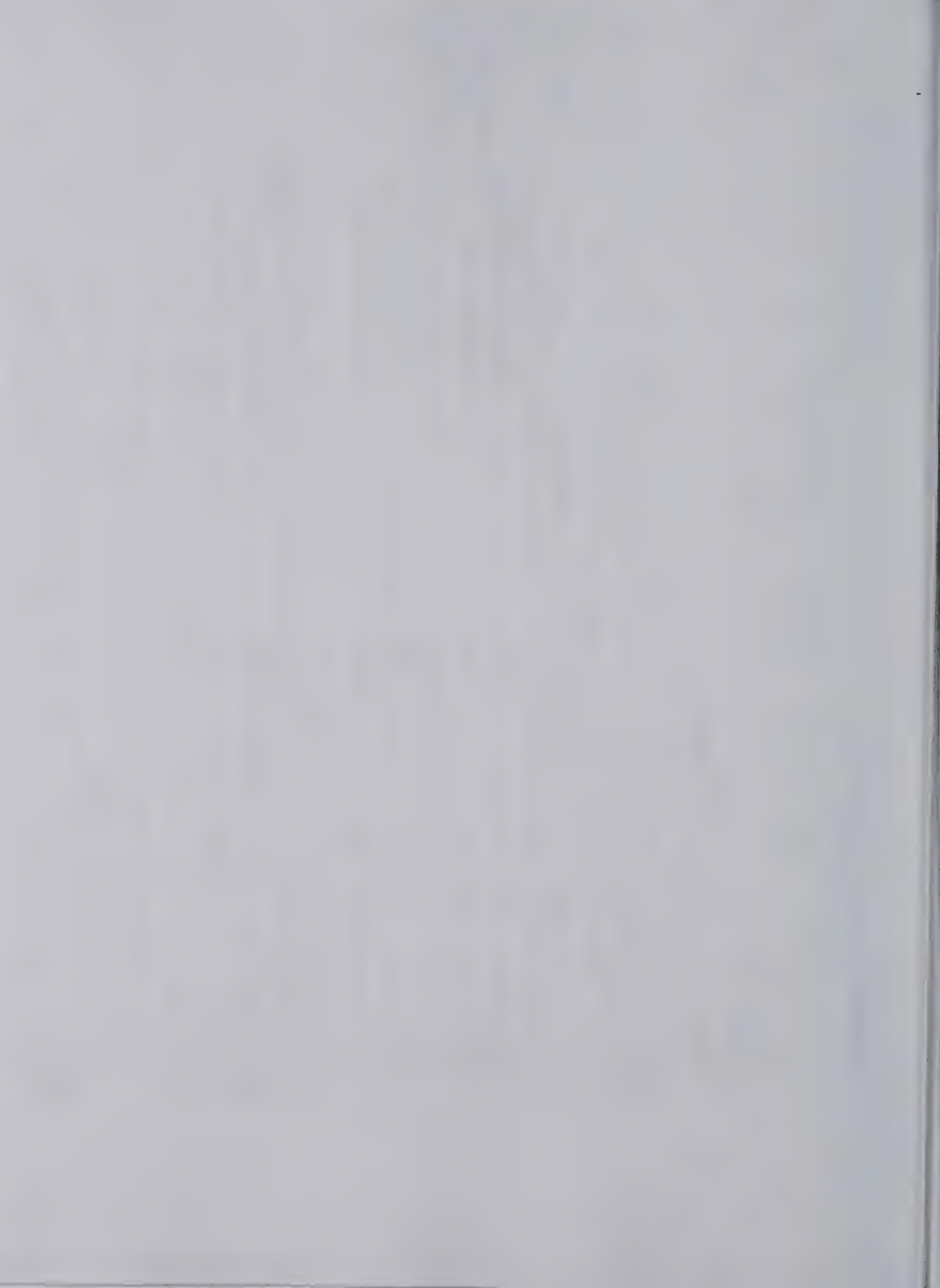
WIFE (full maiden name) Nancy Marie Castner
Born (date) 6 February 1827 Place New York, Cayuga County

Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
Died (date) 7 February 1886 Place At home, Richland Township, DeKalb County Indiana
Bur. (date) February 1886 Place Sedan Cemetery, DeKalb County Indiana
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) John Castner b. Nov 1800 Seneca WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Maria Subert. Nass
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS Michael Treesh married 29 March 1860 He died June 8, 1895 74 yrs - was married by W. Waltman

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE		WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	
1	F Rachel M. Vail			1843			Ohio	Moses Hollister	18 Aug 1858			
2	M Isaac Vail			1845			Mich	Hannah	18 Aug 1858			
3	M Jacob Vail X	29	July	1847		Seneca	Ohio	Alice Thomas - Battle Creek Mich	9 June 1923			
4	M Owen B. Vail			1850			Ind	Anna M. H. Fisher	20 Dec. 1915			
5	F Elizabeth Vail			1854			Ind	James Drawley	20 April, 1870			
6												
7	M Anna Treesh	16	Feb	1861		DeKalb	Ind	Samuel Amstutz	31 Oct 1878			
8	M Martin Luther Treesh					DeKalb	Ind	Barbary Shaffer	1888		1910	
9		30	Sept	1863				Ada Tingell Howell	1908			
10												
11												

SOURCES OF INFORMATION 1850 Ohio Census - Logan County
Zane Township - 19166
1860 Ind. Census lists Jacob, O.B.
& Elizabeth

OTHER MARRIAGES
Seneca records
Begin 1882
Married
in Seneca



HUSBAND

John Eastner

Born *ca 1790-95* Place *New Jersey*
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Marr. *ca 1820* Place *Cayuga Co NY Townships Brutus (Wedgport in Brutus Twp)*
 Died *1847-50* Place *Seneca Co Ohio Thompson Twp?*
 Bur. _____
 HUSBAND'S FATHER _____
 HUSBAND'S MOTHER _____
 OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE

Maria H. Sabins

Born *ca 1800* Place *Mass (Williamstown?) Berkshire Co?*
 Chr. _____ Place _____
 Died *after 1855 18 Jan (58) 1858* Place *Seneca Co Ind (Jackson Twp) Fillet Ind*
 Bur. *Stone Broken*
 WIFE'S FATHER *Erastus Sabins* *May 7-1772-30 Aug 1838* WIFE'S MOTHER _____
 WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS *J 2. 6. 66-3-13 J*

SEX M F	CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
	Given Names	Surname	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	Jacob											
2	William G.	Caroline Bennett										
3	Mary											
4	Elyabeth											
5	Phoebe P.		ca		1830							
6	Jane		ca		1832							
7	John		27 July		1835							
8	Margaret		ca		1833							
9	George		ca		1841/2							
10	Nancy		6 Feb		1827							
11	Elisa		ca		1843							
	Caroline		ca		1844							
	Stewart		ca		1847							

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

1820-census Cayuga 018 Brutus NY
 1830 census Cayuga 440 -Victory NY
 1810 census Berkshire 159 Williamstown Mass

Erastus SABIN

OTHER MARRIAGES

1820-census Cayuga 018 Brutus NY
 John Eastner
 1800-census Seneca Co -Thompson Twp -
 Maria Eastner & ch -
 1800-census Pa mass (Thompson Twp) -destined

16 ch
 is buried in USA
 in cemetery

FAMILY
 GROUP
 RECORD

To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

independently
 Rose. not chd
 film
 OVER

1860 - Steuben Co Ind Census - Jackson Twp.

A. M. Cleveland - age 48 - real estate 5000 prop 4500 -

(castner) Jane Cleveland age 28 b N.Y. sister to Nancy Vail

George Castner age 18 b Ohio mother to Nancy Castner
Vail, Fresh

1860
1847

HUSBAND (full name) John Castner Farmer 1835 emigrated to Seneca Co. Ohio
 Born (date) Ca 1790-95 Place New Jersey
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Marr. (date) ca 1820 Place Cayuga Co. N.Y. Brutus Twp.
 Died (date) 1847-50 Place Seneca Co. Ohio (Thompson Twp) (wed. put in Brutus Twp)
 Bur. (date) _____ Place _____
HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) _____ **HUSBAND'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) _____
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES _____

WIFE (full maiden name) Maria H. Sabins Maria Castner Moved to Steuben Co. Ind. after John's death 1850 in Seneca Co. Ohio
 Born (date) ca 1800 Place Mass Williamstown, Berkshire Co.
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) 1855 Place Steuben Co. Indiana (Jackson Twp)
 Bur. (date) 1858 (58) Place Stone Broken
WIFE'S FATHER (full name) Erastus Sabins 7 May 1772 - 30 Aug 1838 **WIFE'S MOTHER** (full maiden name) _____
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS d @ 66 - 3 - 13 - 1838

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN		WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED		
	1st Born Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth	GIVEN NAMES	DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	TO WHOM	DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1		Jacob							Caroline Mart. David	1856		
2		William G.	Ca		1822				(2) ←			
3		Mary							Mar. Eliza Jan 1847			
4		Elizabeth							Caroline Bernh			
5		Phoebe P	Ca		1830				Seneca Co. Ohio			
6		Jane			1832							
7		John Jr.			27 July 1835				10 June 1853			
8		Margaret			1833				Amasa M. (1st Mar)			
9		George			1841				17.5 apt 1859			
10		Nancy							Lydia Mack 87			
11		Eliza	6 Feb	1827		Cayuga Co.		Ohio	12 June 1856			
					1849				Samuel Hoffman			
									12 May 1843			
									William Vail	7 Feb 1886		

OURCES OF INFORMATION

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

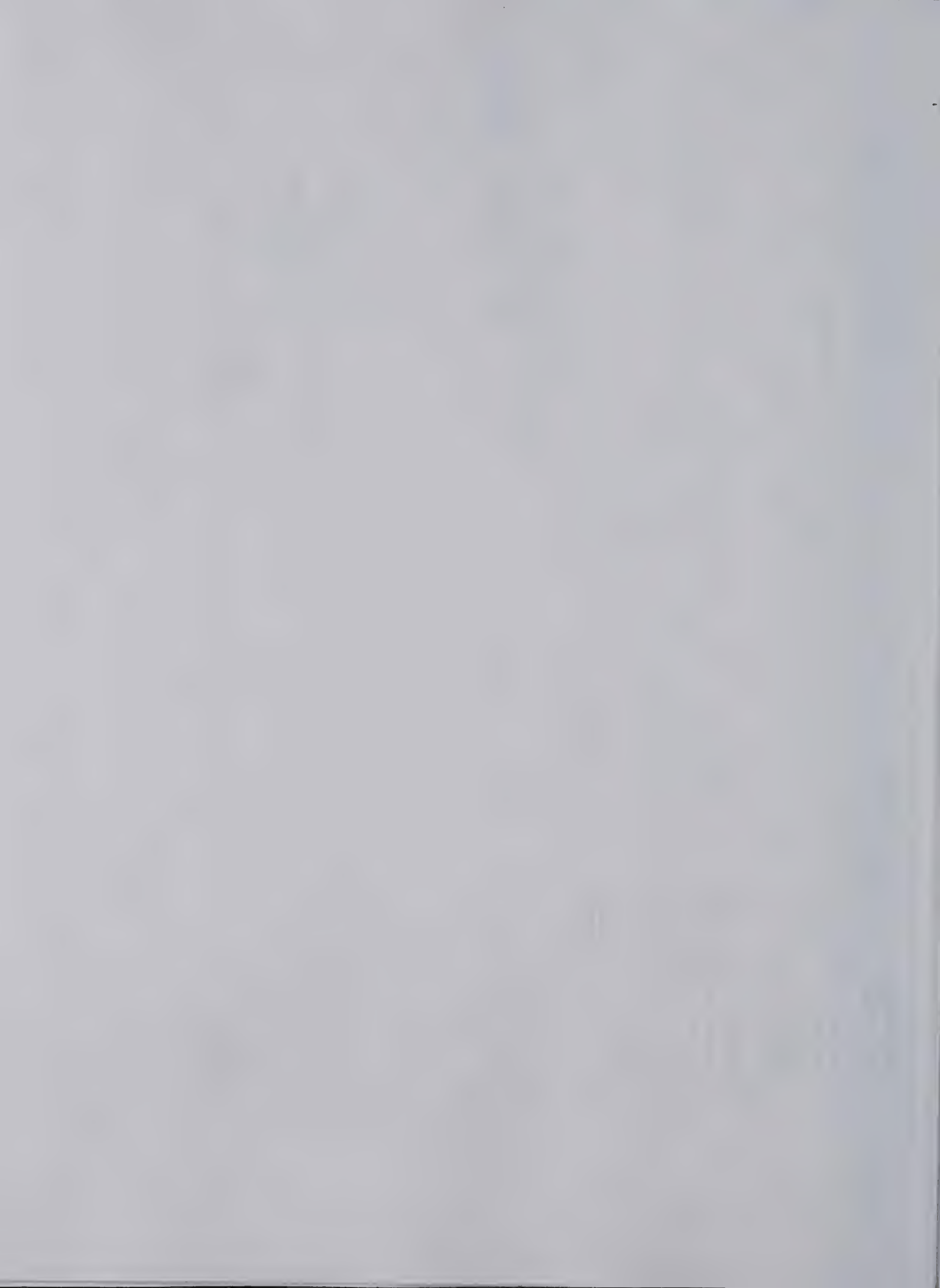
Nancy marr. Michael Treesh 29 March 1860
 #12 Caroline b 1844
 #13 Stewart b 1847
 3 Children d. when Young

OTHER MARRIAGES

Clark Jackson Co. Wisc. History
 Pg 154-155 from Jane

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
 NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
 PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, VT
 DATES: 14 Apr 1794
 To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY GROUP RECORD



Castner marriages in Hawkins Co, Ind.

Amasa M. Cleveland m Jane Castner June 10, 1853
 Samuel Hoffman m Margaret Castner June 12, 1856
 David Jewell m Sarah Castner Jan 20, 1875
 John A. Monday m Wm T. Castner Nov 12, 1871
 Simon Tarney m Caroline Castner June 17, 1860
 or David I. Tiffany m Eliza Castner Sep 7, 1856 - Wm Wm St. Castner
 (Note: d. 10 April 1855 - Wm Wm St. Castner m Caroline Bennett Jan 1847 m
 Lucas Co, Ohio - must be same girl.)

Cemeteries of Hawkins Co Ind Vol 1-2
 Compiled by Andrew Seibel June 1990

Castner, Maria H. (Sabers) d. Jan 18, 1858 p 38 Mar John
 Stone broken - no 2 days of any marble Flint Ind
 Sec. C Lot 4

Castner, Elsie (Bennett) 1825-1918 m 1) Wm St. Castner Flint Ind
 2) David I. Tiffany Sec. C Lot 44
 Marr.
 Castner, Wm H. d. April 10, 1855 p 33
 Nancy Brother son of Maria Castner Flint Ind
 Sec. C Lot 44

Hall, W. H. 1823-1908 son of Wm & Sally Hall Cor. Hill
 Sec 18 Lot 4

Hall, Wm d. May 13, 1861 @ 71 y 1 mo
 B. 13 April 1790 Essex VT. Have Powers
 Halloway Sec. C Lot 4

Heckenlively Henry M b Jan 20, 1841 d 1920 Powers
 Mary A. Hall 1840-1898 Sec. C Lot 4
 Note: Their ch. Buried in Circle Hill Cem.

OVER.

Copied
 these two
 only -

Kirk, Charles W. b Sept. 6, 1848 & Oct. 13, 1912
my uncle: (son of Philip & Nancy Hall Kirk)

Power Cem.
Lambert

Kirk, Philip & Sep 13, 1843 & 64y 6m 4d
Husband Lucinda Clossen B & March 1809
May

Power Cem

Kirk, Lucinda 1824-1913 wife Philip Kirk Couldn't find

Power Cem.

Kirk, Philip 1843-1921 (Luc. Estelle)

P. Luke Sec -

Kirk, Estelle L. 1888-1955 (Mrs Philip)

P. Luke Sec -

Marion Co Ohio History pub 1979. Marion Co Hist Soc.

Found Philip's parents George & Sarah Death.
I just knew his father was a George Kirk but
thought his mother might be a Wyatt. This explains
the Wyatts. I have ordered the War 1812 from archives.

There is a discrepancy of 2 months on Philip's birth
date but death date is the same. March 4 or May 4.

more
Kirk's
copied
them

1-104

S. esterhuyseni
Aug 29. 1969

June 29, 1964

1
 2
 3
 4
 5
 6
 7
 8
 9
 10
 11
 12
 13
 14
 15
 16
 17
 18
 19
 20
 21
 22
 23
 24
 25
 26
 27
 28
 29
 30
 31
 32
 33
 34
 35
 36
 37
 38
 39
 40
 41
 42
 43
 44
 45
 46
 47
 48
 49
 50
 51
 52
 53
 54
 55
 56
 57
 58
 59
 60
 61
 62
 63
 64
 65
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71
 72
 73
 74
 75
 76
 77
 78
 79
 80
 81
 82
 83
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
 91
 92
 93
 94
 95
 96
 97
 98
 99
 100

Aug 29, 1964

190 191 192 193 194

195 196 197 198 199

200 201 202 203 204

205 206 207 208 209

210 211 212 213 214

215 216 217 218 219

220 221 222 223 224

225 226 227 228 229

230 231 232 233 234

235 236 237 238 239

240 241 242 243 244

245 246 247 248 249

250 251 252 253 254

255 256 257 258 259

260 261 262 263 264

265 266 267 268 269

270 271 272 273 274

275 276 277 278 279

280 281 282 283 284

285 286 287 288 289

290 291 292 293 294

295 296 297 298 299

300 301 302 303 304

305 306 307 308 309

310 311 312 313 314

315 316 317 318 319

320 321 322 323 324

325 326 327 328 329

330 331 332 333 334

335 336 337 338 339

340 341 342 343 344

345 346 347 348 349

350 351 352 353 354

355 356 357 358 359

360 361 362 363 364

365 366 367 368 369

370 371 372 373 374

375 376 377 378 379

380 381 382 383 384

385 386 387 388 389

390 391 392 393 394

395 396 397 398 399

400 401 402 403 404

405 406 407 408 409

410 411 412 413 414

415 416 417 418 419

420 421 422 423 424

425 426 427 428 429

430 431 432 433 434

435 436 437 438 439

440 441 442 443 444

445 446 447 448 449

450 451 452 453 454

455 456 457 458 459

460 461 462 463 464

465 466 467 468 469

470 471 472 473 474

475 476 477 478 479

480 481 482 483 484

485 486 487 488 489

490 491 492 493 494

495 496 497 498 499

500 501 502 503 504

505 506 507 508 509

510 511 512 513 514

515 516 517 518 519

520 521 522 523 524

525 526 527 528 529

530 531 532 533 534

535 536 537 538 539

540 541 542 543 544

545 546 547 548 549

550 551 552 553 554

555 556 557 558 559

560 561 562 563 564

565 566 567 568 569

570 571 572 573 574

575 576 577 578 579

580 581 582 583 584

585 586 587 588 589

590 591 592 593 594

595 596 597 598 599

600 601 602 603 604

605 606 607 608 609

610 611 612 613 614

615 616 617 618 619

620 621 622 623 624

625 626 627 628 629

630 631 632 633 634

635 636 637 638 639

640 641 642 643 644

645 646 647 648 649

650 651 652 653 654

655 656 657 658 659

660 661 662 663 664

665 666 667 668 669

670 671 672 673 674

675 676 677 678 679

680 681 682 683 684

685 686 687 688 689

690 691 692 693 694

695 696 697 698 699

700 701 702 703 704

705 706 707 708 709

710 711 712 713 714

715 716 717 718 719

720 721 722 723 724

725 726 727 728 729

730 731 732 733 734

735 736 737 738 739

740 741 742 743 744

745 746 747 748 749

750 751 752 753 754

755 756 757 758 759

760 761 762 763 764

765 766 767 768 769

770 771 772 773 774

775 776 777 778 779

780 781 782 783 784

785 786 787 788 789

790 791 792 793 794

795 796 797 798 799

800 801 802 803 804

805 806 807 808 809

810 811 812 813 814

815 816 817 818 819

820 821 822 823 824

825 826 827 828 829

830 831 832 833 834

835 836 837 838 839

840 841 842 843 844

845 846 847 848 849

850 851 852 853 854

855 856 857 858 859

860 861 862 863 864

865 866 867 868 869

870 871 872 873 874

875 876 877 878 879

880 881 882 883 884

885 886 887 888 889

890 891 892 893 894

895 896 897 898 899

900 901 902 903 904

905 906 907 908 909

910 911 912 913 914

915 916 917 918 919

920 921 922 923 924

925 926 927 928 929

930 931 932 933 934

935 936 937 938 939

940 941 942 943 944

945 946 947 948 949

950 951 952 953 954

955 956 957 958 959

960 961 962 963 964

965 966 967 968 969

970 971 972 973 974

975 976 977 978 979

980 981 982 983 984

985 986 987 988 989

990 991 992 993 994

995 996 997 998 999

1000 1001 1002 1003 1004

1005 1006 1007 1008 1009

1010 1011 1012 1013 1014

1015 1016 1017 1018 1019

1020 1021 1022 1023 1024

1025 1026 1027 1028 1029

1030 1031 1032 10

OK F

OK R

[illegible]

Flint Corners

Public Road

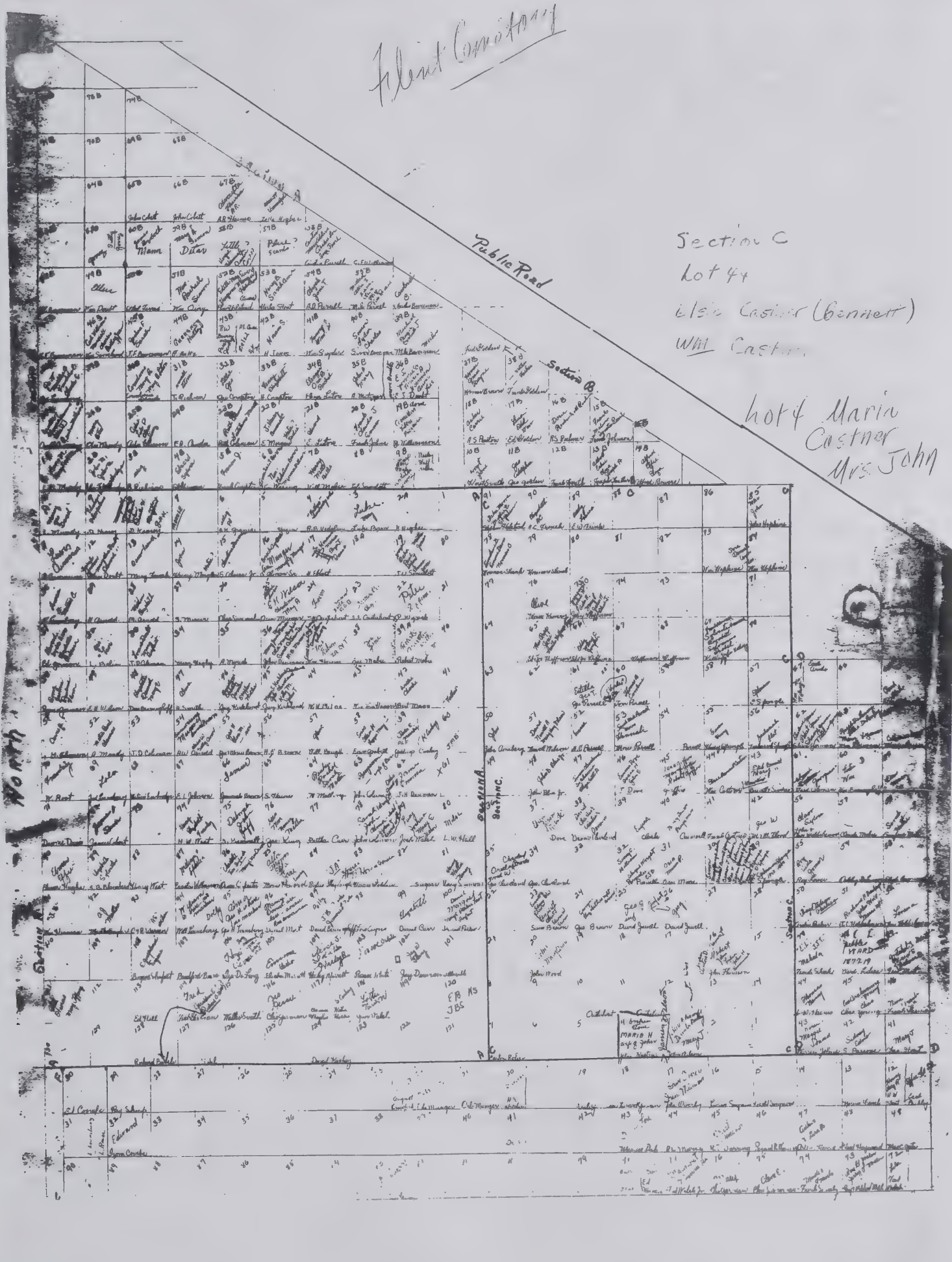
Section C

Lot 44

Eliza Castner (Bennett)

Wm Castner

lot 4 Maria
Castner
Mrs. John





LEGEND

ROADS
TOLL OR INTERSTATE
STATE & FEDERAL
COUNTY
PRIVATE
CONCRETE
BITUMINOUS
DRT & GRAVEL
PROPOSED INTERSTATE
PROPOSED INTERSTATE
RAMP & FRONTAGE RDS
COUNTY ROADS
TO BE CLOSED

DITCHES
OPEN
TILE
BUILDINGS
FARM
BUSINESS

TOLL ROAD LEGEND

TOLL ROAD
INTERCHANGE
SERVICE AREA
TOLL PLAZA

SCALE
MILES

PUBLIC FISHING SITES

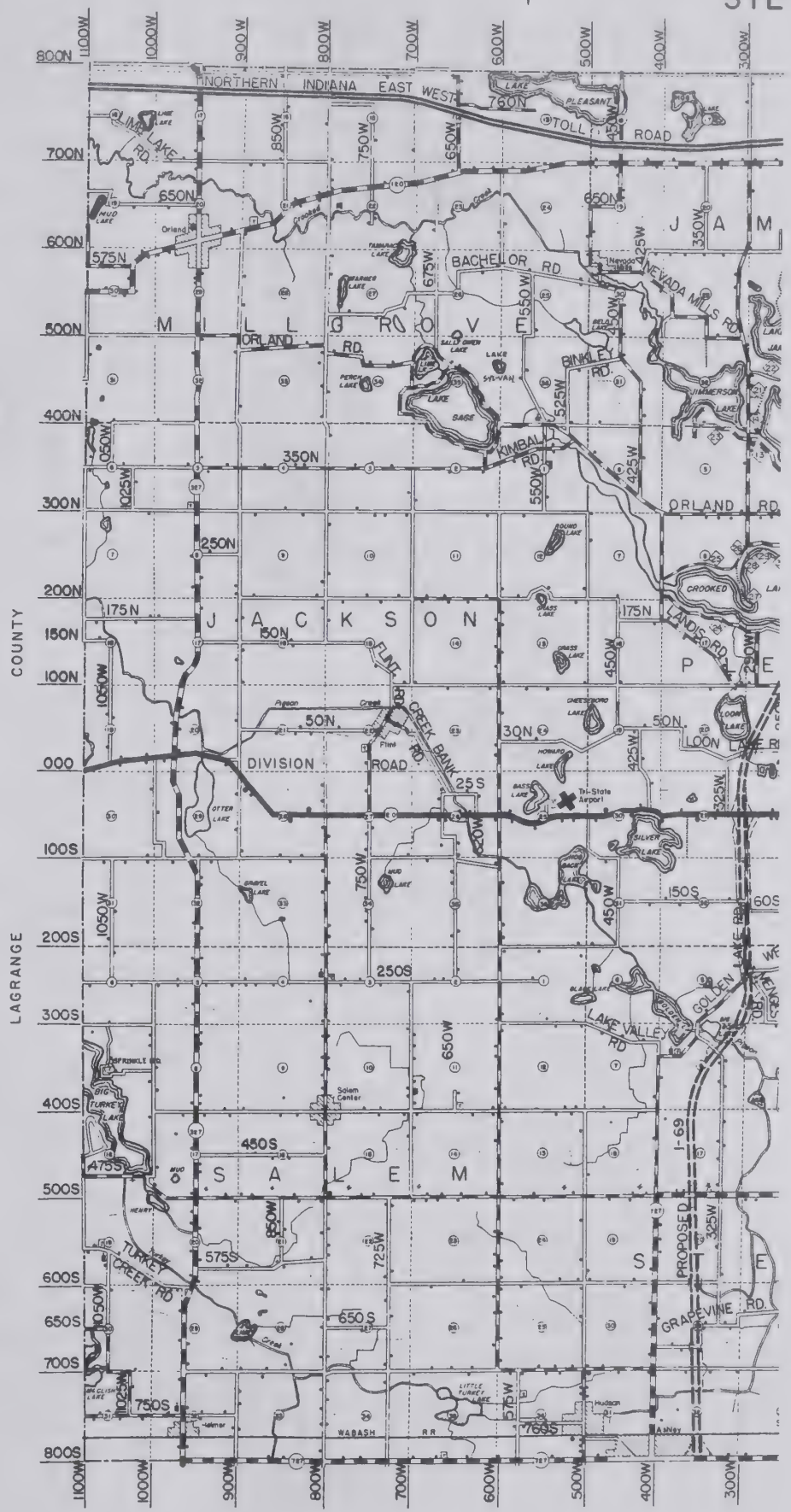
BALL LAKE - West end of lake at inlet
BEAVER DAM LAKE - West shore of lake
BIG TURKEY LAKE - West shore of lake
CLEAR LAKE - South shore near Terrace Gardens
FISH LAKE - West shore of lake
GOLDEN LAKE - South side of lake
LIME LAKE - On channel between Lime & Gage lakes
LITTLE TURKEY LAKE - North side of lake
OTTER LAKE - U.S. 10, 7 miles west of Angola
PIGEON LAKE - West end of lake
LOON LAKE - North shore of lake
BIG BOWER - West side of lake

KEY TO LAKE ROADS

- | | |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|
| LAKE PLEASANT | CROOKED LAKE |
| 1 SELLERS SHADY ACRES | 24 SHADY SIDE RD |
| LAKE GEORGE | 25 SYCAMORE BEACH RD |
| 2 SPRING BANK RD | 26 CROWN POINT RD |
| 3 FOREST PARK RD | 27 OLD POINT COMFORT RD |
| 4 KOPEKAMEE BEACH RD | 28 ROSE LAWN RD |
| 5 LAKE GEORGE RD | 29 WOODLAND BEACH RD |
| SNOW LAKE | 30 CEDAR SIDE RD |
| 6 SNOW LAKE PARK RD | 31 OAK BLUFF RD |
| 7 HICKORY ISLAND BEACH RD | 32 LONG BEACH RD |
| 8 MORLEYS SNOW LAKE PLAT RD | 33 STEUBEN COUNTY PARK |
| LAKE JAMES | CLEAR LAKE |
| 9 LAKE JAMES BEACH RD | 34 OAKWOOD RD |
| 10 HICKORY POINT RD | 35 SOUTHSIDE RD |
| 11 SPRING POINT RD | 36 HOMESIDE RD |
| 12 BAY VIEW RD | 37 ARCADIA RD |
| 13 PLEASANT POINT RD | 38 TEEPE RIDGE RD |
| 14 WELDOMS LANDING RD | 39 POINT PARK RD |
| 15 LONE TREE POINT RD | 40 POINT WELDOMS RD |
| 16 GLEN EYRE BEACH RD | 41 OAK PARK RD |
| 17 GLEN EDEN SPRINGS RD | 42 LAKEWOOD RD |
| 18 MOUNTAIN PARK RD | HAMILTON LAKE |
| 19 RED SAND BEACH RD | 43 RUSSELLS POINT RD |
| 20 GRAND VIEW RD | 44 PENN PARK RD |
| 21 UNCLE TOMS PLAT RD | 45 ISLAND PARK RD |
| 22 ELUS POINT RD | 46 COLD SPRINGS RD |
| JIMMERSON LAKE | 47 CLARKS LANDING RD |
| 23 JIMMERSON LAKE RD | 48 NORTH SHORE RD |
| LONG LAKE | |

CEMETERIES

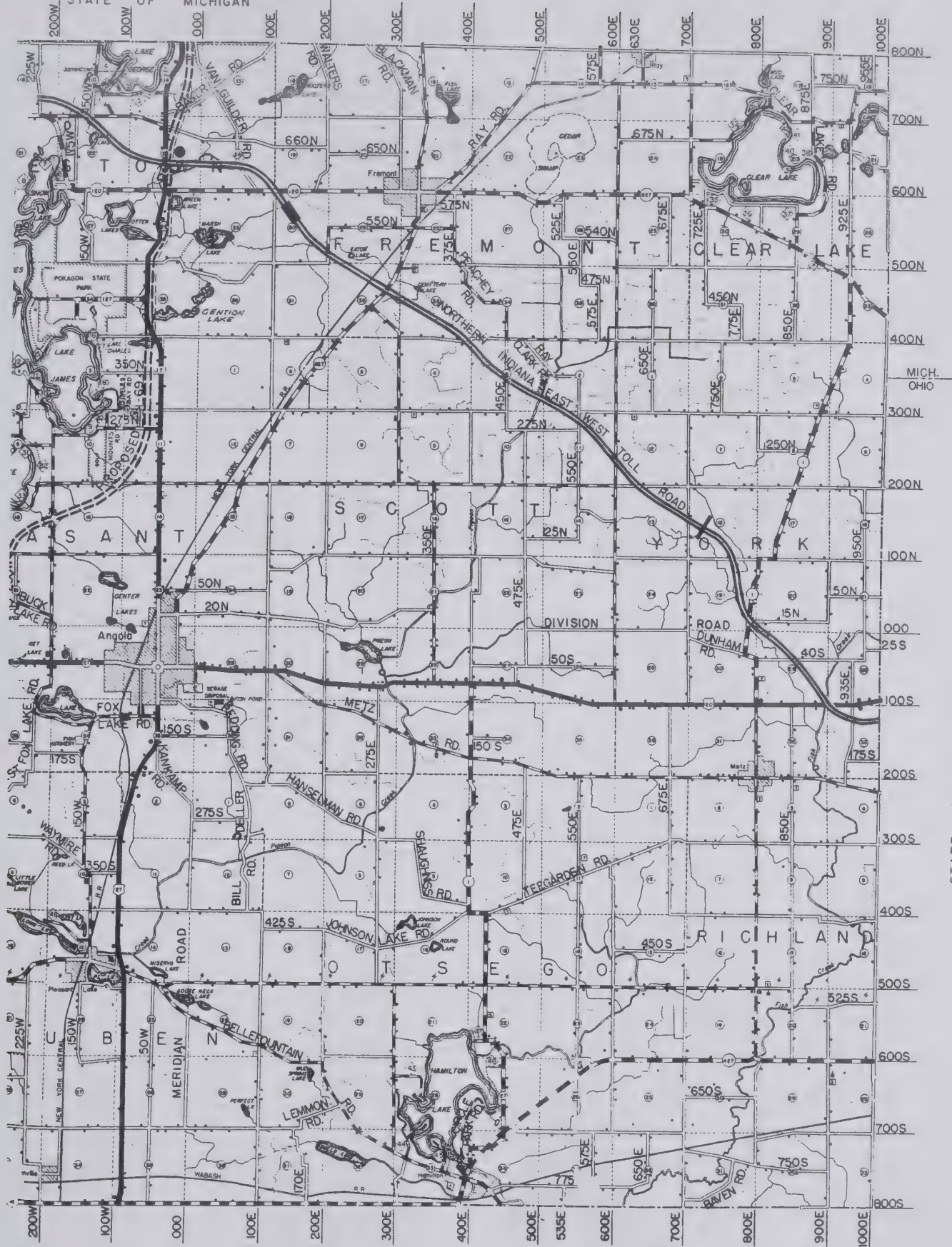
- | | |
|---|---------------------------------|
| MILGROVE TWP
GREENLAWN, SEC 21 | JACKSON TWP
LAKE GAGE, SEC 1 |
| JAMESTOWN TWP
JAMESTOWN, SEC 16 | JACKSON PRAIRIE, SEC 3 |
| FREMONT TWP
FREMONT CEMETERY
LAKESIDE, SEC 33 | FLINT |
| RAY, SEC 13 | SALEM TWP |
| CLEAR LAKE TWP
CLEAR LAKE, SEC 16 | BLOCK, SEC 3 |
| TEETERS, SEC 29 | HOLLISTER, SEC 11 |
| YORK TWP | DUTCH MILLS (THIRTY), SEC 11 |
| DYGERT, SEC 12 | UNION CHAPEL (WRIGHT), SEC 19 |
| YORK, SEC 3 | CIRCLE, SEC 36 |
| POWERS, SEC 29 | COUNTY LINE, SEC 35 |
| SCOTT TWP | STEUBEN TWP |
| JONES CHAPEL, SEC 9 | MT. ZION, SEC 8 |
| JORDAN, SEC 6 | CLARK, SEC 10 |
| SOUTH SCOTT, SEC 33 | PLEASANT LAKE
CARTER, SEC 24 |
| PLEASANT TWP | OTSEGO TWP |
| OLD CEMETERY, ANGOLA | TEEGARDIN, SEC 10 |
| CIRCLE HILL, ANGOLA | OTSEGO CENTER, SEC 22 |
| CROCKETT, SEC 28 | HAMILTON |
| | RICHLAND TWP |
| | METZ, SEC 5 |
| | MT PLEASANT, SEC 5 |
| | ALVARADO, SEC 17 |
| | OTSEGO, SEC 28 |





UBEN COUNTY, INDIANA

STATE OF MICHIGAN

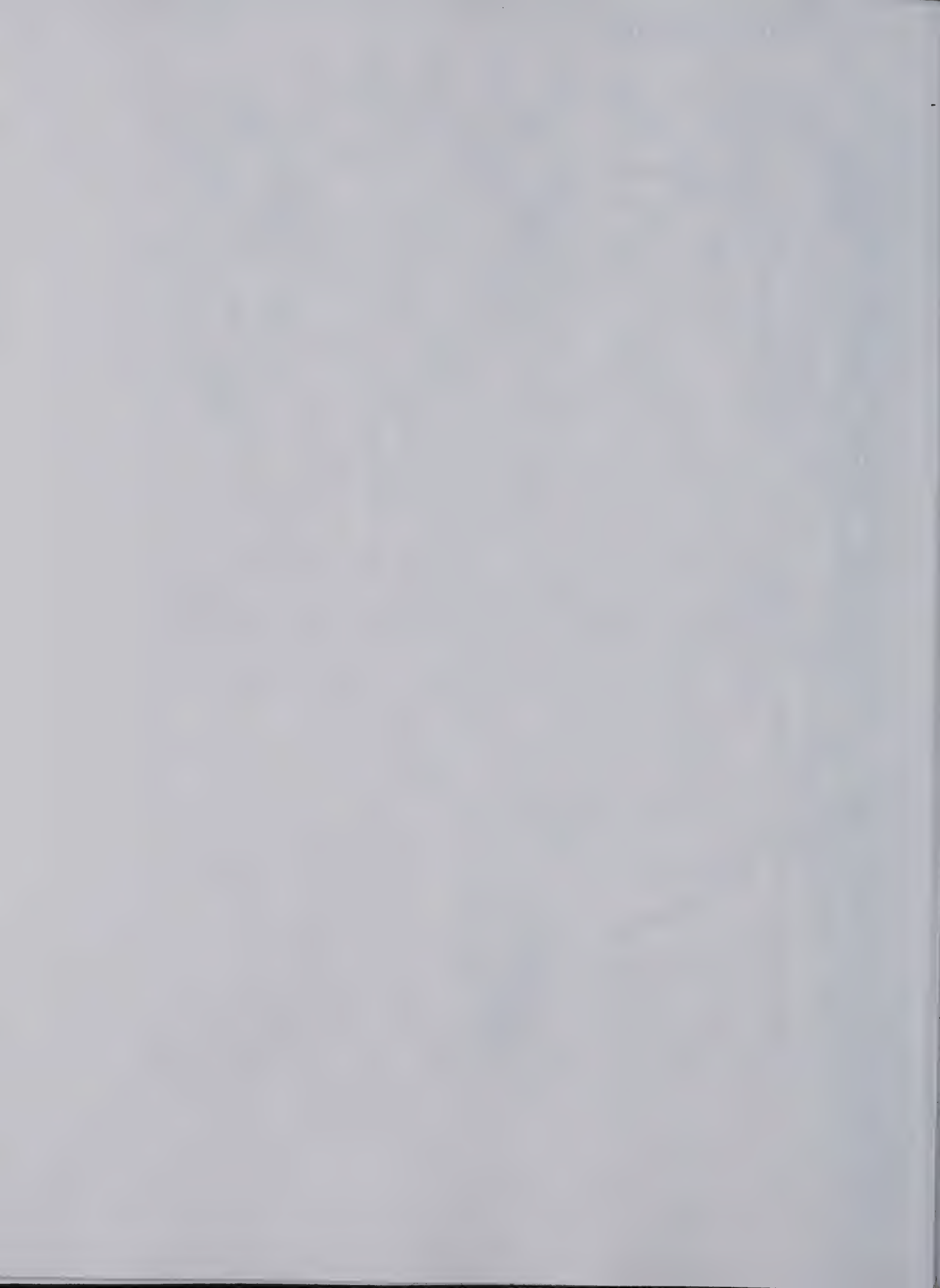


STATE OF OHIO

COUNTY

HIGHWAY SUPERVISOR

CLYDE J. McLELAND



Pioneer Weddings
John Ralston, Clerk

Marriage of

Michael Treesh to Nancy M. Vail

March 27, 1860

March 29, 1860

by W. Waltman

S

Mr. Shippy was a farmer in Richland Township of DeKalb County and drove a bus for DeKalb Central Schools for 20 years.

He was born April, 21, 1908, in DeKalb County. His parents were the late Isaac Nathan Shippy and Bertha (Vale) Hons. His mother later remarried.

On March 19, 1932, in Kokomo, he married Flossie Charleswood. She survives.

Also surviving are a son, Edison of Kendallville; a daughter, Valetta Gibson of Kendallville; four grandchildren, six great-grandchildren, and two stepgreat-grandchildren.

Preceding him in death were four sisters, Beatrice Lasho, Georgia Gerst, Ruth Hammond and Ieth Bherns; and three brothers, Estel, Frank and Harry.

Friends may call today from 2-4 p.m. and 6-8 p.m. at Feller Funeral Home in Waterloo.

Funeral services will begin at 10 a.m. Wednesday in the funeral home, with the Rev. Richard Pickard officiating. Burial will be in the Corunna Cemetery.

Memorial donations may be made to the Corunna Fire Department.

Ward Shippy

KENDALLVILLE — Ward E. Shippy, 90, of rural Kendallville, died Saturday at 5:45 p.m. in McCray Memorial Hospital, Kendallville.

Mr. Shippy was a farmer in Richland Township of DeKalb County and drove a bus for DeKalb Central Schools for 20 years.

He was born April, 21, 1908, in DeKalb County. His parents were the late Isaac Nathan Shippy and Bertha (Vale) Hons. His mother later remarried.

On March 19, 1932, in Kokomo, he married Flossie Charleswood. She survives.

Also surviving are a son, Edison of Kendallville; a daughter, Valetta Gibson of Kendallville; six step-grandchildren and six great-grandchildren.

Preceding him in death were four sisters, Beatrice Lasho, Georgia Gerst, Ruth Hammond and Ieth Bherns; and three brothers, Estel, Frank and Harry.

Friends may call Tuesday from 2-4 p.m. and 6-8 p.m. at Feller Funeral Home in Waterloo.

Funeral services will begin at 10 a.m. Wednesday in the funeral home, with the Rev. Richard Pickard officiating. Burial will be in the Corunna Cemetery.

Memorial donations may be made to the Corunna Fire Department.

Leo Radcliff

Ward Shippy

KENDALLVILLE — Ward E. Shippy, 90, of rural Kendallville, died Saturday at 5:45 p.m. in McCray Memorial Hospital, Kendallville.

Thomas Rudd

Thomas Rudd died Sunday forenoon. Her remains were taken to her old home, Bellevue, Ohio, on Monday to be interred Tuesday. Funeral services were held at the house Monday, from 2 to 3 o'clock p. m. during which time the business houses in town were closed. Mr. Rudd has the sympathies of all in his bereavement. (Re: Waterloo Press – Dec. 4, 1884) (Butler News – Dec. 3, 1884)

Lou Shaw

Lou Shaw, of Butler, was killed at Liberty Mills, on the Wabash road, last Monday. He was a brakeman, and fell between the cars, several cars passing over him. He lived a few hours after the injuries that caused his death were received. His father, Wm. Shaw, formerly lived in this place. His remains were interred in the Butler cemetery. (Re: Waterloo Press – Jan 14, 1884)

Christian Sheets

Christian Sheets died at his residence near Auburn, on Monday morning, after an illness of a week. Mr. Sheets was one of the best known and most esteemed citizen of the county; and at his death was the candidate of the democratic party for commissioner of the south-west district.

(Re: Waterloo Press – Sept. 14, 1882)

ffer child

ttle child of John Sheffer, northwest of town, was so badly scalded a few days ago that it died and was buried here this afternoon. (Re: Waterloo Press – Jan. 4, 1886 pg 4 col 2)

Michael Treesh - Michael is buried between two wives

The funeral of Michael Treesh, on Wednesday of last week at Sedan, was one of the largest ever held in the county. There were sixty-seven carriages in the procession. Rev. Trover preached the sermon, and the remains of the deceased were placed in the Shower's Corners cemetery. Mr. Treesh was one of the solid farmers of Richland township, and he will be missed by his old associates. His death was cause by injuries received from the falling of a horse upon him. (Re: Waterloo Press – June 1885)

Thrush, Child

A daughter of William Thrush of Franklin, died last week from diphtheria, it is supposed. (Re: Waterloo Press – April 20, 1882)

Robert Thurstin was buried at Eddies Corners last Sabbath. He was an exemplary christian young man. (Re: Waterloo Press – May 20, 1875)

Lewis Tiffany

Sudden Death—Lewis Tiffany, aged 67 was found dead in his bed, at 4 a. m. on the 21st instant. He retired in his usual health, and passed away without a struggle. Mr. Tiffany was a pioneer, having come to Newville some forty years ago. He bought a farm on the river and has reared a family who still living in this vicinity. His wife died several years ago. His funeral was largely attended at the U. B. church, Rev. W. O. Butler presiding. (Re: Waterloo Press – Oct. 24, 1878)

1. The first part of the document discusses the importance of maintaining accurate records of all transactions and activities. It emphasizes that this is crucial for ensuring transparency and accountability in the organization's operations.

2. The second part outlines the specific procedures for recording and reporting data. It details the steps involved in data collection, analysis, and the frequency of reporting to the relevant stakeholders.

3. The third part addresses the challenges associated with data management and provides strategies to overcome them. It highlights the need for robust security measures to protect sensitive information from unauthorized access.

4. The fourth part discusses the role of technology in enhancing data management processes. It explores various software solutions and tools that can streamline data collection, storage, and analysis.

5. The fifth part focuses on the importance of training and development for staff involved in data management. It stresses that regular training is essential to ensure that personnel are up-to-date with the latest practices and technologies.

6. The sixth part provides a summary of the key findings and recommendations from the study. It reiterates the importance of a systematic approach to data management and offers practical advice for implementation.

7. The final part of the document includes a conclusion and a list of references. The conclusion summarizes the overall message of the report, while the references list the sources of information used throughout the study.

(Will)

Will of Nancy M. Treesh.

- First It is my will that my just debts and all charges be paid out of my estate.
- Second I give to my daughter Mary my best black dress, black shawl one blue and white quilt, and pair of pillows.
- Third I give to my daughter Rachael the next best of my black dresses one quilt in blue, one summer shawl, one feather bed, one red striped Comfort.
- Fourth I give to my son Owens wife one brown shawl.
- Fifth I give to my son Martin L. all my Carpet also the best feather bed, one red and striped Comforter, one bedstead in north East corner bed room.
- Sixth I give to my son Jacob's wife one Calico Comforter, and one Black or aden shawl.
- Seventh I give to Emma Robins one bed and one bureau.
- Eighth All the balance of my bed clothes and wearing apparel not specifically given to be equally divided between my daughters Amy, Rachael, Elizabeth and my son Martin L.
- Ninth I give to my sons Martin, Jacob and Owens and to my two daughters Amy and Rachael, each five dollars, and the balance if any remains to my daughter Amy.
- Tenth. I do hereby revoke all former wills by me made.
- In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this nineteenth day of December, Eighteen hundred and Eighty five, and I appoint S. M. Tarney my Executor
- Nancy M. Treesh

Signed and acknowledged by said Nancy M. Treesh as her last will and testament in our presence and signed by us in her presence.

Simon M. Tarney
John Treesh

State of Indiana DeKalb County 58;

Be it Remembered that on the 11th day of February, 1886, John T. Truesdell personally appeared before D. J. Hueselmann Clerk of said DeKalb Circuit Court in the State of Indiana, and being sworn by the Clerk of said Court to testify as follows: that on the 19th day of December, 1885, he saw the said Nancy M. Truesdell since deceased, execute the annexed instrument in writing as and for her last will and testament, that said instrument was at the same time, at the request of the said testatrix and with her Counsel attested and subscribed by the said Simon H. Tarnay and John Truesdell in the presence of the said testatrix and of each other as subscribing witnesses thereto, that said testatrix was at that time twenty one years of age of sound mind and not under any coercion or restraint as the said deponent truly believes and for the deponent saith not.

John Truesdell

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 11th day of February, 1886,
D. J. Hueselmann Clerk DeKalb Circuit Court.

State of Indiana DeKalb County 58;

D. J. Hueselmann Clerk of the DeKalb Circuit Court of said State do hereby Certify that the annexed will and testament of Nancy M. Truesdell has been duly admitted to probate and proven by the testimony of John Truesdell one of the subscribing witnesses thereto, that a complete record of said will and other proper things has been recorded in Book No. 1 at Pages 264 & 265 of the Record of Wills of said County, in attestation whereof I hereunto subscribe my name and affix the Seal of said Court at a session in said County this 1st day of February 1886.

D. J. Hueselmann Clerk DeKalb Circuit Court.

WILL OF NANCY M TREESH

FIRST It is my will that any just debts and all charges be paid out of my estate.

SECOND I give to my daughter Amy, my best black dress, black shawl, one blue and white quilt, one pair of pillows.

THIRD I give to my daughter Rachael the next best of my black dresses, one quilt in blue, one summer shawl, one feather bed, one red striped comfort.

FOURTH I give to my son Owen's wife, one brown shawl.

FIFTH I give to my son Martin L all my carpet & also the best feather bed, one red and striped comforter, one bedstead in north east corner bedroom.

SIXTH I give to my son Jacob's wife, one calico comforter, and one black woolen shawl.

SEVENTH I give to Emma Rohm one bed and one bureau.

EIGHTH All the balance of any bed clothes and wearing apparel not specified to be equally divided between my daughters Amy, Rachel & Elizabeth and my son Martin L.

NINTH I give to my sons Martin, Jacob & Owen and to my two daughters Amy & Rachael, each five dollars, and the balance of any remains to my daughter Amy.

TENTH I do hereby revoke any former wills by me made. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this nineteenth day of December, Eighteen hundred and Eighty five and I appoint S.M. Tarney my Executor

Nancy M. x her mark

Signed and acknowledged by said Nancy M. Treesh as her last will and testament in our presence and signed by us in her presence. Simon M. Tarney John Treesh (Michael's eldest)

NANCY MARIE CASTNER VAIL TREESH died 7 February 1886
Bk 2 pg 70/1 DeKalb County Courthouse, Auburn, IN.

*7 Feb 1886 died
19 Dec 1885 will*

Nancy marr. Wm Vail - Son Jacob Vail - his dau. Irene (Ira) Vail

CLARK AND JACKSON COUNTIES.

155

original state to one of high cultivation, and has seen it attain rank among the first counties of the land. He was born in Seneca County, Ohio, July 27, 1835, and is a son of John and Maria (Sabens) Castner, natives of New Jersey and Massachusetts respectively. The parents were married in Cayuga County, New York, and in 1835 emigrated to Seneca County, Ohio, where the father died; later the mother moved to Steuben County, Indiana, where she ended her days on earth. John Castner, Sr., was a farmer by occupation. Sixteen children were born to him and his wife, thirteen of whom lived to maturity: Jacob, William, Mary, Elizabeth, Phoebe P., Jane, John, the subject of this sketch, Margarét, George, Nancy, Eliza, Caroline and Stewart.

John Castner, Jr., was reared in Seneca County, Ohio, and lived on a farm until he was twenty years of age; he spent his time in the occupations incident to farm life, and attended the common schools of that day. In 1855 he bade adieu to the parental roof and the scenes of his childhood and youth, and started to the West. He came to Clark County, Wisconsin, and rented a farm on Black River, and at the same time entered a farm on section 19, Loyal Township; in 1862 he disposed of this place, and removed to Monroe County, Wisconsin, where he lived until 1869; he then returned to Clark County, and purchased 160 acres of land, which he now makes his home; he has 120 acres still in his name, having disposed of forty acres, and sixty-four acres are cleared. Starting out in life for himself without capital, Mr. Castner is certainly deserving of much commendation for the success with which he has met. He has held his share of the township offices, and although not a member of any church organization, he attends the Methodist Episcopal Church regu-

larly and contributes generously to its support. Politically he adheres to the principles of the Republican party.

September 17, 1859, is a memorable day in the life of Mr. Castner, as it was then he was joined in marriage to Miss Lydia Mack, of Clark County, Wisconsin. She was born in the Dominion of Canada, February 1, 1844, and is a daughter of Daniel and Mary (Benedict) Mack, also natives of Canada. Nine children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Castner: Mary, the wife of Ernest Boyer; George, who married Lillian Nutting; Sophronia, wife of Dr. J. L. Bradfield, of Chicago, Illinois, and Albina, wife of William Dutcher; Albert, Alfred, Daniel, Frank, and an infant unnamed are the other members of the family. Mrs. Castner has been a member of the Methodist Church in full connection since 1869.

MILLET E. BURT was born August 19, 1842, in St. Lawrence County, New York. His parents, both natives of that State, are now deceased. He attended the district schools of St. Lawrence County and finished his education in the graded schools of Potsdam, New York. He remained with his parents until he reached his majority, when, in 1865, he came to Clark County, Wisconsin. Here young Burt found employment in the forests, felling pine for logs, etc., and receiving \$30 a month for his labor. By hard work and economy he saved enough of his earnings with which to buy a half interest in a farm, which he did in the spring of 1869. For six years he lived on it with his brother-in-law.

In 1872 Mr. Burt wedded Alice Mason, who was born in 1848. She was educated by the private teachings of her mother, a

ter of William and Saliva A. (Bivens) Chariton, natives of the Empire State. Mr. and Mrs. Barnum are the parents of ten children: Sarah, Alice, Mary, Sidney, Elmer, Iona, Lillie, Ada, Willie and Elva; Sidney, Alice and Mary are deceased.

IRA FIKE, for many years a resident of the State of Wisconsin, was born in Ontario, Canada, August 26, 1844. His father, Samuel Fike, was born at Fort Hope, Ontario, Canada, in 1809, and still lives in the Dominion. He is a farmer by occupation, and has accumulated considerable property. He married Ann Losey, also a native of Canada; the paternal ancestors are descended from the Germans, and the mother's forefathers came from Ireland and England. Mr. and Mrs. Fike are worthy members of the Methodist Episcopal Church. They have had born to them eleven children: Ira, Sidney, Sarah, George, Adelaide, Alice, Allen, Martha, Lydia, Agnes, and Carrie, deceased.

Ira Fike was reared in his native country, and received the practical training of a farmer; he attended the common schools of that day, and until he was twenty years of age remained under the parental roof, giving the benefit of his labors to his father. When he started out for himself he came to the United States, locating in Jefferson County, New York. There he followed the occupation of farming until there was a call for men to go to the defense of this nation; in 1863 he enlisted in Company C, Ninety-fourth New York Volunteer Infantry, as a private and served until peace was declared. He was at the taking of Petersburg, and in many minor engagements; was mustered out at Alexandria, Virginia, in July,

1865, and honorably discharged. After the close of the war he returned to New York and resided in Oswego County until 1867; in that year he came to Wisconsin, locating in Adams County, where he made his home until 1871, coming at that time to Clark County, and purchasing the farm where he now lives; he owns 160 acres on section 22, and 160 acres on section 26, Fremont Township. He has given all his time and attention to the cultivation of the soil, and in the season has been engaged to some extent in logging. The only capital which he had in the beginning of his business career was willing hands and a determination to win his share of this world's goods, and in this he has been more than successful.

Mr. Fike is a Republican, and has served as chairman of the Town Board for nine years. For three years he was superintendent of the county poor farm, displaying unusual capabilities in the management of this institution, and was two years chairman of the County Board. He is a member of Master Lodge, No. 163, A. F. & A. M., and of lodge No. 198, I. O. O. F., and Black River Lodge, No. 32, A. O. U. W.

Our subject was united in marriage April 3, 1867, to Miss Frances C. Polmatier, of Oswego County, New York. She was born in Columbia County, New York, March 30, 1842, and is a daughter of Elias and Rebecca (Simmons) Polmatier, natives of New York. One child has been born to Mr. and Mrs. Fike, Samuel E., who first saw the light of day December 13, 1868.

JOHN CASTNER came to Clark County, Wisconsin, in 1855, and found it a wild and thinly settled country. He has witnessed its development and growth from its

This is John J.

From Jane

1 March 1886

Anna Mochamer

- Wm Mochamer
d. 25 Oct 1891

Rachel M. Vail m. 18 Aug 1858
Moses Hollister Steuben Co.

Amey Freese Martin Luther Freese
b. after 29 March 1860

Elizabeth Vail m. James Drowley
20 April 1870 she died
1875 ¹⁸⁵⁴ 21 d. early age ?? 1875

Amey Freese
m. Amos Freese Oct 3/1871
d. 1875

Martin Jacob. 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881

Martin Jacob

Martin Jacob 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881

Martin Jacob 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881
D. 1881 11th. K. 1881

Isaac Vail
father of
Wm Vail
1840 Wm Vail

1790
1800
1810
1820
1830 Richland Co. Ohio - Vermilion (town)
1840

[illegible]

regulated currency, acting in harmony with and perfecting our present incommodious and inefficient system of currency, and be constituted the agent for the collection, safe-keeping and disbursement of the public revenue."

Chauncey P. Cleveland has been re-elected Governor of Connecticut. He received 125 votes in the Legislature, 93 being the number cast.

The "Holmes County Farmer," has taken its stand, and proclaims "JUSTICE TO VAN BUREN."

During three months, recently, the London Times paid the Government \$20,000 for advertising duties.

Sixty persons have been baptised in to the fellowship of the Baptist Church at Seneca Falls within a few days.

The editor of the Haverhill, Mass., Gazette says that he has eleven babies to look after. We hope he has a good time.

The fashion of wearing bustles, says exchange paper, is now called "back immon."

The following 'rules' are posted in a western school house:

No kissing girls in school time. No laughing the master during the holidays.

Texas.—It is said that England offers to procure the acknowledgment of the independence of Texas by Mexico, on condition that slavery be abolished in the republic.

For the Seneca Advertiser.
MY MUSE.

Muse is not
colossal swan on a deep blue sea,
leaves no deathless legacy to me;
consolation in her parting breath,
will not graceful sing herself to death;
here she lingers featherless and wild,
travelling, graceless, broken-hearted child,
could not write—nor do I—charge it not;
no virgin muse—no I'll be shot.
—a silly, quill to thy shattered soul.

An unfortunate emigrant no frequenter of large parties, consequently a noodle in astronomy—ruminating in his bliss upon the banks of a small creek, espied a tar-pole pluming itself. "Ooh, honey!" exclaimed he, solemnly, "whatever I should come to America to see a shuff box walk." "Whist!" said his wife, "don't be after making fun of the birds."—*Sat. Mus.*

PUBLIC MEETING.

Pursuant to public notice a meeting convened at the house of Mrs. Buskirk, for the purpose of taking into consideration the propriety of removing the present Postmaster at Melmore, Ohio.

The meeting was organized by appointing WILLIAM CLARK, Esq., Chairman, and J. D. Burns, Secretary.

The charges being brought forward and a vote taken, it was unanimously decided in favor of the present incumbent remaining in office—he having been acquitted and honorably exonerated from all charges preferred against him as postmaster, at said meeting.

(On motion, it was

Resolved, That the proceedings of this meeting be published in the Seneca Advertiser.

WILLIAM CLARK,
Chairman.

J. D. Burns, Sec'y.
Melmore, May 6, 1843.

MARRIED

In Reed, on the 27th ult., by John Terry, Esq., Mr. JOHN BOOROM to Miss MARY KEMP.

In Thompson, on the 12th inst., by the same, Mr. WILLIAM VAIL to Miss NANCY CARTNER.

TIFFIN PRICES CURRENT.

Continued on page 4.

on double and single-tree and neck yoke. Taken and levied upon to satisfy an execution in favor of Jacob Korte, and against William Elv-Larger, Jacob Thier and Phillip Oylor.

URIAH P. COONROD, Sheriff.
May 19, 1843.—41

SHERIFF'S SALE.

By virtue of an execution, to-wit: a writ of venditioni exponas, issued from the court of common pleas of Seneca county, Ohio, and to me directed, I will offer for sale at public vendue, at the door of the court house in the town of Tiffin, in said county, between the hours of 10 o'clock, A. M., and 4 o'clock, P. M., on the 24th day of June, A. D. 1843, the following land and tenements, to-wit: lots numbered fifty one, (51) and fifty-two (52) in the town of Melmore, in said county and State aforesaid. Taken and levied upon as the property of John Bason to satisfy an execution in favor of Charles Hollister and against said John Bason.

URIAH P. COONROD,
Sheriff.
May 19, 1843.—51 (51 57)



Watches of every description repaired and warranted. Watches and Clocks and Jewelry for sale.

His Store is near the Court House, Tiffin.

J. M. KIRK.

Tiffin, Nov. 11, 1842.

Auditor's Office, Seneca Co. O.
April 24, 1843

NOTICE is hereby given, that the County Commissioners have Resolved, That the act passed January 12th, 1829 to improve the breed of sheep, shall be in force in this county on and after the first day of May next.

William Vail and Nancy Cartner licensed to marry
May 10th A.D. 1843
Charles L. Dushack Clerk
By Sam. Storer Dea. A. C.

I hereby certify that I solemnized the Marriage of
William Vail and Nancy Cartner on the 12th day
of May A.D. 1843

Certified May 16th A.D. 1843
Charles L. Dushack Clerk
By Sam. Storer Dea. A. C.

John Leroy J. D.

Seneca County Probate Court Marriage Records, 1843

*Benjamin
to Mary
...
...
...
...
...
...*

*William
Mary
...*

*Shirley
...
...
...
...
...*

X

Wife, Nancy M. Female, age 23 b. New York

Rachel, daughter age 7 b. Ohio

Isaac, son age 5 b. Michigan

Jacob age 3 b. Ohio

Rebecca Reams age 16 b. Ohio

PLEASE NOTE: According to the above Census report, William was born in 1826, Nancy in 1827, Rachel 1843, Isaac 1845 and Jacob in 1847. In the military records of Jacob's it stated that his father died when Jacob was but 9 years old which would put his death around 1856 and his mother died in 1893. Apparently William died in Indiana as the 1860 Census report shows that the last 2 children born of this marriage were born in Ind.

After the death of William Vail, Nancy M. married Michael Treesh on 29 March 1860 and resided in Richland Township DeKalb County Indiana.

1860 Richland Township DeKalb County Census line 17 23 July, 1860 22
Dwelling 915-859 Treesh, Michael age 50 Farmer Real estate value \$6,500 Person \$957-
Wife, Nancy M. age 34 b. Ohio could read write and speak English
Levi, male age 14 b. Ohio
Elizabeth, female age 13 b. Ohio
Liddie (Lydia) female, age 10 b. Ohio
Silas, male age 9 b. Ohio

Vail, Jacob, male age 13 b. Ohio attended school within the year

Vail O.B. (Owen) male, age 10 b. Indiana attended school within the year

Vail Elizabeth, female age 6 b. Indiana attended school within the year

1870 DeKalb County Indiana Census Res. 75-76 pg. 11

Treesh, Michael age 59 b. Pa. Real estate value \$12,500 Personal value \$860-

Wife Nancy M. age 43 Keeping house b. New York

Anna (Amy) age 9 b. Indiana

Martin Luther age 6 b. Indiana

See oposite page

NOTE: Michael Treesh died on June 9, 1885 at the age of 74. Nancy M. Vail Treesh died approximately 1893

Owen Vail married Anna M.H. Fisher on Dec. 20, 1915

A record cannot be found for the death of either William Vail or his wife Nancy M. Vail Treesh in DeKalb County Indiana.

Nancy Will found DeKalb Co. Courthouse 1991.

See next pg. Nancy buried Sedan Cemetery - DeKalb Co.

and is the third son and ninth child of Michael Treesh. When seven years of age he removed with his parents to De Kalb County, Ind., where he was reared on a farm, and educated in the district schools. He remained at home till Sept. 10, 1854, when he enlisted in Company A, One Hundred and Forty-second Indiana Infantry, and served in the armies of the Potomac and Cumberland till the close of the war, when he was honorably discharged June 28, 1865, at Nashville, Tenn. After the war he worked out during the summer and engaged in teaching vocal music during the winter seasons till 1872, when he settled on a part of his father's farm, and has since followed agricultural pursuits. He was married April 3, 1873, to Miss Margaret, daughter of Henry Ober, and to them have been born four children—Olive May, Chester Lloyd, Jesse Eugene and Earl Leroy. Mr. and Mrs. Treesh are members of the Lutheran church. Politically he is a Democrat. He was elected Justice of the Peace in the spring of 1884. He has been Superintendent of the Sabbath-school for five years, and is President of the De Kalb County Sunday-School Association.

Michael Treesh is another of the early settlers of this county. He was born in Westmoreland County, Pa., March 28, 1811, and is the second of eleven children of William and Christina (Barlien) Treesh, natives of Pennsylvania, and of German descent. His Grandfather Treesh was a Captain in the continental service during the Revolutionary war, and his Grandfather Barlien was a soldier in the ranks during the same struggle. Both were brave and intrepid soldiers, and did their country excellent service. When our subject was seven years old his parents removed to Stark County, Ohio, where his youth was spent in assisting his father on the farm, with whom he remained till twenty-two years of age. Nov. 15, 1832, he was married to Catherine Wagner, a native of Pennsylvania. In 1833 he and his bride settled in the woods and cleared up a farm on which they lived till 1853, when they removed to Indiana. Fifteen children were born to this couple, nine now living—John, Mary Ann, Eliza, Michael, Sarah, Levi W., Elizabeth, Lydia and Silas. The deceased are Harriet, Daniel, William A., Catherine and two infants. In 1853 Mr. Treesh removed to this county and purchased 160 acres of land in De Kalb County, which he has mostly cleared and improved. Mrs. Treesh died Sept. 28, 1858. March 29, 1860, he was married to

*Mrs. Nancy Vail was the
Mother of Jacob Vail*

Mrs. Nancy Vail, a native of New York, who has borne him two children—Amy and Martin Luther. Mr. Treesh is a self-made man, having by his own exertion acquired the wealth he possesses, owning at this time 234 acres of excellent land. He and his wife are exemplary members of the Lutheran church. He is a Democrat in politics.

Peter Treesh, farmer, section 16, Richland Township, was born in Westmoreland County, Pa., March 3, 1815, a son of William and Christina (Barlien) Treesh. His father was a native of Bedford County, Pa., a son of John Treesh, a native of Holland, who was married on shipboard while en route to America, and after his arrival enlisted in the war of the Revolution. His mother was a native of Westmoreland County, Pa., a daughter of Jacob Barlien, who was a native of Holland. In 1819 his parents moved to Stark County, Ohio, where he was reared and educated. He was married Nov. 10, 1836, to Rachel Hubler, a native of Stark County, Ohio, daughter of Abram and Elizabeth (Darick) Hubler. After his marriage he settled in Richland County, Ohio, and Oct. 28, 1842, moved to De Kalb County, Ind. He purchased the northwest quarter of section 10, Richland Township, which at that time was heavily timbered. He cleared and improved his land, residing on it till 1865, when he sold it and bought the northeast quarter of section 16, where he has since resided. When Mr. Treesh came to De Kalb County, after paying for his land he had but \$1.50 in money and a small team of horses. He went to work with a determined will and has outlived the hardships and privations of his early life, and can now enjoy the fruits of his early life of toil. Mr. and Mrs. Treesh have had eleven children—William Philip, Jacob, Samuel, Caroline, Sarah, Henry, Daniel, Mary M., Josiah, Almira and Joel. Samuel and Almira are deceased. Mr. Treesh is politically a Democrat. He was the second Trustee of Richland Township. He and his wife are members of the Lutheran church.

William Treesh, the youngest of eleven children of William and Christina (Barlien) Treesh, was born in Stark County, Ohio, Dec. 28, 1830. He was reared on a farm and resided with his father until the death of the latter. He was first married Aug. 30, 1853, to Miss Christiana Hontz, of Stark County, Ohio, and to them were born three children—John H., Mary M. and Anna R. He lost his wife by death Nov. 18, 1860, and

RICHLAND TOWNSHIP

Enumerated on 23 JUNE 1860 by C. A. O. McClellan

Iba P.O

Page 117

LN#	DW#	FA#	LAST NAME	FIRST NAME	AGE	SEX	COL	OCCUPATION	R/E	P/P	P/
1	913	857	McKrum	James	54	M		Farmer	3000	350	IR
2	913	857	McKrum	Mary A.	48	F				IRE	
3	913	857	McKrum	William	18	M				IN	
4	913	857	McKrum	Robert	16	M				IN	
5	913	857	McKrum	Sallie A.	14	F					
6	913	857	McKrum	John	7	M					IN
7	913	857	McKrum	Thompson A.	3	M					IN
8	914	858	Bangs	Hiram	47	M		Farmer		4000	60
9	914	858	Bangs	Elmira	39	F					NY
10	914	858	Bangs	Eunice	16	F					IN
11	914	858	Bangs	Nathaniel	15	M					
12	914	858	Bangs	John A.	13	M					IN
13	914	858	Bangs	Scott	9	M					
14	914	858	Bangs	Caroline	5	F					
15	914	858	Bangs	Charles H.	3	M					
16	914	858	Stonebreak	John	18	M		Farm laborer			OH
17	915	859	Treesh	Michael	50	m		Farmer	6500	957	PA
18	915	859	Treesh	Nancy M.	34	F					OH
19	915	859	Treesh	Levi	14	M					OH
20	915	859	Treesh	Elizabeth	13	F					OH
21	915	859	Treesh	Liddie	10	F					OH
22	915	859	Treesh	Silas	9	M					OH
23	915	859	(Vale) Wale	Jacob	13	M					OH
24	915	859	Wale	O. B.	10	M					
25	915	859	Wale	Elizabeth	6	F					
26	916	860	Ehl	Lorance T.	33	M		Farmer		1000	37
27	916	860	Ehl	Rebecca	29	F					OH
28	916	860	Ehl	Fenander L.	10	M					
29	916	860	Ehl	Ira W.	8	M					OH
30	916	860	Ehl	Sarah E.	2	F					OH
31	917	861	Dunbar	Philip	30	M		Plaster			
32	917	861	Dunbar	Sarah	24	F			100	OH	
33	917	861	Dunbar	James	20	M					OH
34	917	861	Dunbar	Crouse	18	F					OH
35	918	862	Wilson	Nancy	24	F					OH
36	918	862	Wilson	James H.	3/12	M					IN

. > Levi W. Treesh born Jan. 10, 1846, in Stark Co. Ohio and is the third son and ninth child of Michael Treesh. When seven years of age he removed with his parents to De Kalb County, Ind., where he was reared on a farm, and educated in the district schools. He remained at home till Sept. 10, 1864, when he enlisted in Company A, One Hundred and Forty-second Indiana Infantry, and served in the armies of the Potomac and Cumberland till the close of the war, when he was honorably discharged June 28, 1865, at Nashville, Tenn. After the war he worked out during the summer and engaged in teaching vocal music during the winter seasons till 1872, when he settled on a part of his father's farm, and has since followed agricultural pursuits. He was married April 3, 1873, to Miss Margaret, daughter of Henry Ober, and to them have been born four children—Olive May, Chester Lloyd, Jesse Eugene and Earl Leroy. Mr. and Mrs. Treesh are members of the Lutheran church. Politically he is a Democrat. He was elected Justice of the Peace in the spring of 1884. He has been Superintendent of the Sabbath-school for five years, and is President of the De Kalb County Sunday-School Association.

Michael Treesh is another of the early settlers of this county. He was born in Westmoreland County, Pa., March 28, 1811, and is the second of eleven children of William and Christina (Barlien) Treesh, natives of Pennsylvania, and of German descent. His Grandfather Treesh was a Captain in the Continental service during the Revolutionary war, and his Grandfather Barlien was a soldier in the ranks during the same struggle. Both were brave and intrepid soldiers, and did their country excellent service. When our subject was seven years old his parents removed to Stark County, Ohio, where his youth was spent in assisting his father on the farm, with whom he remained till twenty-two years of age. Nov. 15, 1832, he was married to Catherine Wagner, a native of Pennsylvania. In 1833 he and his bride settled in the woods and cleared up a farm on which they lived till 1853, when they removed to Indiana. Fifteen children were born to this couple, nine now living—John, Mary Ann, Eliza, Michael, Sarah, Levi W., Elizabeth, Lydia and Silas. The deceased are Harriet, Daniel, William A., Catherine and two infants. In 1853 Mr. Treesh removed to this county and purchased 160 acres of land in De Kalb County, which he has mostly cleared and improved. Mrs. Treesh died Sept. 28, 1858. March 29, 1860, he was married to

Levi W. and Margaret are buried Sedan Cemetery, DeKalb County, there are grave stones.

Michael, Catherine and Nancy are all buried Sedan Cemetery, also, with grave stones.

not a complete listing of children (Nellie Vera are the two youngest children)

These Treesh family histories are from the 1885 History of DeKalb County, IN.

Jacob Treesh, Sr., died in Jan. 1882 in DeKalb County and is not included.

Mrs. Nancy Vail, a native of New York, who has borne him two children—Amy and Martin Luther. Mr. Treesh is a self-made man, having by his own exertion acquired the wealth he possesses, owning at this time 234 acres of excellent land. He and his wife are exemplary members of the Lutheran church. He is a Democrat in politics.

Peter Treesh, farmer, section 16, Richland Township, was born in Westmoreland County, Pa., March 3, 1815, a son of William and Christina (Barlien) Treesh. His father was a native of Bedford County, Pa., a son of John Treesh, a native of Holland, who was married on shipboard while en route to America, and after his arrival enlisted in the war of the Revolution. His mother was a native of Westmoreland County, Pa., a daughter of Jacob Barlien, who was a native of Holland. In 1819 his parents moved to Stark County, Ohio, where he was reared and educated. He was married Nov. 10, 1836, to Rachel Hubler, a native of Stark County, Ohio, daughter of Abram and Elizabeth (Darick) Hubler. After his marriage he settled in Richland County, Ohio, and Oct. 28, 1842, moved to De Kalb County, Ind. He purchased the northwest quarter of section 10, Richland Township, which at that time was heavily timbered. He cleared and improved his land, residing on it till 1865, when he sold it and bought the northeast quarter of section 16, where he has since resided. When Mr. Treesh came to De Kalb County, after paying for his land he had but \$1.50 in money and a small team of horses. He went to work with a determined will and has outlived the hardships and privations of his early life, and can now enjoy the fruits of his early life of toil. Mr. and Mrs. Treesh have had eleven children—William, Philip, Jacob, Samuel, Caroline, Sarah, Henry, Daniel, Mary M., Josiah, Almira and Joel. Samuel and Almira are deceased. Mr. Treesh is politically a Democrat. He was the second Trustee of Richland Township. He and his wife are members of the Lutheran church.

William Treesh, the youngest of eleven children of William and Christina (Barlien) Treesh, was born in Stark County, Ohio, Dec. 28, 1830. He was reared on a farm and resided with his father until the death of the latter. He was first married Aug. 30, 1853, to Miss Christiana Hontz, of Stark County, Ohio, and to them were born three children—John H., Mary M. and Anna R. He lost his wife by death Dec. 18, 1860, and Dec.

Family and census records show William & Christiana's four children were: Emanuel F., born 1855; Sarah Catharine, born 1857; Lydia A., born 1858; and Jonathon, born Nov. 1860. Christina died a month later.

I believe
Germany
is
correct

Peter and Rachel
are buried at
Sixteen Zion Lutheran
Cemetery on Hwy 327
Southwest of Dale
Treesh's home.

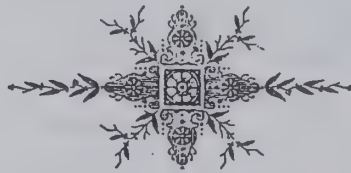
Christiana and
Jonathon buried in Zion
Cemetery, Stark Co., Ohio.
William and Lydia are
buried Sixteen Cemetery,
De Kalb Co. with
Peter & Rachel.

Christian

This is incorrect also. William and Lydia Harter Treesh had six children: John Harvey, b. 1862; Mary Samantha, b. 1863; Anna Rebecca, b. 1865; Ada Alverna, b. 1869; Oscar Isaac, b. 1872; and Cora May, b. 1878. The first two were born in Stark Co., Ohio, and the last four in DeKalb Co.

was again married May 18, 1861, to Miss Lydia ^{Harter} ~~Harter~~, of Stark County, Ohio, and to this union were born four children—Jonathan H., Emanuel, Sarah C. and Lydia A. In 1863 Mr. Treesh removed to De Kalb County, Ind., and settled on his present farm of 100 acres of highly improved land. He and his wife are members of the Evangelical Lutheran church. Politically he affiliates with the Democratic party.

William J. Wallace, of the firm Wallace & Knapp, hardware dealers, Corunna, was born in Auburn, De Kalb Co., Ind., Jan. 16, 1857, a son of Thomas Wallace and a grandson of the late Jefferson Wallace, who was a native of Pennsylvania, who removed to Ohio, thence to De Kalb County, Ind., in an early day. His mother, Fidiela (Strate) Wallace, was a daughter of William Strate, who was one of De Kalb County's early sheriffs. Thomas Wallace, the father of our subject, died in 1861, when our subject was but four years of age, after which his mother, with her family, in company with her father's family, removed to Marshall County, Iowa, where, after three years' residence, she returned to De Kalb County on a visit, when our subject was left with his Grandfather Wallace, with whom he lived for two years. He then worked on a farm till he was sixteen years of age, when he began learning the tinner's trade, serving three years as an apprentice to William B. Adams, of Corunna, after which he worked as a journeyman until 1883, when he engaged in his present business, which has proved successful. He was married Oct. 9, 1880, to Miss Amanda J. Reed, a native of Richland Township and a daughter of Isaac Reed, of this county. To this union were born two children—Effie May and Bessie Bell. Politically Mr. Wallace affiliates with the Democratic party.



Jacob Vail

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
 NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
 PLACES: Sharon, Windsor, VI
 To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

FAMILY
 GROUP
 RECORD

HUSBAND (full name) ^{William} Jacob Vail
 Born (date) 29 July 1847 Place Seneca County Ohio
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Marr. (date) 16 November 1891 Place Waterloo, DeKalb Co. Indiana by O.P. Smith J.P.
 Died (date) 9 June 1923 Place Battle Creek, Calhoun County Michigan (75 yrs. 10 months 10 days)
 Bur. (date) June 1923 Place Woodlawn Cemetery, Auburn, DeKalb Co. Indiana
 HUSBAND'S FATHER (full name) William Vail b. ca. 1811 Ohio
 HUSBAND'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Nancy Castner b. New York
 OTHER WIVES Alice Thomas - Divorced 1890

WIFE (full maiden name) Elsie Jane Kirk
 Born (date) 25(29) Aug. 1874 Place Superior Township, Williams County Ohio
 Chr. (date) _____ Place _____
 Died (date) 11 Sept. 1910 Place Auburn, DeKalb County Indiana
 Bur. (date) 14 Sept. 1910 Place Woodlawn Cemetery, Auburn Indiana
 WIFE'S FATHER (full name) John Newton Kirk b. ca. 1838 Ohio
 WIFE'S MOTHER (full maiden name) Christina Ann Larr b. Ohio

SEX M F	full names CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN			WHERE BORN			DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED		
		DAY	MONTH	YEAR	TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY		DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	M Charles										Infant
2	F Rachel Ellen	6	Dec.	1892			Ind	Peter Gootas			19
3	M Arthur Frederick	17	Sept.	1895			Ind.	Ruth Miles	9	March	1974
4	F Odessie	10	Feb.	1904	Pleasant Lake	Steuben	Ind.	6 yrs. 1 mo. 21 days	2	April	1910
5	F Iva Idella Irene	20	May	1906	Pleasant Lake	Steuben	Ind.	4 June 1924 / 19 Jan 1989 (82)			
6								Edwin M. Hall	22	Jan	1989 (50)
7											Circle Cem. Hudson
8											
9											
10											
11											

SOURCES OF INFORMATION
 According to Civil War records, Wm Vail died when Jacob was 9 yrs. of age (approx 1856) and Nancy died approx 1893.

OTHER MARRIAGES
 Jacob Vail was married to Alice Thomas (First marriage) Divorced 1890. They had a daughter Nancy Jane (Bertha) b. Claire Co. Michigan

JACOB WILLIAM VAIL was born in Seneca Ohio, 29 July 1847 and came from Ohio to Indiana with his parents. He died at the age of 77 in Battle Creek Michigan where he was living with his son Arthur. He is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Auburn, IN beside his wife, Elsie Jane Kirk and daughter Odessie.

JACOB MARRIED ELSIE JANE KIRK who was born 25 aug 1874 in Superior Twp. Williams County, Ohio. She was the daughter of John Newton Kirk and Christiana Larr, both born in Ohio. Elsie Jane died on 11 Sept. 1910 at the age of 36. She suffered with Cancer of the cervix and Uterus and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Auburn, IN. Her tombstone reads "Jane Vail" 1874-1910. She was a beautiful seamstress and when her daughter, Odessie died at the age of 6 yrs, Elsie Jane made the white, satin burial dress. "Jane" had a sister, Clarissa, who was a nurse, a brother, Jason, who owned land and saw mills in Montana. He died when Mary Jane Hall was a baby. There was a brother, Phillip, who was a child specialist in Little Rock, Arkansas and a brother, Charles who was a Merchant Marine. There was 12 children born to John Newton and Christiana Larr Kirk.

It is interesting to note here, that Jacob Vail was first married to Willa Lindbergy. Willa had a daughter born out of wedlock. The child was named Nancy Jane and when she was about 3 yrs of age, Willa left home with another man and left Nancy sitting in a high chair. Jacob raised her and gave her his name. In later years, Nancy changed her name to Bertha Jane as she disliked her given name. She is buried in 16 cemetery, near Garrett under the name of Bertha Jane Shippy Hons.

Jacob and Jane had a son, Charles who died at birth. Then they had Rachel, who married Peter Gootas and lived in Battle Creek, MI. She was born 6 Dec 1892 and died at the age of 34 of heart trouble in 1924.

Arthur was the next child born to Jacob and Jane although his given name was Jacob Frederick and was known as "Uncle Art." He was born 17 Sept 1895, married Ruth Miles and died of Cancer on 9 March 1974 in Battle Creek MI. Ruth and Art had 7 children. While living in Richland Twp, near Corunna, IN, he was a barber in Winter and during the Summers, he was a mason. he could lay quite a fine line of bricks and his Father, Jake, helped him as he fixed roofs, hauling his tar buggy to his jobs.

Odessie Vail was born 10 Feb 1904, in Steuben Co IN and died at the age of 6 yrs, 1 mo and 21 days of bronchial pneumonia. She is buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, Auburn IN beside her parents.

When Iva Vail was 3 yrs and 4 mos old, her mother, Jane died of Cancer. Shortly after, her father, Jacob took her to Omaha Nebraska to visit with his brother, who was a Minister for the Salvation Army. They returned to Richland Twp, DeKalb Co Indiana where they stayed with Bertha (Nancy Jane), who was married to Isaac Shippy. Bertha was working for the Henry Brumback family who lived close by. After a time, Jacob decided to live with his son, Arthur in Battle Creek, MI. His daughter, Rachel was also living in Battle Creek.

The Henry Brumback's offered to keep Iva as she was aged 6 and lived with them for 4 years while attending school. One of her teachers was Ada Farrington. Since the kids at school kidded Iva and called her "poison Ivy" she changed her name to Idella Irene and went by the name "Irene."

When Mrs. Brumback died of lung Cancer, Mr. Brumback could no longer care ofr Irene so that is when she went to live with Charles and Lodema Pyatt in South Milford as a Foster child. She lived with the Pyatts from age 10 to age 17 so they were really the only parents Irene knew. Her birth Father, seldom visited her and at times it would be 2 years between visits. The Pyatt's finally filed an adoption petition, but Irene refused as long as her Dad was still living.

Irene and Eddie met when she was attending South Milford High School and since he passed through South Milford on his job as a driver for DeLuceney's Produce, he would pick her up at school and drive her home.

After graduation from High School, she attended Nicholas' Hospital in Battle Creek to be a practical nurse, but never applied for her license.

She married Eddie Hall on 4 June 1924 in Hillsdale, Michigan.

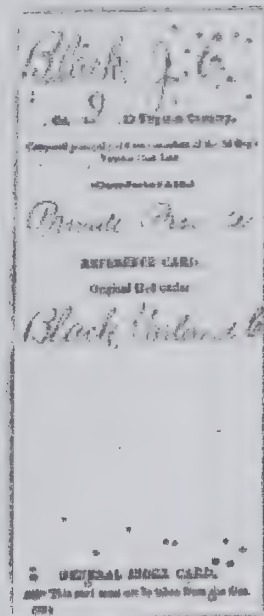
They had 4 children, Mary Jane, born 1925, Charles Edwin, born 1929, Jewell Joan, born 1935 and James Robert in 1939. They lived in the Auburn, Ashley, Waterloo area all their married lives.

Irene loved to write poetry and was a fine seamstress.

Detailed Soldier Record

Click on the question marks for help with this form.

Jacob Vail (First_Last)
Regiment Name 142 Indiana Infantry.
Side Union
Company ? A
Soldier's Rank_In ? Pvt.
Soldier's Rank_Out ? Pvt.
Alternate Name ?
Notes
Film Number M540 roll 79



The information for the Soldier Records on this site was taken from a *General Index Card* like this one. (SAMPLE)



Elsie Jane Vail
(27)
Ca 1896

Rachel Vail
(4)

Jacob Vail
(49)

Arthur 1 yr



Check films of Kent Newland
This sheet is blank

DEATH RECORD

NAME: Bertha Jane Hons *check films of Kent Newland*

DATE OF DEATH: 3-25-1956

DATE OF BIRTH: 8-16-1883

PLACE OF DEATH: McCray Hospital Kendallville, Indiana

PLACE OF BIRTH: None given

CAUSE OF DEATH: Broncho Pneumonia

DURATION OF ILLNESS: _____

DOCTOR OR CORONER: C.B. Goodwin M.D.

MOTHER'S NAME AND PLACE OF BIRTH: None given

FATHER'S NAME AND PLACE OF BIRTH: None given

UNDERTAKER: Myron Hutchins #154

CEMETERY: Sixteen Cem. DeKalb County

DATE OF BURIAL: 3-28-1956

REMARKS: I am sorry, but this is all the information I could find for
you. I could not find anything on Idella.

1963
1983

Isaac Vail married Isaac Shippy
1883

Their children were Estil b. 1900 *d. 28 Dec 1963*
Ruth b. 1902
Bea b. married Clarence Lasho (K-ville)
Ileth b. 1904-~~1905~~ *d. March 5, 1990 age 84*
Ward b. 1908
Georgie b. 1910 d. 1932 age 22 Georgie Anne Gerst 16 Cemetary
Frank b. 1913 d. 1956 age 43 cancer (wife Arlene Poage 710 E. Main st.
Albion Ind. 46701
Harry b. 1915 d. 1927 age 12

Note: Death directory in Auburn Eckhart Library shows the following:

Shippy, Estil R A 30-47 died Dec. 28, 1963 age 63 f. Isaac Shippy, m. Nancy Vail
Shippy, Harry Allen 35-8 died July 12, 1927 age 11 f. Isaac Shippy m. Cora Zerns
Shippy, Isaac d. 8 July 1957 age 84 f. Robert Shippy, b. Susan McNabb b. Approx. 1873-4

Bertha and Isaac were divorced

1900 DeKalb County Census

Shippy, Isaac Vo. 15 ED 62 sheet 12 line 17 Isaac Shippy b. 27 July, 1872
w. Bertha b. August 1882 age 17 b. Ind. fbp. Ind. mbp. Mich. Rented house
of years married 0. #367 second set of drawers Can read write and speak English

Bertha worked for Brumbacks (Henry)

*1900 Census Edward Brumback w. Lottie (45)
(53)
Farmer - Richland Township*

It was told that Bertha's father was wounded in the Civil War in the head which caused him to suffer severe headaches for life. He beat Bertha's mother and drank, so Bertha's mother left her sitting in the high chair and ran off. She later remarried a Churchill and lived far away from here.

Nancy J. Vail. B. Claire Co. MI
8-16-1882 dau of Jacob Vail & Alice
(Thomas) Vail. Resides in Corunna
@ marr. to Isaac Shippen
22 Sept 1899 Auburn VR

Bk Pg 25

Stt 7/20/00

Tracing the whereabouts of Jacob Vail

1850 Ohio Census Logan County Zane Township pg. 166

Vail, William age 29 Male Farmer b. Ohio

Vail, Nancy M., wife Female age 23 b. New York

Rachel, daughter age 7 b. Ohio

Isaac, son age 5 b. Michigan

Jacob, son age 3 b. Ohio

Rebecca Reams age 16 b. Ohio

1860 Indiana Census DeKalb County Richland Township line 17 enumerated 23 July, 1860
Dwelling 915-859

Treesh, Michael age 50 Farmer Real estate value \$6,500 Personal value \$957

Treesh, Nancy M., wife age 34 b. Ohio could read write and speak English

Treesh, Levi male age 14 b. Ohio

Treesh, Elizabeth female age 13 b. Ohio

Treesh Liddie (Lydia) female age 10 b. Ohio

Treesh, Silas male age 9 b. Ohio

Vail, Jacob male age 13 b. Ohio attended school within the year

Vail O.B. (Owen) male age 10 b. Indiana attended school within the year

Vail, Elizabeth female age 6 b. Indiana attended school within the year

1870

1880 Indiana Census DeKalb County Wilmington Township enumerated 2 June 1880 Dwell. 40-42
Putnaman, Julia R. female age 47 conducting farms page 4

Thomas, Arwilda female age 14 daughter

Thomas, female age 12 daughter

Thomas, Emma H, female age 09 daughter

Vail, Jacob age 32 b. Ohio fbp. Ohio mbp. New York workhand/farmhand

1890 Indiana Census burned in Washington D.C.

1900 Indiana Census DeKalb County Fairfield Township enumerated 18/19 June 1900
Dwelling 154 visitation 155 Roll 5-B T623-367

Vail, Jacob Head b. July 1847 52 last birthday 9 years married b. Ohio fbp. Ohio
mbp. New York occupation: day laborer

Vail, Jane wife b. August 1875 age 24 last b-day mother of 2 children mother of 2
living children b. Ohio fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio

Vail, Rachel daughter b. Dec. 1892 age 7 last b-day b. Ind. fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio

Vail, Arthur R. son b. September 1894 age 5 last b-day b. Ind. fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio

Vail, Jacob b 1846 d 1923 Co. A 142nd Regt. OVI, buried 11 Jun 1923
 Odessa b 1903 d 1910 buried 4 Apr 1910
 Jane b 1874 d 1910 buried 14 Sept 1910

Lobmiller, Harold Hoover b 1892 d 1932 buried 3 Dec 1932
 Herman b 1867 d 1923 buried 24 Jul 1923

Penzin, Carl F. buried 21 Nov 1984 no other dates given
 Ruby D. b 1955 d 1973 buried 10 Apr 1973
 Sandae, buried 26 Oct 1950, no other dates given

Penzin, Walter b 9 Sep 1901 d 15 Sep 1908

Penzin, Frieda b 1880 d 1948 buried 23 Feb 1948
 Karl, b 1870 d 1952 buried 11 May 1952

Snapp, Barbara Dawn b 1940 d 1953 buried 15 Jul 1953

Wyatt, Virgie Mae b 1905 d 1952 buried 17 Nov 1952
 Sylvester b 22 May 1899 d 13 Nov 1967, buried 15 Nov 1967 Ind. Pvt. U. S. Army
 WW I

McGowan, Silas d 1910 War 1861, no other dates given

Wilson, Ida d 1909 no other dates given
 S. d 1904 no other dates given

3 children, 19 Nov 1920 no other info given

rtles, Robert W. b 1926 d 1946 buried 8 Sep 1946

Dedrick, Minnie mother b 1871 d 1950 buried 25 Jan 1950
 Henry father b 1870 d 1947 buried 30 Aug 1947

Good, Elizabeth B b 23 Nov 1903 d Jul 1987 buried 15 Jul 1987

Bartles, Rubert L. b 1900 d 1948 buried 29 Dec 1948
 Howard H. b 1930 d 1956 buried 29 Jan 1956

Muhn, Arthula E. b 1885 d 1926 buried 13 Mar 1926
 Daughter, 1916 no other info given
 Amy Naomi, buried 14 Mar 1928 no other dates given
 D. Alfred b 1874 d 1951 buried 18 Mar 1951
 Carrie A. b 1883 d 1921
 William E. b 1881 d 1962 buried 10 Jun 1962
 Martin (Mrs.) d 1924 no other dates given
 Martin, buried 1 Mar 1925 no other dates given

Schipman, John d 1914 no other dates given

Stafford, Emmanuel "Doc" b 1849 d 1915

Weaver, Frank b 1870 d 1915

Brookway, R. A. b 1838 d 1915

ib, Infant son of Charles d 1916 no name given

White, Wife of Rev. buried 22 Apr 1917 no other info given

Nancy M Treesh was born in Cayuga county, N.Y. February 6, 1827. and moved to Seneca county Ohio in 1833. She was married to Wm. C. Vail in May 1844, and they moved to Steuben county, Indiana, in 1856, and thence to DeKalb county, where Mr. Vail died early in the year 1859. She was married to Michael Treesh March 29, 1860, and died at her home in Richland Township, Feb. 7, 1886, just eight months after the death of her husband at the age of 59 years and one day. She united with the Evangelical Lutheran church in 1860, remaining a member of that body until her death. Mrs. Treesh leaves six children to mourn her loss, as well as many warm friends wherever she was known.



Obituary.

Nancy M. Treesh was born in Cayuga county, N. Y., Feb. 6, 1827, and moved to Seneca county, Ohio, in 1833. She was married to Wm. C. Vail in May, 1844, and they moved to Steuben county, Indiana, in 1856, and thence to De Kalb county, where Mr. Vail died early in the year 1859. She was married to Michael Treesh March 29, 1860, and died at her home in Richland township, Feb. 7, 1886, just eight months after the death of her husband at the age of 59 years and 1 day. She united with the Evangelical Lutheran church in 1860, remaining a member of that body till her death. Mrs. Treesh leaves six children to mourn her loss, as well as many warm friends wherever she was known.

1910 Indiana Census DeKalb County Union Twp. City of Auburn, Van Buren St.
Sheet 58 B 8751 Enumerated 21 April 1910

Dwelling 502-204-221

Vail, Jacob Male white age 62 Married twice yrs. married presently 18
b. Ohio fbp. United States mbp. United States laborer oddjobs Are you
working, Yes. Could not read Could nor write Speaks English rents

Vail, Jennie wife female white age 38 marr. once Had 5 children 3 living
b. Ohio fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio occup. none

Rachel, daughter age 17 b. Ind. fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio occup. none

Arthur, son age 15 b. Ind. fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio helper Auburn Auto co.
Are you working now? No

Iva, daughter age 4 b. Ind. fbp. Ohio mbp. Ohio

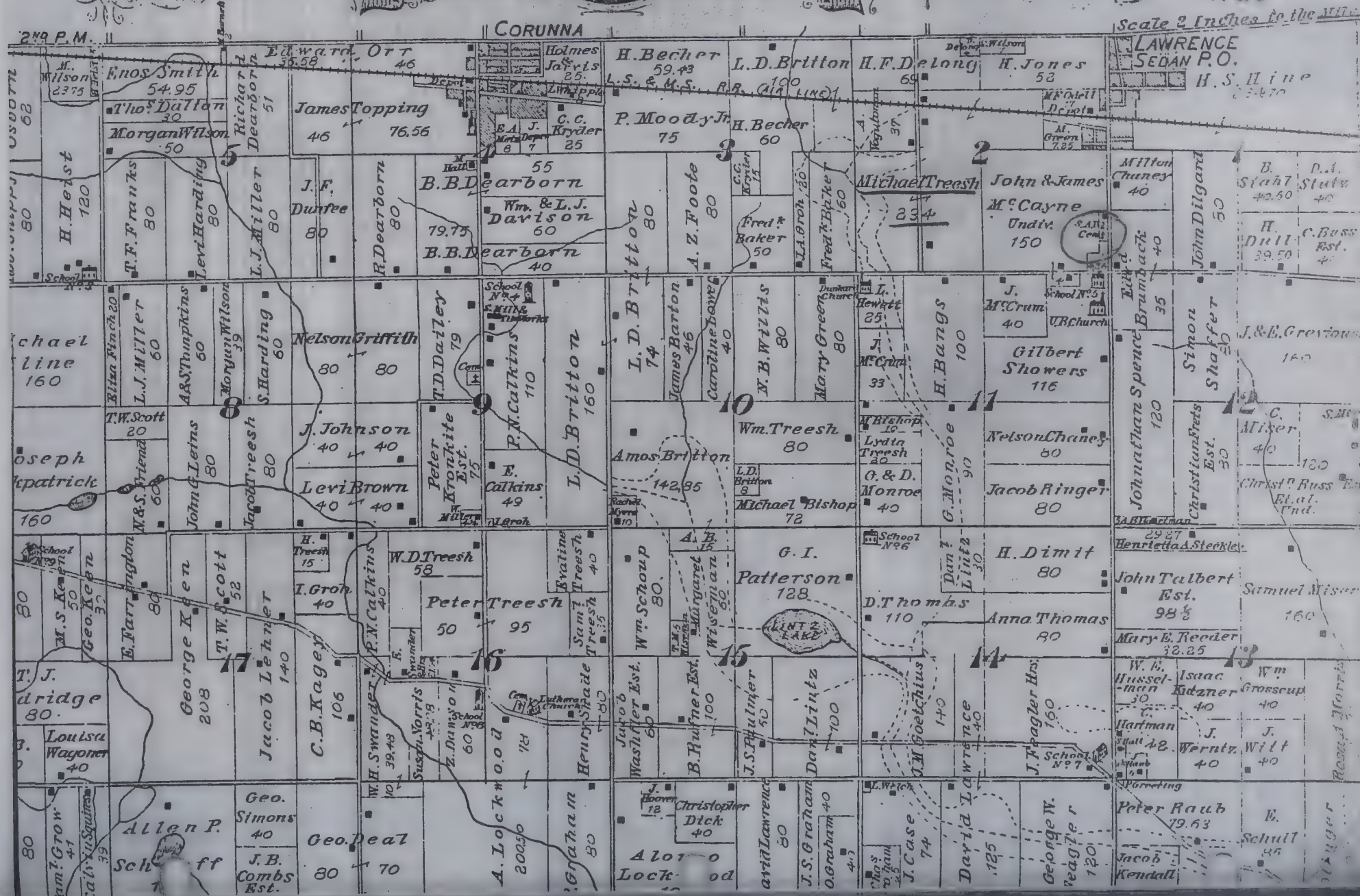
None of the above children had attended school this year.



Isa Vail

MAP OF RICHLAND TOWNSHIP

1880
DeKalb Co
Atlas



John O. Willard Vail was born in Seneca Ohio, in 1846 and came from Ohio to Indiana with his parents. He died at the age of 77 in Battle Creek Michigan where he was living with his son Arthur. in 1923. He is buried in the Woodlawn Cemetary, Auburn, Indiana

Elsie Jane
Jacob married Jeannetta Nerea Kirk.

Elsie Jane
John Newton
Jeannetta Nerea Kirk was born on 29 August 1874 in Ohio. She was the daughter of Jas. H. Kirk and Christina Larr, both born in Ohio. She died on 11 September at age 36 of cancer of the cervix of the uterus and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetary, Auburn Indiana. Some where along the line she was known as Elcie Jane Kirk and this is the name on her death certificate at the DeKalb County Courthouse. Her tomstone reads "Jane Vail", 1874-1910 She was quite a seamstress and when her daughter died in April of 1910 she made her a white satin dress for burial. She had a sister Clarcie who was a nurse, a brother Jason who owned lots of land and saw mills in Montana, and died when Mary Jane was a baby, a brother *A brother Charles who was a merchant mariner.* Phillip who was a child specialist in Little Rock Arkansas. Also another brother..

It is interesting to note here that Jacob Vail was first married to Willa Lindberg. Willa had a little daughter born out of wedlock. The child was named Nancy Jane and when she was about 3 years old Willa left home with another man and left Nancy sitting in a high chair. Jacob raised her and gave her his name. Later on Nancy changed her name to Bertha Jane as she disliked her given name. She is buried in 16 Cemetary near Garrett under the name of Bertha Jane Shippy Hons.

Jacob and Elcie had a son Charles who died at birth. Then they had a daughter Rachel, who married Peter Gootas and lived in Battle Creek Michigan. She was born *6 Dec 1892* ~~approx 1890~~ and died at the age of 34 of heart trouble in 1924.

"Uncle Art"
Arthur was the next child although his given name was Jacob Frederick. He was born 17 Sept. 1892 and died of cancer on 9 March 1974 in Battle Creek Michigan. He married Ruth Miles and they had 7 children. While living in Richland Township he was a barber in winter and during the summers he was a mason. He could lay quite a fine line of bricks and his father Jake helped him as he fixed roofs hauling his tar buggy to his jobs.

Odesie Vail was born in 1904 and died at the age of 6 on 2 April 1910. She is buried in Woodlawn Cemetary Auburn Indiana beside her parents.

Idella Irene was born 20 May 1906 in Pleasant Lake Indiana.

Nancy K.

born New York

Jacob William. Born 1846 Died 1923 in Battle Creek Michigan
Aged 77 Jacob was believed to have been born in Seneca County Ohio. He was a Civil War Veteran serving in Co. A with the 142 Indiana Volunteer Infantry. Jacob is buried in Wood-lawn Cemetery, Auburn, Indiana with his wife and daughter.
Owen B. Vail, brother was born in 1850 in Indiana. Later in life he was a minister with the Salvation Army in Omaha Nebraska.

Elizabeth Vail, sister was born in Indiana in 1854 and taught school at a college somewhere.

According to the records the mother of these children was a widow and then married Michael Treesh on 29 March, 1860 and had two children, Amy and Martin Luther by him. They settled in Richland Township, DeKalb County Indiana.

Jacob had an older brother by the name of ^{Isaac} ~~Albert~~ or Alfred who worked building the Panama Canal and while there contracted the yellow fever and died. His body was not brought back for burial because of the disease.

It is told that during the war Jacob was a "thief" and his job was to find food, any way he could, so they stole everything. He seemed to be proud of that job though. Even though Jacob could not read nor write, he knew his Bible well and could recite many verses by memory. His daughter Irene did not know specifically what her Dad did besides farming, but she recalled he always had to have his axes sharpened and she knew he did sharpen saws. Jacob was wounded in the forehead in the war and thereafter suffered severe headaches for the rest of his life.

*Taken from
The Auburn
Courier*

*July 2, 1914
Died 24 1914
Buried 24*

*Buried
Woodlawn
Auburn
IN*

MRS. JACOB VAIL HAS PASSED AWAY

Auburn Woman, after Many Months
of Suffering, Answers the Call
of Death

SHE HAD TWO OPERATIONS

Which Proved of No Avail—Vails
Have Had Much Misfortune

(From Monday's Daily)

Mrs. Jacob Vail, who suffered for many months from a cancerous affection, died Sunday afternoon. The pain borne by this woman during her months of illness has been almost unbearable. She had submitted to two operations in an effort to secure relief, but these were unavailing and she passed peacefully into eternity.

Mr. Vail has undoubtedly had more than his proportion of sorrow during the past year. Last spring his daughter was laid away. His brother died two weeks ago, and now his wife companion has answered the call. The funeral services will be held some time Wednesday.

MRS. JACOB VAIL HAS PASSED AWAY

Auburn Woman, after Many Months
of Suffering, Answers the Call
of Death

SHE HAD TWO OPERATIONS

Which Proved of No Avail—Vails
Have Had Much Misfortune

(From Monday's Daily)

Mrs. Jacob Vail, who suffered for many months from a cancerous affection, died Sunday afternoon. The pain borne by this woman during her months of illness has been almost unbearable. She had submitted to two operations in an effort to secure relief, but these were unavailing and she passed peacefully into eternity. Mr. Vail has undoubtedly had more than his proportion of sorrow during the past year. Last spring his daughter was laid away. His brother died two weeks ago, and now his wife companion has answered the call. The funeral services will be held some time Wednesday.



*Arthur
Vail*

*Buried Battle Creek
Michigan*

ODDESSIE VAIL DIED SATURDAY AFTERNOON

After an illness from bronchia pneumonia dating back several months, Oddessie, the six year old daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jacob Vail, of Van Buren street died last Saturday afternoon. The funeral services will be held from the M. E. church tomorrow afternoon at two o'clock, the Rev. Freeland officiating.

*Buried Woodlawn
Cemetery
Auburn IN*

is causing violent local earthquakes.

The phenomenon now being witnessed is a recurrent one, coming every few years. The lava which is ejected by the volcano usually forms a cone often rising to hundreds of feet around the crater and obstructing the flow of the smoke and gases. As the internal pressure rises to a point that it disrupts the cone.

ed Enquirer and News building. The composing room, the advertising department and the business and circulation department will with the editorial department increased room made available the expansion into the Marjorie

GARIA OVERTHROWN BY RESERVE FORCE

(Continued from Page One.)

phone the police headquarters to obtain an explanation, but discovered the wires had been cut; he understood he was a pris-

With Military Precision
A coup was carried out with military precision, members of the officers organization and of the active army surrounded the government house and arrested the officers and deputies, while those who were absent were arrested at their homes. Among the arrested were the members of the powerful organization known as "yellow guard" and alleged to be a staunch supporter of M. Stam-

ty. The frontiers are closed and no one is allowed to leave the country. The military league which the movement issued a statement this afternoon denying rumors of general mobilization; it said the prevailing damming the population making such a step necessary.

LOSES A FINGER.

est Kline, an employe at the Container company, suffered loss of a finger on his right hand Saturday morning while at work. He was taken to Nichols hospital where Dr. Goralline attended.

expended in conducting a grand jury investigation in Williamson county and in the first trial.

BIRTHS

Born to Mr. and Mrs. George Huffman of 272 Champion street, a daughter, at the Sanitarium hospital, June 5. She weighed 6 1-2 pounds. She has been named Ruth Evelyn.

Born to Mr. and Mrs. Chester Wagner of 120 Radley, a boy, at the Sanitarium hospital, June 6. He weighed 7 pounds. He has been named Robert Andrew.

Born to Mr. and Mrs. Chester S. Wagner, at the Sanitarium hospital, on Wednesday, June 6, a son. He has been named Robert Andrew.

DEATHS

Moses Jepson.

Moses Jepson, 51, died Saturday at 5 a. m. at his home, 117 Radley street. Mr. Jepson was born in Fall River, Massachusetts, and has been a resident of Battle Creek for he past seven years. He was an employee at the Grand Trunk shops.

LOCAL INTEREST COLLECTION
WILLIAMSON COUNTY
BATTLE CREEK, MICHIGAN

Jacob Vail.

Jacob Vail, 75, who has been visiting at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Peter Gootas, 26 West Rittenhouse avenue, for the last six weeks, died there Saturday at 9 o'clock a. m. following a short illness. His home was in Auburn, Ind., at which place he was a member of the G. A. R. post. The body will be taken to Auburn for burial service and burial. Besides the daughter here, he is survived by two other daughters, Mrs. Bertha Shippy and Miss Irene Vail of Kendallville, Ind., one son Arthur Vail of Jackson, and a brother Owen of Kansas City, Mo.

This is the age of speed. Wouldn't it be great if next fall arrived right after this spring.

commandery. Following these two, Knight John Erickson of the Ionia services he had charge of the funeral of Sir Knight Heber D. Waldron on Saturday at Ionia.

SCOUT CAMP OPENS SOON.

With the time for the scout camp to open approaching, interest in the camp is increasing. Already about 2 scouts have registered for the camp and inquiries are coming from nearby towns and even from Chicago asking if scouts from those places may also attend. Scout interest, in general, is increasing in the city following the recent field day. Troop 5 of the First Baptist church, which won second place in the meet, held a picnic supper and demonstration meeting at the church last Friday. Many words of appreciation were received by the scouts from those that attended the meeting. Kiwanians, Rotarians, and Exchanges are planning to go to the scout camp Tuesday, June 26, to help the boys put the camp in condition for the summer.

CONDITION IMPROVED.

Mrs. Elizabeth Hitchcock, residing upstairs at 47 East Main street, and who was injured yesterday afternoon when she fell from the rear porch of the second story of the building into the court below, is reported to be resting comfortably at Nichols hospital this morning. She sustained severe bruises about the head and body, but otherwise she is none the worse for her fall.

THREE EARTH SHOCKS.

With Increasing Violence, Towns are Shaken in Apulia.

(By the Associated Press)
London, June 9.—Three earth shocks, successively increasing in violence, were felt today in several towns in the province of Apulia, says a dispatch to the Central News from Rome. The towns shaken were San Mario, San Sevro, Lucera, Torre Maggiore and San Paolo.

SCORES GOV. SMITH

Women's Democratic Club of Grand Rapids Dislikes Act.

(By the Associated Press)
Grand Rapids, June 9.—A resolution scoring Governor Al Smith of

Burke Woodfawn Com
Auburn Ind

Battle Creek, Michigan
June 10, 1923



The Family

22nd May 1908

4VB
Arthur

1908

1908

Jacob Vail

TO

Be it Remembered, That on this 16 day of Nov

1891, the Clerk of the DeKalb Circuit Court issued a Marriage License, of which the following is a true Record, to-wit:

Elsie Jane Kirk

State of Indiana, DeKalb County, ss:

The State of Indiana, to any Person Empowered by Law to Solemnize Marriage, Greeting:

You are hereby authorized to join together as Husband and Wife Jacob Vail and Elsie Jane Kirk and of your Certificate of Marriage make due return within three months, according to the laws of the State of Indiana.

WITNESS,

[L. S.]

Geo. A. Bishop, Clerk of the DeKalb Circuit Court, and the Seal thereof affixed, this 16 day of November 1891

Geo. A. Bishop

Clerk DeKalb Circuit Court.

BE IT FURTHER REMEMBERED, That afterwards, to-wit: On the 10 day of December, A. D., 1891, the following Certificate was filed in my office, to-wit:

State of Indiana, DeKalb County, ss:

Olivier P. Smith, J. C. of said County, hereby certify that on the 16 day of November, A. D., 1891, I joined in Marriage Jacob Vail and Elsie Jane Kirk

by authority of law, and of a license from the Clerk of the DeKalb Circuit Court.

Given under my hand, this 16th day of November 1891

Olivier P. Smith J. C.



Rachel Vail
married
Peter Gootas
Wedding picture
Irene's sister

Lived in
Battle Creek
Michigan

Print
June
1926
Rachel's
wedding
1926



My dear Mr. [unclear]
I have just received your letter
of the 22nd and am glad to hear
from you. I am well and hope
this finds you the same.

I am 1952
I have been thinking of the
last time I saw you -
perhaps at the [unclear]
and how much has happened
since then. I am well and
hope this finds you the same.
I have been thinking of the
last time I saw you -
perhaps at the [unclear]
and how much has happened
since then. I am well and
hope this finds you the same.

Yours sincerely
Mrs. [unclear]
[unclear]



100 ft. + 150 ft. Kirk's Forest Hill
100 ft. + 150 ft. Kirk's Forest Hill
100 ft. + 150 ft. Kirk's Forest Hill



Odessie Vail B. 10 Feb 1904 D. 02 April 1970 - 6 yrs 1 mo 27 ds.
Auntie Ed





**COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
PROBATE AND JUVENILE DIVISIONS
HARRY J. RIGDON, JUDGE**

**WILLIAMS COUNTY COURT HOUSE
BRYAN, OHIO 43506
PHONE 419 636-1548**



CRAIG RUPP
Chief Probation Officer

KATHLEEN NERN
Probation Officer

CHERI SALSURY
Secretary

CYNTHIA MARQUIS
Deputy Clerk

CHERYL JONES
Deputy Clerk

LAURA SMITH
Assistant Clerk

September 4, 1980

Mrs. Charles E. Hall
R. #3
Auburn, Indiana 46706

Dear Mrs. Hall,

In a search of the birth records for the year 1874, I found
this information:

Born

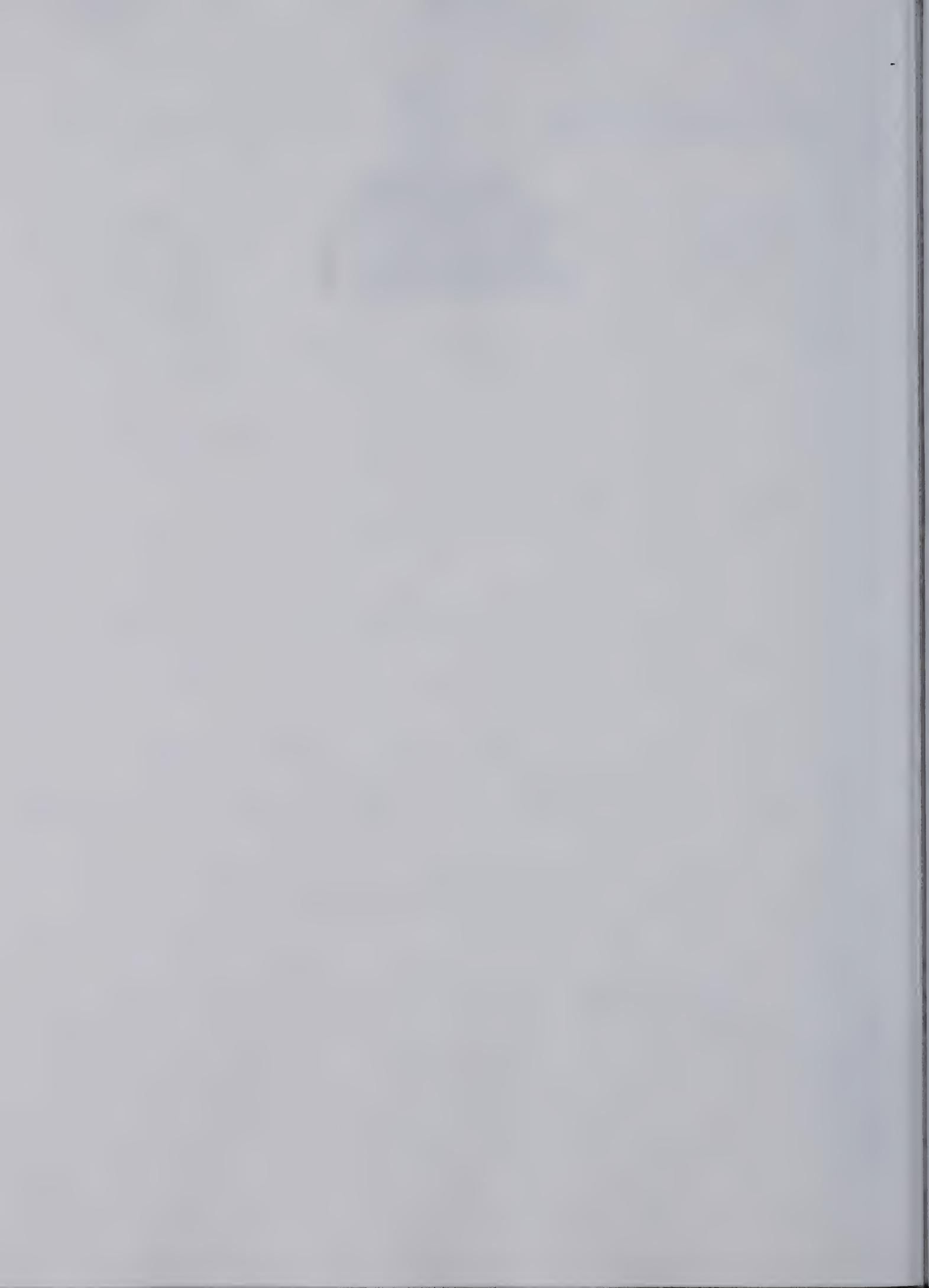
Elsi Jane Kirk 25, August, 1874 Female White

Father - John Newton Kirk
Mother - Cristia Ann Larr

Superior Township - Williams County

In searching the marriage records from 1868 to 1881, I found
no marriage certificate for John Kirk or Cristia Larr.

Cynthia Marquis
Cynthia Marquis
Deputy Clerk



STATE OF MICHIGAN, }
COUNTY OF CALHOUN } ss.

I, Marcus J. Gray Clerk of the County of Calhoun, and of the Circuit Court thereof,
the same being a Court of Record having a seal, do hereby certify that the following is a copy of the record of death of VAIL, JACOB
now remaining in my office, and of the whole thereof, viz:

RECORD NUMBER	DATE OF DEATH			FULL NAME OF THE DECEASED	MALE OR FEMALE	WHITE, BLACK, MULATTO, ETC.	MARRIED, SINGLE, WIDOW OR WIDOWER	AGE			PLACE OF DEATH
	MONTH	DAY	YEAR					YEARS	MONTHS	DAYS	
272	June	9	1923	VAIL, JACOB	M	W	Widow	75	10	10	Battle Creek

DISEASE OR CAUSE OF DEATH	BIRTHPLACE	OCCUPATION	PARENTS		DATE OF RECORD
			NAMES	BIRTHPLACE	
Chr. Myocarditis	Ohio	Solider	Vail, William	Ohio	June 15, 1923
	New York		Cassner, Nancy	New York	June 15, 1923

In Testimony Whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of the Circuit Court, the 9th day of April A. D. 19...

Marcus J. Gray

CLERK.

By *Linn B. Balch*

DEPUTY CLERK.



GENEALOGY SEARCH

Birth Record

Name Elcie Jane Vail
Date of Birth August 29, 1874
Place of Birth Ohio - Superior Twp. Williams Co.
Father John Newton N. Kirk
Mother Christina Larr
Father's Birthplace Ohio
Mother's Birthplace Ohio

Death Record

Name Elcie Jane Vail
Age 36
Sex Female
Marital Status Married
Place of Death Auburn, Indiana
Date of Death September 11, 1910
Cause of Death Cancer of the Cervix of the Uterus
Physician W. G. Souder, M. D.
Date of Burial _____
Funeral Home J. R. Clark
Address of Funeral Home _____
Cemetery Woodlawn
Address of Cemetery Auburn, Indiana

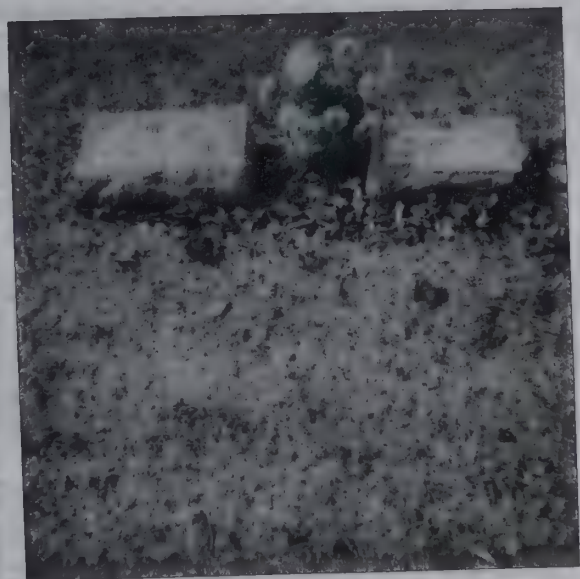




Pin at right belonged
to Jacob Vail He was
a Roman Catholic



Maternal Grandmother
of
Charles E. Hall
B. 5-24-1874 D. 7-10-1923
(36)



Maternal Grandfather
of
Charles E. Hall

Woodlawn Cemetery
Auburn IN

John Vail - Charles Vail
Sister of Irene



Certificate No. 9163961

Name, Jacob Vail

Department of the Interior,

BUREAU OF PENSIONS,

Washington, D. C., January 15, 1898.

SIR:

In forwarding to the pension agent the executed voucher for your next quarterly payment please favor me by returning this circular to him with replies to the questions enumerated below.

Very respectfully,

J. D. Leighty,

U. S. Pension Agent,

Indianapolis, Ind.



Commissioner.

First. Are you married? If so, please state your wife's full name and her maiden name.

Answer. Yes. Elsie Jane Vail nee Elsie Jane Kirk

Second. When, where, and by whom were you married?

Answer. Nov 16 1891 - Waterloo Ind. O. P. Smith J. P. (was dead)

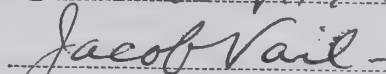
Third. What record of marriage exists?

Answer. Record of County Clerk at Auburn Ind

Fourth. Were you previously married? If so, please state the name of your former wife and the date and place of her death or divorce.

Answer. Yes. Allie Thomas. divorces in 1890.

Fifth. Have you any children living? If so, please state their names and the dates of their birth.

Answer. one by first wife Nancy Jane Aug 16th 1882by present wife Rachael Vail Dec 6th 1892Arthur Vail Sept 7th 1894Date of reply, April 4th 1898


(Signature.)

3801b750ml-96

paper

DECLARATION FOR PENSION.

THE PENSION CERTIFICATE SHOULD NOT BE FORWARDED WITH THE APPLICATION.

State of Indiana, County of Stenben, SS:

On this First day of April, A. D. 1915, personally appeared before me, a Notary Public

within and for the county and State aforesaid, Jacob Vail

who, being duly sworn according to law, declares that he is 67 years of age, and a resident of Ashley county of Stenben, State of Indiana; and that he is the identical person

who was ENROLLED at _____, under the name of

Jacob Vail, on the Fifth day of September, 1864, as a Private

in Private Co. A 142 Indiana Infantry
(Here state rank, and company and regiment in the Army, or vessel if in the Navy.)

in the service of the United States, in the Civil war, and was HONORABLY DISCHARGED

at Nashville, Tenn., on the 28 day of June, 1865

Declaration accepted as

That he also served in the act of May 11, 1912.
(Here give a complete statement of all other services, if any.)

Chief Law Division

For

That he was not employed in the military or naval service of the United States otherwise than as stated above. That his personal

description at enlistment was as follows: Height, 5 feet, 3 inches; complexion, light; color of

eyes, light; color of hair, black; that his occupation was Farmer; that he

was born July 29, 1847, 18 , at Seneca County, Ohio.

During the month of December, 1864, While on Dress

Parade at Nashville, Tenn. I fell, striking my head on the hard
(If it is desired to claim under the disability clause, the nature of the disability and the date, place, and circumstances under which it was incurred in line of duty should be alleged in this space. A disability which did not originate in the service and in line of duty can not be considered.)

ground, striking my forehead on the ground with great force, after which I went into camp and was unable to do any duty for several days, during which time I suffered intensely with pains in my head, resulting from said fall, and I have never recovered from the effects thereof.

That his several places of residence since leaving the service have been as follows:

I have lived in DeKalb and Stenben Counties Indiana, since the close of the war.
(State date of each change, as nearly as possible.)

That he is a pensioner under certificate No. 905,396 That he has _____ applied for pension under original

No. _____ That he makes this declaration for the purpose of being placed on the pension roll of the United States under the provisions of the act of May 11, 1912.

That his post-office address is Ashley county of Stenben

State of Indiana

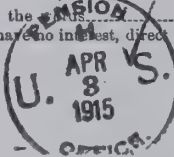
Attest: (1) Frank Lacy | Jacob Vail
(2) E. P. Lacy | Notary Public
(Signature of Claimant in full.)

SUBSCRIBED and sworn to before me this First day of April, A. D. 1915, and I hereby certify that the contents of the above declaration were fully made known and explained to the applicant

before swearing, including the words _____

[L. S.]

erased, and the _____ added; and that I have no interest, direct or indirect, in the prosecution of this claim.



Edgar P. Lacy
(Signature)
Notary Public
(Official character.)

IF A PENSIONER, DO NOT FAIL TO GIVE COMPLETE INFORMATION.

SEE COPY OF ACT ON BACK OF THIS FORM.

Declaration for an Original Invalid Pension

State of Indiana, County of Stutson, ss:

ON THIS 14th day of March A.D. 1903

personally appeared before me a Notary Public

within and for the County and State aforesaid,

who, being sworn according to law, declares that he is the identical

who was enrolled on the 16th day of Sept 1864

in Company A- of the 142nd regiment of Ind Inf

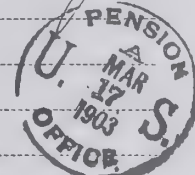
and discharged at Nashville Tenn on the 28th day of June 1865

That his present personal description is as follows: Age 37 years; height 5 feet, 6 1/2 inches; complexion light; hair dark; eyes blue. That while a member of the organization aforesaid, in the service and line of duty, at or near Nashville in the State of Tenn

on or about the 1st day of January 1865, he incurred

the wound or injury for which pension is claimed. If disabled by disease, state fully its cause; if by wound or injury, the precise manner in which received)

Contracted black measles and in going from Camp to Hospital took cold. At Nashville Tenn about January 1st 1865, he contracted rheumatism caused by exposure.



That he was treated in hospitals as follows: Camp Hospital

(Here state the names or numbers, and the locality of all hospitals in which treated, and as early as possible, the dates of arrival and departure from each.)

about January 1865 - remained in Hospital two or three weeks

That he has not been employed in the U. S. military or naval service otherwise than as stated above.

(If in other service.)

here state in what organization, and when it began and ended.)

That he has not been in the military or naval service of the United States since the 28th day of June 1865

That since leaving the service he has resided in the County of Dekalb and State of Indiana

and his occupation has been that of day laborer

That prior to entering the service above named he was sound and in good health, being when enrolled a

Sound Man That he is now Totally disabled

from obtaining subsistence by manual labor by reason of the cause above stated, received in the service of the United States, and therefore makes this declaration for the purpose of being placed on the invalid pension roll of the United States. He hereby appoints, with full power of substitution and revocation,

J. W. MORRIS, OF WASHINGTON, D. C.

his true and lawful attorney to prosecute said claim. That he has not received any pension.

That his place of residence is Pleasant Lake Indiana

and post-office address is Pleasant Lake Stutes C. Ind

FOR P. M. tion
Ed Shackford

Jacob Vail
(Signature of Claimant)
Mark

[Two persons who can write sign here.]

GENERAL AFFIDAVIT.

State of Indiana County of Kosciusko 86:

IN the matter of the application for pension of Jacob Vail, formerly a member of
Company A 142 Reg. Indiana Vol. Infantry No. 905396

ON THIS 9th day of April, A. D. 1915, personally appeared before me, a

Notary Public

in and for the aforesaid County, duly authorized to administer oaths

George Hagen

aged 70 years, a resident of

in the County of

Kosciusko

and State of

Indiana

whose Post-Office address is

Syracuse Ind R.F.D. No 3

and

aged _____ years, a resident of

in the County of

and State of

whose Post-Office address is

well known to me to be reputable and entitled to credit, and who, being duly sworn, declare in relation to the aforesaid case as follows:

I was a member of Co. A. 142 Reg. Ind. Vol. Infy. with

The affiants should state how they gain a knowledge of the facts to which they testify

Claimant Jacob Vail. Our company was on dress parade in the
month of December, 1864, at Nashville, Tennisee, when the
claimant slipped on a hillside and fell striking his fore-
head on the hard ground with great force causing a severe
bruise thereon. Claimant went to camp immediately after said
fall and suffered very much for several days from the effects
of said fall with severe pains in his head, and during the
balance of the time we were in the service, to-wit: until June
28, 1864, he frequently complained with severe pains in his head
and was often incapacitated from doing duty on account of
pains in his head, resulting from said fall. I was near
claimant when he met with the accident as above written and
seen him fall, and was with him nearly every day after until
we were discharged, which is my means of knowing the facts
above stated.

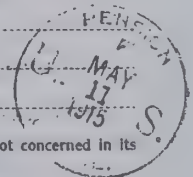
I further declare that I have no interest in said case and I am not concerned in its prosecution.

O. F. Kerard

George Hagen
Notary

If affiants sign by mark, two witnesses who can write must sign here

Signature of affiants



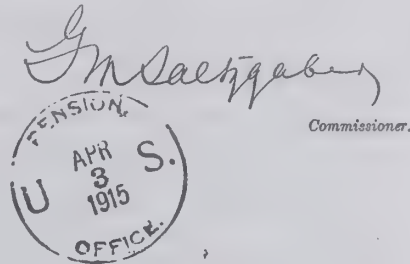
DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR
BUREAU OF PENSIONS

WASHINGTON, D. C., January 2, 1915.

SIR: Please answer, at your earliest convenience, the questions enumerated below. The information is requested for future use, and it may be of great value to your widow or children. Use the inclosed envelope, which requires no stamp.

Very respectfully,

JACOB VAIL
ASHLEY IND
9C5396
ACT MAY



Commissioner.

FOLD HERE.

No. 1. Date and place of birth? Answer. July 29, 1847 in Vincennes County, Ohio.
The name of organizations in which you served? Answer. Co A 142 Indiana Infy.

No. 2. What was your post office at enlistment? Answer. Sedan, Indiana

No. 3. State your wife's full name and her maiden name. Answer. Elsa Jane Kirk

No. 4. When, where, and by whom were you married? Answer. 1890 at Waterloo, Ind.

No. 5. Is there any official or church record of your marriage? Yes
If so, where? Answer. Auburn, Ind.

No. 6. Were you previously married? If so, state the name of your former wife, the date of the marriage, and the date and place of her death or divorce. If there was more than one previous marriage, let your answer include all former wives. Answer. Yes

FOLD HERE.

No. 7. If your present wife was married before her marriage to you, state the name of her former husband, the date of such marriage, and the date and place of his death or divorce, and state whether he ever rendered any military or naval service, and, if so, give name of the organization in which he served. If she was married more than once before her marriage to you, let your answer include all former husbands. Answer. Never married before

No. 8. Are you now living with your wife, or has there been a separation? Answer. My wife died Sept. 16, 1910.

FOLD HERE.

No. 9. State the names and dates of birth of all your children, living or dead. Answer. Rachel, born 1893, living
Arthur, born Sept. 17, 1895, living. Dencie, born 1903, dead.
Iva, born May 20, 1906.

Date March 31, 1915

(Signature) Jacob Vail

0 0-272

attest

C D L

GENERAL AFFIDAVIT.

State of Indiana

County of Stearns

IN the matter of the application for pension of

Jacob Vail

ON THIS Second day of April

A. D. 1915, personally appeared before me, a

Notary Public

in and for the aforesaid County, duly authorized to administer oaths

Abraham Gindlespargar

aged 69

years, a resident of

Orland

in the County of Lafayette

and State of

Indiana

whose Post-Office address is

Orland, Indiana

and

aged

years, resident of

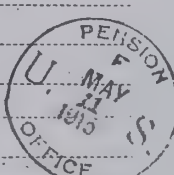
in the County of

and State of

whose Post-Office address is

well known to me to be reputable and entitled to credit, and who, being duly sworn, declare in relation to the aforesaid case as follows:

I was a member of Co. A. 142 Indiana Infantry with said claimant Jacob Vail, during the month of December 1864, while on dress parade at Nashville Tenn. the claimant fell on a hillside, striking his head on the hard ground with such force as to cause a large lump on his forehead. The claimant went to his tent and was unable to do any duty for several days on account of said injury, and during the remainder of the time we were in the service he complained a great deal with pains in his head, which at frequent intervals became so severe that he was unable to do any thing. When claimant fell as above stated I was very near him and saw him fall, and was with him continuously until we were discharged on the 28 day of June 1865. This is my means of knowing the facts as herein stated, and further affirm with oath.



Affiant

further declare that he has

no interest in said case and he is

not concerned in its

prosecution.

Jessie Gindlespargar

Abraham ^{his} Gindlespargar

E. P. Eacy

Signatures of affiant

If affiant sign by mark, two witnesses who can write must sign here

DECLARATION FOR PENSION.

THE PENSION CERTIFICATE SHOULD NOT BE FORWARDED WITH THE APPLICATION.

State of Indiana
County of DeKalb } ss.

On this 30th day of July, A. D. one thousand nine hundred and nine, personally appeared before me, a Notary Public within and for the county and State aforesaid, Jacob Vail who, being duly sworn according to law, declares that he is 49 years of age, and a resident of DeKalb county of Indiana State of Indiana; and that he is the identical person who was ENROLLED at Indianapolis Ind. under the name of Jacob Vail on the 10th day of September, 1864 as a Private, in Co. A. 142 Regt. Ind. Vol. Inf.
(Here state rank, and company and regiment in the Army, or vessels if in the Navy.)

in the service of the United States, in the Civil war, and was HONORABLY DISCHARGED at Nashville Tenn. on the 25 day of June, 1865.
That he also served _____
(Here give a complete statement of all other services, if any.)

That he was not employed in the military or naval service of the United States otherwise than as stated above. That his personal description at enlistment was as follows: Height, 5 feet 3 inches; complexion, light; color of eyes, light; color of hair, black; that his occupation was farmer; that he was born July 29th, 1847 at Seneca Corners Ohio.

That his several places of residence since leaving the service have been as follows: Conners Ind.
Indianapolis Ind. Frank Lake Ind. and Stinesville Ind.
(State date of each change, as nearly as possible.)
not married even year 7 years ago
That he is not a pensioner. That he has 7 heretofore applied for pension
905396

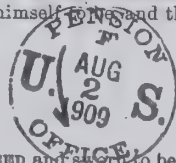
(If a pensioner, the certificate number only need be given. If not, give the number of the former application, if one was made.)
That he makes this declaration for the purpose of being placed on the pension roll of the United States under the provisions of the act of February 6, 1907.

That his post-office address is Anderson Ind. county of DeKalb State of Indiana

Attest: (1) Chas Knapp Jacob Vail
(2) Frank A. Hoff mark
(Claimant's signature in full.)

Also personally appeared Chas Knapp, residing in Anderson Ind. and _____, residing in Anderson Ind., persons whom I certify to be respectable and entitled to credit, and who, being by me duly sworn, say that they were present and saw Jacob Vail, the claimant, sign his name (or make his mark) to the foregoing declaration; that they have every reason to believe, from the appearance of the claimant and their acquaintance with him of 21 years and 2 years, respectively, that he is the identical person he represents himself to be and that they have no interest in the prosecution of this claim.

Validity accepted
S. A. Cuddy,
Chief, Law Division,
SWM



Chas Knapp
Frank A. Hoff
(Signatures of witnesses.)

SUBSCRIBED and sworn to before me this 30th day of July, A. D. 1909, and I hereby certify that the contents of the above declaration, etc., were fully made known and explained to the applicant and witnesses before swearing, including the words _____, erased, and the words _____, added; and that I have no interest, direct or indirect, in the prosecution of this claim.

My Comm. exp. Mar 19th 1913 Joseph H. Casebeer
Notary Public
(Notary's signature)

3-050.
(Old No. 2-464.)

Reserv.

W. E. H. Ex'r.

Department of the Interior,
BUREAU OF PENSIONS,

Washington, D. C. *April 24* 1903

Respectfully referred to the
Chief of the Record and
Pension Office War Dept.,
with the request that a further
report of the soldier's service
and medical treatment with
personal description may
be furnished. Alleges contracted
deafness of left ear and rheumatism
at Nashville Tenn Jan 1st 1865.

Treated in camp hospital
No further data Two enclosures

Inv. Cert. 905,396,

Jacob Vail

W. E. H.
W. E. H.

Commissioner.

0-4

Address: "Chief of the Record and Pension Office,
War Dept., Washington, D. C."

Record and Pension Office,

WAR DEPARTMENT,

Washington, APR 28 1903

Respectfully returned to the

Commissioner of Pensions,

with the information that in the case of

Jacob Vail,

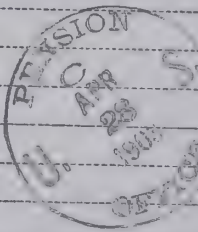
Co. A, 14th Ind. Inf

The military records fur-
nish nothing additi-
onal to former statement.

Age 18 yrs. height 5 ft.
3 in; blue eyes, light hair
and complexion. Born
Seneca Co. Ohio.

The medical records show h
reated as follows:

No record found



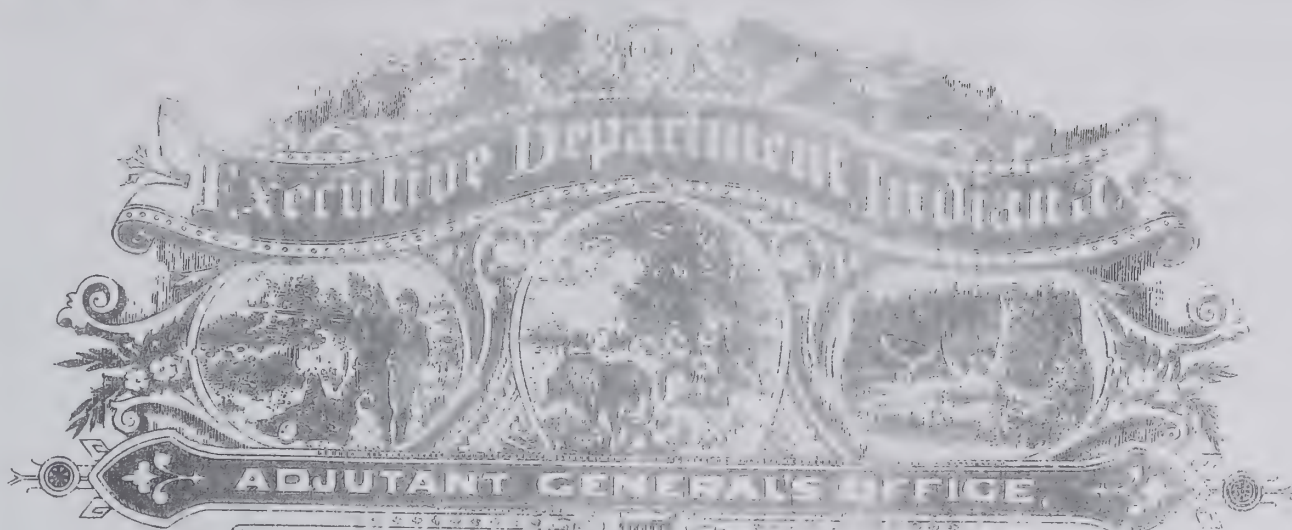
BY AUTHORITY OF THE SECRETARY OF WAR:

W. E. H.

Per *W. E. H.*

Chief, Record and Pension Office.

(823a-a)



ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE

INDIANAPOLIS

March 18, 1900



This Certifies, That the official records in this office show that Jacob Veil

enrolled as Private

A 142nd

Regiment, Indiana Volunteers, Kendallville, Indiana

the 10th day of September 1864 Capt. Iddings

Service of the United States at Kendallville, Indiana 13th

day of September 1864 for the term of one(1)

Capt. Iddings, United States Army

Age: 18 Eyes: Blue Hair: Light Height: 5'-3"

Complexion: Light Nativity: Ohio Occupation: Farmer

Discharged at Nashville, Tennessee, June 28, 1865.

This Certificate is given as official evidence of service and discharge of Jacob Veil

Company A, 142nd Regiment, Indiana Volunteers

Witness my hand and official seal.

STATE OF INDIANA
COMMISSION ON PUBLIC RECORDS
ARCHIVAL SERVICES SECTION
For the Director

Thomas D. Lund

Thomas D. Lund

Alfred F. Ahner
Adjutant General, Indiana

DECLARATION FOR PENSION.

THE PENSION CERTIFICATE SHOULD NOT BE FORWARDED WITH THE APPLICATION.

State of Indiana
County of Stearns

On this 21st day of May, A. D. one thousand nine hundred and twelve, personally appeared before me, a Notary Public within and for the county and State aforesaid, Jacob Vail, who, being duly sworn according to law, declares that he is 45 years of age, and a resident of Ashley county of Stearns, State of Indiana; and that he is the identical person who was ENROLLED at Nashville Tenn under the name of Jacob Vail, on the 10th day of September, 1864, as a Private, in Company "A" 14th Regt of Indiana Infantry Volunteers.
(Here state rank, and company and regiment in the Army; or vessels, in the Navy.)
in the service of the United States, in the Civil war, and WAS HONORABLY DISCHARGED at Nashville Tenn, on the 28th day of June, 1865.
That he also served _____
(Here give a complete statement of all other services, if any.)

That he was not employed in the military or naval service of the United States otherwise than as stated above. That his personal description at enlistment was as follows: Height, 5 feet 3 inches; complexion, light; color of eyes, light; color of hair, black; that his occupation was farmer; that he was born July 29th, 1847.

That his several places of residence since leaving the service have been as follows: DeKalb
Stearns County Indiana up to the present
time
(State date of each change as nearly as possible.)

That he is a pensioner under certificate No. 905396

That he has _____ applied for pension under original No. _____

That he makes this declaration for the purpose of being placed on the pension roll of the United States under the provisions of the act of May 11, 1912.

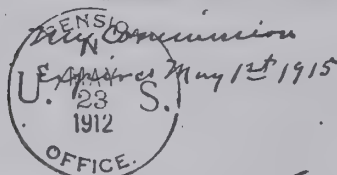
That his post-office address is Ashley, county of Stearns
State of Indiana

Attest: (1) Russel Miller
(2) Mr Arthur Vail

Jacob Vail
(Claimant's signature in full.)

SUBSCRIBED and sworn to before me this 21st day of May, A. D., 1912, and I hereby certify that the contents of the above declaration, etc., were fully made known and explained to the applicant before swearing, including the words _____, erased, and the words _____, added; and that I have no interest, direct or indirect, in the prosecution of this claim.

[L. S.]



Charles H. Bruce
(Signature.)

Notary Public
(Official character.)

IF A PENSIONER, DO NOT FAIL TO GIVE CERTIFICATE NUMBER.

Validity accepted as to execution
per S. A. Cuddy
Chief, Legal Division

DECLARATION OF RECRUIT.

to VOLUNTEER as a Soldier in the Army of the United States, for the term of THREE YEARS ^{and} desiring
to Declare, That I am Eighteen years and _____ months
of age; that I have never been discharged from the United States service on account of disability or by
sentence of a court martial, or by order before the expiration of a term of enlistment; and I know of no
impediment to my serving honestly and faithfully as a soldier for three years.

Given at Stondalville Ind.
the 10th day of September 1864

Witness

Императору

Jacob ^{the} Nail
Sawant

NOTE 1.—This blank will be used for both enlistments and re-enlistments—enlistment of veterans, &c., in the volunteer service. They will be made out in duplicate in all cases—one to accompany the recruiting return of the superintendent (not the recruiting officer) to the Adjutant General, and one to accompany the accounts of the officer who pays bounty, &c. The Regiment and Company in which the soldier last served should be given on the back.

NOTE 2.—An enlistment holds to service. A muster-in musty in all cases, precede payment of pay, bounty, pension, &c. A muster-in roll must, in all cases, be filed in the Adjutant General's Office as evidence of muster-in. The mustering officer, commissary, or assistant commissary of musters, as the case may be, will counter-sign both enlistments as having mustered the soldier into the service of the United States before either of them is given to the disbursing officer.

Contract for One Year

To be credited to Allen
Chapple Society.
10th Hong Kio Boulevard

Discharged

Reg't of _____

enlistment; last served in Company (

173

By W. Henry Childers
Captain 11th Cavalry
 Regiment of _____

Volunteered at *Spentville* 1864

No. 1199
Post Paid

CONSENT IN CASE OF MINOR.

I, _____, Do CERTIFY, That I am
the _____ of _____; that the
said _____ is _____ years of age; and I
do hereby freely give my CONSENT to his volunteering as a SOLDIER in the ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES
for the period of THREE YEARS.

Given at _____
the _____ day of _____

Witness:

(A. G. O. No. 74 & 76.)

JACOB VAIL

8-1081

BATTLE CREEK MICH

905396

ACT MAY

26 W RITTEN HOUSE

DROP REPORT—PENSIONER

..... Cert. No.

Pensioner

Soldier

Service

Class **ACT OF MAY 1, 1920.** Group **2**

LAW DIVISION

....., 192
In the above-described case a declaration filed
in this Division indicates that said pensioner died
....., 19.....

Per **H. P. WILLEY,**
Chief, Law Division.

DISBURSING DIVISION

JUL 7 1923

Check No. **9840663** \$ **50**¹⁹²
dated **JUL 4 1923**, Section **4**
returned by postmaster with information that the
above-described pensioner died **June 7**
1923, has been canceled.

Per **mdB** **E. E. MILLER,**
Disbursing Clerk.

FINANCE DIVISION

JUL 7 1923

....., 192
The name of the above-described pensioner who
was last paid at the rate of \$ **50** per month
to **JUN 4 1923**, 19....., has this day
been dropped from the roll because of **Death**

W. J. Randall
Chief, Finance Division.

JAN 14 115984 1891

Write nothing above this line.

(3-000 a.)

MILITARY SERVICE.

NAME OF SOLDIER:

Jacob Vail

West Div. Bureau of Pensions,
J. J. M. Ex'r. Jan 12, 1891
No. 801,343

SIR:

It is alleged that the above-named man enlisted Sept
10, 1864, and served as a Pvt
in Co. C, 142 Reg't Ind Inf
also as a in Co. Reg't
, and was discharged at
Nashville Tenn
on June 28, 1865.

No. of prior claim

The War Department will please furnish an official statement
in this case, showing date of enrollment and date and mode of
termination of service.

Very respectfully,

John A. Raum

Commissioner.

THE OFFICE IN CHARGE OF THE
RECORD AND PENSION DIVISION,
WAR DEPARTMENT.

0-4

War Department,

Record and Pension Division,

JAN 14 1891

Respectfully returned to the

COMMISSIONER OF PENSIONS.

The rolls show that

Jacob Vail
mentioned in the preceding indorsement, was enrolled
Sept 10, 1864, and
W. C. June 28, 1865



BY AUTHORITY OF THE SECRETARY OF WAR:

J. Cairnsworth

Captain and Asst Surgeon, U. S. Army

3190b-25m per

Steuben County)

Jacob Vail of Ashley Indiana being first duly sworn, upon oath says: That he was a private in Company "A" 142nd Regiment Indiana Volunteer Infantry, in the Civil War, that he was born July 29th, 1847: That he is unable to find any public, Church or family record of his birth, that his father died when he was but nine years old, and his mother died some twenty years ago.

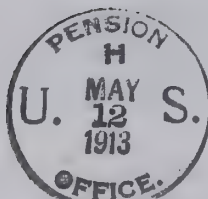
Witnesses

..... *John Bittel* *Jacob Vail* ^{his} _{Mark}
..... *Wesley Emmitt*

Subscribed and sworn to before me this 8th, day of May 1913.

My Commission expires
May 1st, 1915.

..... *Charles H. Bruce*
Notary Public.



Enlisted to Bounty

VOLUNTEER ENLISTMENT.

STATE OF



TOWN OF

Indiana

Hendallville

I, *Jacob Vail*, born in *Seneca County*
in the State of *Ohio*, aged *Eighteen* years,
and by occupation a *Farmer*, Do HEREBY ACKNOWLEDGE to have
volunteered this *Tenth* day of *September*, 1864
to serve as a *Soldier* in the Army of the United States of America, for
the period of ~~THREE YEARS~~ *one*, unless sooner discharged by proper authority:
Do also agree to accept such bounty, pay, rations, and clothing, as are, or may be,
established by law for volunteers. And I, *Jacob Vail*, do
solemnly swear, that I will bear true faith and allegiance to the **United States**
of America, and that I will serve them honestly and faithfully against all their
enemies or opposers whomsoever; and that I will observe and obey the orders of
the President of the United States, and the orders of the officers appointed over
me, according to the Rules and Articles of War.

Sworn and subscribed to, at *Hendallville* his
this *16th* day of *Sept*, 1864, *Jacob Vail*
BEFORE *Hiram Jodanis* mark
Capt & Asst Mar 10 Dist Ind

I CERTIFY, ON HONOR, That I have carefully examined the above-named Volunteer, agreeably
to the General Regulations of the Army, and that, in my opinion, he is free from all bodily defects and
mental infirmity, which would in any way disqualify him from performing the duties of a soldier.

Stephen Morris
10th Dist. Ind

EXAMINING SURGEON.

I CERTIFY, ON HONOR, That I have minutely inspected the Volunteer *Jacob Vail*
previously to his enlistment, and that he was entirely sober when enlisted; that, to the best of my
judgment and belief, he is of lawful age; and that, in accepting him as duly qualified to perform the
duties of an able-bodied soldier, I have strictly observed the Regulations which govern the recruiting
service. This soldier has *Blue* eyes, *Light* hair, *Light* complexion, is *5*
feet *3* inches high.

Hiram Jodanis
Capt & Asst Mar 10 Dist Ind

Regiment of _____ Volunteers,

RECRUITING OFFICER.

(A. G. O. No. 74 & 75.)

Mustered into the service of the United States, for ~~three~~ *one* year or during the war, from date of enlistment, in Company
143 Regiment of *Indiana* Volunteers, on the *12th* day of *Sept*, 1864, at *Hendallville*

Hiram Jodanis
Capt & Asst Mar 10 Dist Ind
Mustering Officer

Civil War

Div.

3-340

M. W.

Examiner.

DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR,
BUREAU OF PENSIONS.

Cert. No. 905396

Jacob Vail

Co. G. 142 Indiana

Infantry

Mrs Jacob Vail,

Ashley,

Indiana.

Washington, D. C., April 3, 1913

may

Dear Sir:

Relative to your claim for pension under act of May 11, 1912, in which you allege that you are 65 years of age, and that you were born July 29, 1847, you are advised that the best obtainable evidence of the date of your birth is required by this Bureau.

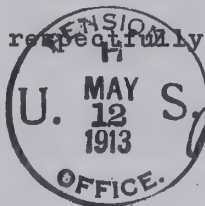
If there is a public, church, or family record of your birth, you should forward a verified copy of such record.

If there is no public or church record, and a verified copy of the family record is furnished, the officer certifying to the same should state in what year the Bible, or other book in which the record appears, was printed; whether the record bears any marks of erasure or alteration; and whether, from the appearance of the writing, he believes the entries to have been made about the dates given.

If you are unable to furnish any of the evidence indicated, you should state that fact, and the reasons why you are unable to furnish it, under oath.

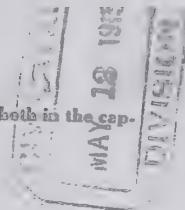
Please return this letter with your reply.

Very respectfully,



S. J. L. Davenport,

Commissioner.



GENERAL AFFIDAVIT

State of Indiana, County of Stauben, ss:

In the matter of Application for pension of Jacob Vail
formerly a private Co. A. 142 Indiana Vol. Infantry

ON THIS 24 day of April, A. D. 1915, personally appeared before me
a Notary Public

in and for the aforesaid County, duly authorized to administer oaths Israel A. Greens aged 73 years, a resident of

Ashley in the County of Stauben, and State of Indiana

whose Post-office address is Ashley, Indiana

well known to be reputable and entitled to credit, and who, being duly sworn, declared in relation

to aforesaid case as follows: I have been well and personally acquainted
with said claimant since A. D. 1858 and know that prior to

(NOTE:—Affiant should state how he gains a knowledge of the facts to which he testifies.)

said claimant's entering the service he was a strong healthy young
man. I lived within about one mile of him for several years before he
enlisted and was with him very frequently during that time, is my reason
for knowing his physical condition at that time. Since claimant's discharge
from the service, to wit; about June 1865 he has been continuously
afflicted with pains in his head causing him to be very sick at
times, usually about once a week, and lasting from two to three days
at a time, during these attacks claimant is unable to perform any
kind of manual labor, or in fact at any other time is he fit to do any
work. Said claimant has complained of said disability every
since his discharge from the service and still complains of the
same. I have lived near claimant every since his discharge from
the service and have seen him on an average of once each week or
of times since his discharge, hence my knowledge of the facts above stated.

I further declares that I have no interest in said case and am not concerned in its prosecution.

(If Affiant signs by mark, two witnesses who can write sign here.)



Israel A. Greens

(Signature of Affiant.)

SPECIAL NOTICE.—The civil officer before whom this affidavit is executed should be careful to fill in all spaces, both in the caption and jurat.

GENERAL AFFIDAVIT

STATE OF Indiana, County of Steuken ss:

In the matter of Pension claim of Jacob Vail, formerly
a member, or private in company A, 142 Ind. Vol. Infy.

ON THIS 29 day of April, A. D. 1915, personally appeared before me
a Notary Public John S. Anstutz in and for the aforesaid County, duly authorized to administer
oaths John S. Anstutz aged 69 years, a resident of Pleasant Lake
in the County of Steuken and State of Indiana
whose Post-office address is Pleasant Lake, Indiana

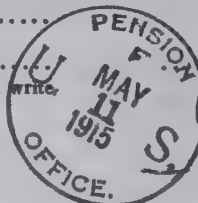
well known to be reputable and entitled to credit, and who, being duly sworn, declared in relation to aforesaid case as follows: I have known claimant personally since A. D. 1856 and for the last

five or six years before he entered the service I lived within two miles of said
(Note.—Affiants should state how they gain a knowledge of the facts to which they testify.)

Claimant and saw him as often as once each week during that time. I never heard said
claimant complain of any physical ailment prior to his enlistment, and know from
my own personal knowledge that he was in good health at the time he enlisted.
I saw claimant within a few days after his discharge from the service and
have seen him as often as five or six times each month since his discharge
and on several occasions have lived in the same house with him for from
four to twelve weeks at a time. When I first saw claimant after his discharge
from the service he complained of severe pains in his head and has
always complained of the same since that time and still complains
of said pains continuously as often as from two to four times each
since his discharge. Claimant has been afflicted with what seems a
severe head ache lasting for from two to three days at a time, and during
said attacks claimant is unable to leave his room. I know from my
own personal knowledge, by being with him so much and for so long that
said claimant is totally unable to perform any manual labor.

Affiant further declares that he has no interest in said case and he is not concerned in its prosecution.

(If Affiants sign by mark two witnesses who can write sign here.)



Signatures of Affiants.

GENERAL AFFIDAVIT

State of Indiana, County of DeKalb, ss:

In the matter of application for pension of Jacob Vale formerly a
Member (Private) in Co. A. 142 Ind. Vol. Inftry. Case No. 905-396

ON THIS 21 day of April, A. D. 1915, personally appeared before me
Capt. Jacob Cribbs in and for the aforesaid County, duly authorized to admin-
ister oaths Capt. Jacob Cribbs aged 79 years, a resident of
Garrett in the County of DeKalb, and State of Indiana
whose Post-office address is 210 So Lee St Garrett Indiana

well known to be reputable and entitled to credit, and who, being duly sworn, declared in relation
to aforesaid case as follows: As Captain of Co. A 142 Ind Vol Inftry

I was personally acquainted with Jacob Vale
(NOTE.—Affiant should state how he gains a knowledge of the facts to which he testifies.)
Private in Co A 142 Ind Vol Inftry, having served in the
Company with me. During this time I remember fully well
the fall he received while on Dress Parade December 1864 and the
injury he sustained on his forehead which necessitated him
to be consigned to the regimental hospital. He suffered
intense pains in his head for a number days which was
caused by said fall. He also at divers times complained of
pains in his head, thereby making him unfit for duty on various
occasions and I fully realized that this was due to the accident
as I myself observed the fall when he fell, that the fall was of
a violent nature upon the frozen ground. My reasons for knowing
this fact as stated is, that I was with him until discharged,

I further declares that I no interest in said case and am not concerned in its prosecution.



Capt. Jacob Cribbs
(Signature of Affiant.)

(If Affiant signs by mark, two witnesses who can write sign here.)

J. Vail
Oct., Co. *A.*, 142 Reg't Indiana Infantry.

Appears on **Returns** as follows:

June 1865. Disch'd. June 28/65.

Book mark :

(540)

Marsh
 Copyist.

Jacob Vais
Pr, Co. *A.*, 142 Reg't Indiana Inf.

Age *18* years.

Appears on **Co. Muster-out Roll**, dated

Nashville Tenn., *June 28*, 1865.

Muster-out to date *June 28*, 1865.

Last paid to *pay due from enrollment*, 186 .

Clothing account:

Last settled *new*, 186 ; drawn since \$ *10* ⁸⁶/₁₀₀

Due soldier \$ *100*; due U. S. \$ *10* ⁸⁶/₁₀₀

Am't for cloth'g in kind or money adv'd \$ *100*

Due U. S. for arms, equipments, &c., \$ *100*

Bounty paid \$ *100*; due \$ *66 2/3* ¹⁰⁰/₁₀₀

Remarks :

Book mark :

(861)

Avery
 Copyist.

143 Ind.

Jacob Vail
Appears with rank of Private on
Muster and Descriptive Roll of a Detach-
ment of U. S. Vols. forwarded

for the 143 Reg't Indiana Infantry. Roll dated
not dated, 1864.

Where born Seneca, Ohio

Age 18 y'rs; occupation Farmer

When enlisted Sept 10, 1864.

Where enlisted Kendallville, Ind.

For what period enlisted One year.

Eyes Blue; hair Light

Complexion Light; height 5 ft. 3 in.

When mustered in Sept 13, 1864.

Where mustered in Kendallville, Ind.

Bounty paid \$100; due \$100

Where credited

Company to which assigned

Remarks: Entitled to Bounty
Allen T. Noble Co; 10 Cong
Dist

Book mark:

(889)

Leonard
JL - Copyist.

142 Ind.

Jacob Vail
Appears with rank of Pvt on
Muster and Descriptive Roll of a Detach-
ment of U. S. Vols. forwarded

for the 142 Reg't Indiana Infantry. Roll dated
Indianapolis, Ind, Nov 18, 1864

Where born Seneca, Ohio

Age 18 y'rs; occupation Farmer

When enlisted Sept 10, 1864

Where enlisted Kendallville

For what period enlisted years.

Eyes Blue; hair Light

Complexion Light; height 5 ft. 3 in.

When mustered in Sept 13, 1864.

Where mustered in Kendallville

Bounty paid \$100; due \$100

Where credited Allen T. Noble Co
10 Cong Dist

Company to which assigned A

Remarks: Entitled to Bounty

Book mark:

(839)

G. R. Hall
Copyist.

U

142

Ind.

Jacob Vail
Pvt, Co. *A*, 142 Reg't Indiana Infantry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

for *Jan & Feb*, 1865.

Present or absent *Present*

Stoppage \$ *100* for

Due Gov't \$ *100* for

Remarks:

Book mark:

(858)

Aveng

Copyright

U

142

Ind.

Jacob Vail
Pvt, Co. *A*, 142 Reg't Indiana Infantry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

for *Mar & Apr*, 1865.

Present or absent *Present*

Stoppage \$ *100* for

Due Gov't \$ *100* for

Remarks:

Book mark:

(858)

Aveng

Copyright

Jacob Vail
Co. A, 142 Reg't Indiana Inf.
 Age *18* years.

Appears on **Co. Muster-out Roll**, dated
Nashville Tenn, July 14, 1865.
 Muster-out to date _____, 186 .
 Last paid to _____, 186 .

Clothing account:

Last settled _____, 186 ; drawn since \$ _____ 100
 Due soldier \$ _____ 100; due U. S. \$ _____ 100
 Am't for cloth'g in kind or money adv'd \$ _____ 100

Due U. S. for arms, equipments, &c., \$ _____ 100

Bounty paid \$ _____ 100; due \$ _____ 100

Remarks: *Discharged*

x Roll torn

Book mark:

(861)

Copyist.

Jacob Vail
Co. A, 142 Reg't Indiana Infantry.

Appears on

Company Descriptive Book
 of the organization named above.

DESCRIPTION.

Age *18* years; height *5* feet *3* inches.

Complexion *Lt.*

Eyes *Blue*; hair *Lt.*

Where born *Ames Ohio*

Occupation *Farmer*

ENLISTMENT.

When *Sept 10*, 1864.

Where *Nashville*

By whom *Capt Daddings*, term *1* y'rs.

Remarks:

(888g)

Copyist.

7

142

Ind.

Jacob Vail

Pri, Co. A, 142 Reg't Indiana Infantry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

for May to June, 1865.

Present or absent

Stoppage \$ 100 for

Due Gov't \$ 100 for

Remarks:

Mustered out to date June
12, 65 in accordance with instructions
Rec'd by telegram from War Dept
dated Wash. D.C. May 29, 65.

Book mark:

(858)

Copyist.

7

142

Ind.

Jacob Vail

Pri, Co. A, 142 Reg't Indiana Inf.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll*

for Nov 3 to Dec 31, 1864.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When Sept 10, 1864.

Where Kindallville Ind

Period 1 years.

Mustered in:

When Sept 13, 1864.

Where Kindallville Ind

Present or absent

Present

Stoppage, \$ 100 for

Due Gov't \$ 100 for

Remarks:

* First current roll. No muster-in roll of this company on file.

Book mark:

(858d)

Copyist.

COMMISSION (EX OFFICIO)

The Governor, *Chairman*
 Secretary of State
 State Examiner
 Director, Historical Bureau
 Director, State Library, *Secretary*
 State Archivist
 Superintendent, Records Center

INDIANA COMMISSION ON PUBLIC RECORDS

OFFICE OF SECRETARY
 Indiana State Library
 140 N. Senate Avenue
 Indianapolis 46204

Mrs. Charles E. Hall
 R.R. #3
 Auburn, IN 46706

March 10, 1980

Dear Mrs. Hall,

In response to your letter of February 19th, we have two separate listings for Jacob Vail(é) in our Civil War files, perhaps one of them is the "Jake" Vaile that you requested information on.

They are.....

~~Vail, Jacob S.--Capt., Co. H, 17th Regiment(3 year)--Enrolled: June 12, 1861 at Indianapolis, Indiana by Capt. Gorman--Mustered: June 12, 1861 at Indianapolis, Indiana by Lt. Col. Wood--Age: 34--Occupation: Carriage Maker--Resigned, Aug. 1, 1862, Re commissioned, Aug. 2, 1862--Mustered out to accept appointment as Major, Apr. 8, 1864 at Louisville, Ky. by Governor Morton--Mustered, Apr. 28, 1864 at Columbia, Tn. by Capt. Hisen--Promoted to Lt. Col., Aug. 11, 1864--Colonel, Nov. 18, 1864--Brevet Brigadier General, Aug. 4, 1865--Mustered out at Macon, Ga., Aug. 8, 1865.~~

1846-1847
 Vail, Jacob--Private, Co. H, 142nd Regiment(1 year)--Enrolled, Sept. 10, 1864 at Kendallville, Indiana by Capt. Iddings--Mustered, Sept. 13, 1864 at Kendallville, Indiana by Capt. Iddings--Age: 18 --Eyes: Blue--Hair: Light--Weight: 5'-3"--Complexion: Light--Nativity: Ohio--Occupation: Farmer--Discharged at Nashville, Tn., June 28, 1865.

If one of these individuals is the "Jake" Vaile that you are interested in, please let me know so I can prepare an abstract of service for you.

Sincerely,

Thomas D. Lund
 Thomas D. Lund,
 Archival Services

Co. A 142 Indiana Infantry DeKalb County Indiana mustered in September 13, 1864
mustered out June 28, 1865 Roll 484 Ft. Wayne Public Library Date of filing for pen-
sion 10 July 1890 State from which filed, Indiana Certificate # 905 396 Application
801 343 Civil War Pension

One hundred and forty second Indiana Volunteer Infantry (Hundred Days) in Co. A
were Henry Frick, James C. Mills, Emmett Baxter, George Baxter, William Campbell,
Abraham Gindlesparger, George Kreger, John Kreger, Aaron Rigby, David Rigby, Eli Rigby,
Elzie Speer, Robinson F. Speer, Isaac Treesh, Levi Treesh, Jacob Vail, and Albertus Widener.

LIGONIER CEMETERY

Hiram H Upson
died Oct 13, 1878
aged 58 yr 11 mo 5 da

Priscilla M, wife of
Hiram H Upson
died Jan 25, 1902
aged 75 yr 5 da

Andrew B Upson
died Oct 15, 1872
aged 79 yr 1 mo 5 da

Betsy, wife of
Andrew B Upson
died Feb 21, 1877
aged 86 yr 6 mo 23 da

Williard B Umbenhower
1860 - 1863

Clara L Umbenhower
1869 - 1870

Charles A, son of
T J & Juliet Vail
died May 21, 1851
aged 4 mo 3 da

Edward, son of
T J & Juliet Vail
died Sep 6, 1852
aged 1 mo 12 da

Mary F, dau of
T J & Juliet Vail
died Dec 19, 1854
aged 11 mo 19 da

Horace G, son of
T J & Juliet Vail
died Dec 16, 1858
aged 3 yr 4 mo 9 da

Ida, dau of
T J & Juliet Vail
died Aug 15, 1859
aged 1 yr 5 mo 7 da

Wm H Vallange
Co D 100 Ind Inf

Anne, wife of
Charles G Vail
died June 23, 1878
(remainder of stone
buried in the ground)

Anne, wife of
Charles G Vail
died May 7, 1870
aged 70 yr 8 mo 19 da

Charles G Vail
died June 4, 1876
aged 71 yr 4 mo 11 da

Mary A Valentine
1837 - 1923

Infant son of
F E & J L Weir
1893

Henry Watchorn
born 1802
died 1835

Willis Berten, son of
M W & J Warner
died Apr 27, 1863
aged 7 yr 6 mo 21 da

Mary J, wife of
N W Warner
died Jul 15, 1901
aged 73 yr 11 mo

SECTION N

Continued

Lake View Cemetery

Sub-section #6 contd.

Row #21

NEWMAN	Richard T.	Indiana CPL	HQ Co. 7 Infantry Div
"	Korea BSM	Feb. 4, 1929 - Sept. 12, 1971	
"	George S.	Son of Eugene and Patricia Newman 195	
GOOD	Sharlotte L.	1913 - 1950	
"	Nevin R.	1906 -	
MARTIN	Henry	1884 - 1958	
"	Louisa	1879 - 1951	
RATHGE	Emma M.	1877 - 1951	
"	Friedrich H.	1873 - 1958	
SHAHER	Bessie	1884 - 1955	
"	John B.	1878 - 1952	
EBERT	Lena K.	1891 - 1956	
"	Carl W.	1888 - 1966	
GOEPP	Cora E.	1886 - 1964	
"	Augustus	1878 - 1953	

Row #22

GOHN	William H.	1871 - 1945	
"	Blanche	1878 - 1967	
GIFFORD	Effie	1882 - 1964	
"	John	1876 - 1943	
FELLER	Lucy L.	1878 - 1943	
"	Emanuel	1876 - 1956	
HENNEY	Levon T.	1912 - 1943	
"	Nettie S.	1890 - 1955	
"	John	1884 - 1961	
BECKSTROM	Anna (Mother)	1856 - 1948	
"	P. A.	1859 - 1942	
CONEY	Clifford Arlen	1943 - 1976	(Son)
"	Zada B.	1906 - 19	
"	Richard A.	1939 - 1942	
"	Clifford	1907 - 19	
CLEVELAND	Laura Smith	1858 - 1948	
"	Harry Ward	1884 - 1943	
"	Charles Edgar	1861 - 1946	
COFFEL	Clara E.	1881 - 1955	
"	William F.	1879 - 1942	
VAIL - HORN	(North side)		
	Laura J.	1859 - 1944	(85)
	Elma F.	1885 - 1954	(69)
	Elwood C.	1882 - 1949	(67)
HORN - VAIL	(South side)		
JACKSON	Wendall W.	U.S. Army World War II	
	Oct. 5, 1921 - Mar. 17, 1983		
HALL	Violet Marie	1914 -	
"	Amos Stanley	1907 - 1943	
BEIGHT	Ada G.	1885 - 1970	
"	Oscar D.	1882 - 1970	
FREY	Hildred L.	1907 -	
"	Arthur G.	1908 - 1949	

Iva (Irene) Vail came to live with Charles and Lodema (seagley) Pyatt near South Milford as a child. Her biological father lived out his life in Battle Creek, Mi. ear his 2 adult children, Rachel and Arthur.

Irene was a foster child who was never adopted and lived with Pyatts until her marriage to Edwin Hall.



J. PYATT owns 200 acres of well-improved land in Section 33, of this township. He is a native of Ohio, born in Seneca County, March 5, 1829, and first came to this county with his parents, Moses and Elizabeth (Parker) Pyatt, who were of French and Irish descent, in the fall of 1839, where they remained three years; then went to Kendall County, Ill., resided three years and returned. The mother died May 9,

<http://members.tripod.com/~debmurray/lagrange/lgbioref-22.htm>

10/28/00

LaGrange County Biography Ref. Page

Page 5 of 7

1866; her husband the 24th of the following June. Both were members of the Disciples' Church. The subject began working in the saw-mill at Milford at the age of twenty-one, receiving from \$13 to \$20 per month, and by the strictest economy he purchased a farm of eighty acres at \$5 per acre, built a good frame house, and in the fall of 1855 was free from debt. January 1, 1856, he married Julia Swogger, daughter of Isaac and Susannah Swogger, natives of Ohio, of German descent. They have three children - Ada, who married Eugene Nichols December 26, 1875; Amanda and Charles W. For a period of about twenty years, he was never more than twenty-five miles away from home; but October 30, 1876, he saw his neighbor, Mr. Acton, starting out, *en route* for the Centennial, and, without further ceremony, Mr. Pyatt concluded to accompany him, and did so, returning in time to vote for Tilden and Hendricks. Mr. Pyatt's property is estimated at about \$24,000.

Source: "1882 History LaGrange County, Indiana" by F.A. Battey & Co., - Milford Township

March 31, 1933

YOUR HOME NEWS
FIRST IN
THE NEWS-SUN.

KENDALLVII

UNITED PRESS

Volume 23—No. 76.

Kendallville, Indian

MILFORD TWP. FARMER

CHARLES PYATT SHOT TO DEATH IN HIS HOME

**Bandit, Taken By Surprise,
Shoots Down Prominent
Farmer of Community**

**KILLER LEAVES CLUES
IN HASTE TO ESCAPE**

**State and County Authorities
Comb Northeastern Indi-
ana For Slayer**

South Milford, Mar. 31.—Step by step, officials today were weaving together the bits of available evidence in a desperate effort to run down the cold-blooded murderer of Charles W. Pyatt, age 52 years, wealthy land owner and lifelong resident of Milford township, LaGrange county.

The murder, which has moved the community to a high pitch of excitement with a feeling of hatred toward the slayer and sympathy for Mrs. Pyatt and relatives, was committed about 10:15 o'clock last night. An instant after Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt had returned to their beautiful country home, one-half mile east of South Milford, from the home of Mrs. Pyatt's brother, E. F. Seagley, where they had spent an enjoyable evening attending a party held by members of the Sunday school class of the Methodist Episcopal church.

Meager Clues

An imprint of an automobile tire, foot prints, a partial description of the slayer, and an empty .45-caliber automatic shell, were the only definite meager clues established yet at noon today on which officials could base a positive hunt for the murderer. At that time local and state highway officials were awaiting the arrival of a representative from the Indiana bureau of criminal investigation, Indianapolis, who has been called to photograph finger prints, believed to have been left by the slayer. These prints are located on the knob of the rear door through which the murderer made his exit from the home; on the drawer of a dresser in a downstairs bedroom, and on the door of the safe, which stands in the small milk room, off the kitchen.

Brutal Killing

Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt left the Seagley home at 10 o'clock and went directly home. Placing the automobile in the garage, they then started to the house. Mrs. Pyatt walking ahead of her husband. She at first attempted to unlock the rear door, located on the north side of the house, but on finding a key on the inside of the door they walked to the east side of the house and unlocked the door leading into the kitchen. They were together as they stepped through the door. Before they had an opportunity to turn on a light an electric light in a small room on the west of the kitchen flickered and they saw a man standing near the doorway which leads into the smaller room. The light which flickered is one in a socket which has a loose connection and apparently the jar of opening the door had caused a contact and the light burned for an instant.

Death Instantaneous

Within a few seconds, even before Mrs. Pyatt had realized what was transpiring, the murder had been committed. Mr. Pyatt made a lunge at the nocturnal intruder, at the same time said, "Oh, you." He could not complete the sentence. The gun held by the intruder flashed once and Mr. Pyatt fell forward to the floor, dead. In falling he struck the right side of his face against the kitchen stove.

Death was instantaneous. The bullet entered the left cheek, took a downward course and emerged at the base of the skull on the opposite side. It then passed through the screen door, on the doorway through which Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt had just entered. A hole, about three-quarters of an inch in diameter was torn through the screen by the bullet.

Slayer Dashes Out

The murderer said nothing, at least Mrs. Pyatt cannot remember of having heard him speak. Having fired the shot, he opened the rear door and dashed out. Just outside the door he stumbled over a stump and fell into the rain-soaked ground, leaving a print of his hand, the butt of the gun and of his shoes, the print of which

(Continued on Page Seven.)

SUSPECT HELD

FORMER TENANT FOR MURDERED MAN IS HELD

Francis Carroll of Near Fort
Wayne, Tells Officials He
Planned Robbery

DENIES HE FIRED SHOT;
BLAMES "TALL MAN"

Emerson Vester, Musician; Is
Sought; May Hold Key
to Solution

Fort Wayne, April 1.—Late this afternoon state highway officials were still searching for Emerson Vester, 29, of this city, who was named by Francis Carroll as one of his accomplices in the robbery that was climaxed with the murder of Charles W. Pyatt, near South Milford, Thursday night. A clue, obtained this afternoon, had led the officials to South Bend to where it was believed Vester fled yesterday afternoon.

LaGrange, April 1.—With one man behind the bars of the LaGrange county jail here, county officials and members of the Indiana state police department were making an intensive search today for two other men believed to have been implicated in the murder of Charles W. Pyatt, age 65, well known Milford township, LaGrange county farmer, at his home, one-half mile east of South Milford, Thursday night about 10:10 o'clock.

Francis Carroll, age 38 years, a farmer residing on the Till road, near Fort Wayne, and a former tenant on one of the Charles Pyatt farms, near South Milford, is the man in custody. While Emerson Vester, 29, a piano teacher, at Fort Wayne, and another man, who Carroll says he does not know, are the men sought. Vester, officials believe, holds the key to the definite solution of the crime and a final answer to whether a third man was implicated.

Planned Robbery.

Carroll has admitted that his car was used in the trip to the Pyatt home, that he was the driver of the car, and that he had planned the robbery, but he strongly denies that he fired the shot that climaxed the intended robbery with a murder.

Action by officials came fast yesterday afternoon after relatives of the Pyatt family had expressed the belief that Carroll might have been implicated in the murder. Mr. Pyatt had been compelled to evict Carroll from his farm several months ago, after which Carroll moved to the farm near Fort Wayne. He is a married man and has several children.

Yesterday, about noon Carroll was located at his home and taken into custody by Patrolman Arthur Zimmerman of Auburn, and Deputy Sheriff Charles Coulardot of Fort Wayne. He was taken to the office of Sheriff Fred G. Lunz at Fort Wayne, where he was questioned several hours by Lieut. Ray Fisher, Patrolmen Zimmerman and Morley, Sheriff George Henderson and Deputy Sheriff Glen Murphy of LaGrange. After a lengthy quiz he admitted planning the robbery and named Vester as his aid. Vester was not at his piano studio, which is located at the corner of Wayne and Barr streets, Fort Wayne. He was seen several times yesterday but did not appear at the studio.

Release Suspect.

Later in the afternoon the officials picked up two men at the studio, acquaintances of Vester. Slight suspicion was placed on one of the men while the other, Frank Harrison, was quizzed as he closely answered the description given by Mrs. Pyatt as the man who fired the shot killing her husband. Both of these men were held as material witnesses and were brought to the county jail here. The shoe worn by Harrison was said to have tallied with the imprint left by the slayer as he dashed out the rear door of the Pyatt home after the shooting. After checking his whereabouts at the time of the crime, which convinced officials that he could not have been at the Pyatt home at 10 o'clock Thursday evening, he was returned to Fort Wayne by Sheriff Henderson.

Needed Money.

Officials are inclined to believe the part of Carroll's story concern-

3 April 1933

Burial 02 Apr 1933

Kendallville News-Sun, Kendallville, Indiana.

OBITUARY

CHARLES W. PYATT

Charles W. Pyatt, son of Jackson and Julia Swogger Pyatt, was born July 15, 1867, one-half mile east of South Milford, his present home, where he met his tragic death March 30, 1933. Age 65 years, 8 months and 15 days. He lived his entire life at this present home.

He was united in marriage April 20, 1898, to Lodema Seagley at her home near Woodruff, Indiana.

He united with the Methodist Episcopal church at South Milford under the pastorate of Rev. F. Wilde and was a loyal and faithful member, contributing as an official of the church in every way to its welfare and prosperity. He was also a member of the I. O. O. F. lodge in South Milford.

He leaves to mourn his loss, a faithful wife and one sister, Mrs. David Wert of Kendallville, Ind. Mrs. Irene Hall, who lived with them a number of years, who now lives with her family at Ashley, Ind.; a number of nieces and nephews and a host of friends.

The father, who made his home with this son for fourteen years, his mother and one sister, Mrs. Eugene Nichols, preceded him in death. No time for a last farewell.

No time for the shock of fear,
Scarcely a moment's halt on the shore,

With the guide and boatman near—
Dear,

How surprised you were to go,
With little to suffer, little to know.

Only a moment of dark,

A dream of the fleeting night,
And then the beautiful break of day,

And the quiet peace of light:
And you found yourself where you

longed to stand,
In the repose of the fatherland.

Charley Pyatt, as he was known, will be missed around South Milford. He will be missed in business and in a social way. He will be missed in the church and in the lodge and most of all will be missed in the home, by this devoted wife and other relatives and friends. May God's Holy Spirit comfort, guide and keep until the day is done.

Card of Thanks

Mrs. Pyatt desires to thank the friends and community for the beautiful floral tributes and for their sympathy and helpfulness.

PYATT FUNERAL HELD SUNDAY

Many Attend Services For Victim Shut Down By Burglar In His Home

South Milford, Apr. 3.—Friends, neighbors, church associates and fraternal brothers joined with relatives yesterday afternoon, 2 o'clock to pay final respect to the memory of Charles W. Pyatt, age 65 years, highly respected farmer and lifelong resident of the community, who was shot and killed last Thursday night by a thief, whom he surprised at the home on returning from a Sunday school party, held at the E. F. Seagley home here.

The last sad rites were conducted from home with the Rev. J. M. Stewart, pastor of the M. E. church, South Milford, and the Rev. Fred Wilde, of the M. E. church, Wolcottville, officiating. Burial was made in the South Milford cemetery. The spacious Pyatt country home was filled to capacity more than 30 minutes before the services started and scores were unable to gain admittance. About the casket were banks of beautiful floral pieces, tributes to the memory of a friend and neighbor.

Active pallbearers were Raymond Bryant, Dora Frain, George Pooch, Archie McCann, Roy Green and Herschel Alshouse and the honorary pallbearers included James Green, Homer Spedel, Nelson Foster, Oscar Casta-

Whi.
water at
lent practice, in reality a sea is a smaller body of water than the ocean.

tor, James Wible and Charles Hanker. Flower bearers were Mesdames Roy Green, Archie McCann, Herschel Alshouse, Dora Frain, Alberta Bryant, Russel Shultz, Dale Strater and George Pooch.

TWO SUSPECTS IN PYATT CASE ARE RETICENT

Lindsey and Vester Refuse to
Enter Pleas When
Arraigned

TO CALL GRAND JURY TO
HEAR CASE NEXT WEEK

J. C. Pippenger, Fourth Man in
Case, In Jail At Auburn
For Safekeeping

LaGrange, April 12.—Pleas of not guilty were entered yesterday afternoon at the preliminary hearing for Charles Lindsey, 22, and Emerson Vester, 29, both of Fort Wayne, held on charges of first degree murder for the killing of Charles Pyatt, farmer of near South Milford, during an attempted robbery at the Pyatt home the night of March 30.

Lindsey and Vester were arraigned before Justice of Peace A. G. Opie, in the county jail. Both stood mute when asked to enter a plea, and the pleas of not guilty were formally entered by the court. They are held in the LaGrange county jail with Francis Carroll of near Fort Wayne, who was arrested the day after the killing and confessed to taking part in the attempted robbery. Further action in the cases of the trio is expected to be taken by the LaGrange county grand jury, which will be called next week.

Without Counsel.

As yet the prisoners have not secured counsel and it is probable the court will be asked to appoint attorneys to represent them.

John C. Pippenger, 28, of 826 1/2 Barr street, Fort Wayne, who was arrested yesterday afternoon at Fort Wayne as a material witness in the murder case, is being held in the DeKalb county jail, at Auburn under \$1,000 bond. He was brought here yesterday afternoon and when questioned by officials, admitted that he knew of the robbery act of Carroll, Vester and Lindsey. Sheriff Henderson said today that Pippenger was taken to the Auburn jail for safe keeping and to separate him from the other prisoners.

Page Five

IDENTIFY GUN OF SLAYER IN C. PYATT CASE

Weapon Found On Farm Occupied By Carroll In Allen County

LaGrange, April 13.—The gun with which Charles W. Pyatt, LaGrange county farmer, was slain the night of March 30, at his home, one-half mile east of South Milford, has been found and identified.

State police found the gun on the farm in Allen county which has been occupied by Francis Carroll and where Carroll said he had hidden it. Carroll, with Emerson Vester and Charles Lindsey of Fort Wayne, is held in the LaGrange county jail here awaiting trial in the LaGrange circuit court on the murder charge.

Identification of the gun was made by John C. Pippenger of Fort Wayne, who is now held in the DeKalb county jail at Auburn as a material witness in the case. He said he had been shown the weapon by Emerson Vester in a room in which he and Vester lived in Fort Wayne.

Two men, whom authorities said were Indianapolis attorneys, sought to confer with Vester and Lindsey before the hearing Tuesday evening, but were refused an audience until after the hearing.

The Pyatt estate has been opened for probate in circuit court here. The estate comprises \$25,000 in real estate and \$1,500 in personal property. The widow was named executrix.

FARMER ADMITS PART IN FATAL ROBBERY PLOT

**Francis Carroll Held at
Lagrange Once Care-
taker for Slain Man**

MUSICIAN SOUGHT

By HAROLD K. MILKS

Centering their search in Allen county state police working with Sheriff Fred G. Lunz of this county and Sheriff George Henderson of Lagrange yesterday arrested one man and continued to search for a second suspect in the brutal murder of Charles Pyatt, 62, well-to-do Lagrange county farmer who was slain in his home a mile east of South Milford Thursday night.

Francis Carroll, 38, a farmer living on the Till road, and formerly a caretaker on the Pyatt farm, admitted following his arrest at his home Friday morning, police said, that he planned the robbery of Pyatt's home, which resulted in the death of the farmer when he and his wife returned from a Sunday school party and surprised a prowler.

Carroll denied that he fired the shot which instantly killed Pyatt, but gave police information which started a search for Emerson Vester, 29, a piano teacher who maintains a small studio at Wayne and Barr streets, this city. Vester could not be located last night and the officers planned early this morning to broadcast his description in belief that he had escaped their search and left the city.

Admits Planning Crime

Lieut. Ray Fisher and Patrolmen Arthur Zimmerman and Fred Morley of the Indiana state police, working with Sheriff Fred G. Lunz and his deputies of Allen county, and Sheriff Henderson and his deputy, Glenn Murphy, of Lagrange county, untangled a net of evidence Friday morning which led to the arrest of Carroll at his home by Officer Zimmerman and Deputy Sheriff Charles Coulardot.

Questioned for several hours at the sheriff's office here, Carroll admitted at 2 o'clock Friday afternoon that he had planned the robbery. His story named Vester as his aid. He denied being armed.

Carroll, and two other men the identity of one of whom is unknown to the officers went to the Pyatt home earlier Thursday evening, Carroll's statement said. He said all three entered the house and searched the place, but were unable to open the Pyatt safe.

He said they took \$8.64—money which belonged to the Sunday school in which the elderly farmer and his wife had been enactive at South Milford for many years.

Held at Lagrange

They left the farm and drove around for a time, Carroll declared in his confession, the officers said. Then they returned. He declared that he remained in the machine, his own, while the other men went into the house.

There was a shot, Carroll told the officers, and the men came running out and said:

"Let's get out of here."

Carroll, following his confession here, was taken to the Lagrange county jail by Sheriff Henderson and the state officers.

The prisoner was employed as a caretaker by Mr. Pyatt for about three years, and later farmed on a place near the Pyatt home. He returned to Allen county about six months ago and

(Continued on Page Two)

Belief that Vester had been that the officers were searching for him was advanced by Sheriff Lunz and the other officers this morning after an all night search for the suspect.

Vester, who has a record in the police department here, is widely known as a musician, having for several years taught music in this city. He also played the piano as a member of various dance orchestras. He was seen in Fort Wayne Friday afternoon by various people, but did not appear at the studio which he maintains on the northeast corner of Wayne and Barr streets during the afternoon.

Two other men, one who rooms at Vester's studio, were arrested by deputies of Sheriff Lunz last night as material witnesses in the case. One is said to have arranged a meeting between Carroll and Vester.

Carroll told the officers last night that he had never been in trouble before. He said Pyatt owed him money, and he intended to get it by taking it out of Pyatt's safe, and was introduced to Vester as a man who could open a safe. Following his confession, which he signed before Patrolman Zimmerman and other officers in the office of Sheriff Lunz here Friday afternoon he was returned to Lagrange. Earlier Friday he made a confession to Deputy Sheriffs Harold Oetting and Charles Coulardot and to Sheriff Lunz, but he refused at that time to have it put in writing.

Sheriff Henderson this morning praised the work of the three state officers and Sheriff Lunz and his deputies in following out the investigation and arresting Carroll. He said the entire group would continue to search

Vester was arrested on May 10, 1932, by Motor Patrolmen Lester Eisenhut and Doyle Payne, when they found him in a filling station at Brooklyn avenue and the Miller road. He and a companion, who admitted breaking into the filling station to rob a pay telephone, were later given an indefinite continuance in city court here.

Two other state officials, Lieut. Chester Butler of Lafayette, a member of the state police, and Clarence Brosius of the state bureau of identification and investigation, entered the case Friday morning. They went to the Pyatt home near South Milford to check on certain clues.

"When the man who did the shooting ran from the back door, leaving Pyatt dead on the floor, he fell, and an imprint of his body and arms, and the .45-calibre automatic pistol which he carried were left in the mud," Lieut. Fisher said last night.

The man who killed Pyatt also fell over a small stump when he ran from the house. Carroll when arrested, had a small bruise on one leg, the officers said.

Funeral Sunday

Funeral services for Pyatt will be held at the late home near South Milford at 2 o'clock Sunday afternoon. Rev. M. J. Stewart of the South Milford Methodist Episcopal church will officiate. Burial will be in South Milford cemetery.

Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt, returning from a Sunday school class party at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Frank Seagley about 10 o'clock, surprised the burglar in their home. He was revealed when the light was flashed on. Pyatt made a leap for the man, who fired once. The bullet struck the farmer in the head, and he died instantly.

The killer fled past Mrs. Pyatt, who went to her husband's aid. The assailant must have fallen in the mud outside the home in his haste, for the imprint of a hand and a gun were found in the yard.

The shell from a .45 caliber cartridge for an automatic pistol was found on the floor of the room. Four dollars missing from a drawer gave burglary as the reason for the intrusion and subsequent murder.

Pyatt was a widely known farmer and had been active in the Methodist church and the Odd Fellows lodge.

Victim and Wife



A ruthless assassin who was surprised while looting the Charles Pyatt home near South Milford Thursday night shot and killed Pyatt, shown above with his wife. Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt came upon the intruder when they returned from a party. Pyatt tried to seize the man and was shot in the head, dying almost instantly. Mrs. Pyatt was unhurt and summoned aid for her husband.

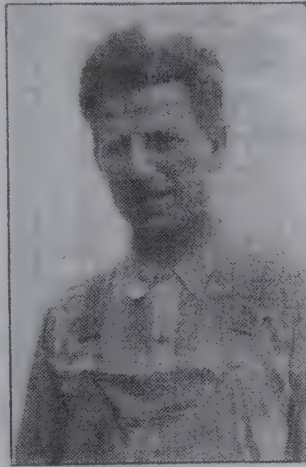
HELD AS SLAYERS OF LAGRANGE COUNTY FARMER



CHARLES LINDSEY



EMERSON VESTER



FRANCIS CARROLL

Above are pictured the three men who are held for the attempted robbery and brutal killing of Charles W. Pyatt, prominent Lagrange county farmer who was murdered at his home on the night of March 30 when he attempted to resist the bandits. Charles Lindsey, 22, of 918 East Creighton avenue, arrested here Saturday night, admitted to Indiana state police, local police and Lagrange county officials that he carried the gun and shot Pyatt. Emerson Vester, 29, local musician, was arrested Friday night at Steubenville, O., for participating in the robbery. He was inside the house with Lindsey at the time of the shooting, according to Lindsey's confession. Francis Carroll, Allen county farmer, was arrested the day following the robbery. He drove the automobile and remained outside the house in the car while Lindsey and Vester attempted to rob Pyatt. Carroll identified Lindsey as the third member of the gang Saturday night. Carroll is being held in the Lagrange county jail, while Vester and Lindsey were taken to the Marion county jail at Indianapolis by Indiana state police. They will be returned to Lagrange. Pyatt resided on a farm a half mile east of South Milford. His wife witnessed the shooting.

PYATT SLAYERS CONFESS FULLY

(Continued from Page One)

side and they also tried to force open the safe but failed.

It was at this time that the robbery was planned. They decided to wait until Pyatt returned home and then force him to unlock the safe.

Trilled to Ohio

After Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt entered the house Lindsey and Vester followed them inside. Pyatt had turned on the light in the house when Lindsey covered him with a gun and ordered him to throw up his hands.

Pyatt surprised both Vester and Lindsey by picking up something and starting towards them.

Lindsey in his confession said, "I let him have it."

The men fled from the house and returned to Fort Wayne. Vester fled to Steubenville, O., where state police followed him.

Upon his return to Indiana Vester made a complete statement. He told Captain of State Police Matt Lash and Walter Mentzer the part he took in the crime. He also was near collapse after his arrest.

PYATT SLAYERS CONFESS FULLY

Complete Details of So. Milford Crime Given State Police

Indiana state police have obtained complete confessions from the three bandits who are held for the murder of Charles W. Pyatt, Lagrange county farmer who was slain at his home on the night of March 30 when he resisted an attempted robbery.

Charles Lindsey, 22, of 918 East Creighton avenue, self confessed slayer of Pyatt and Emerson Vester, 29, local music teacher, have admitted their part in the attempted robbery and killing of the prominent farmer who resided one half mile east of South Milford.

Walter V. Mentzer of the Indiana state police department stated last night that Lindsey and Vester, who are being held in the Marion county jail at Indianapolis, would be returned to the Lagrange county jail today or Tuesday by Sheriff George Henderson and State Police Lieut. Ray Fisher.

When confronted by the evidence gathered during the investigation, Lindsey and Vester collapsed and made clean confessions.

Holdup Not Planned

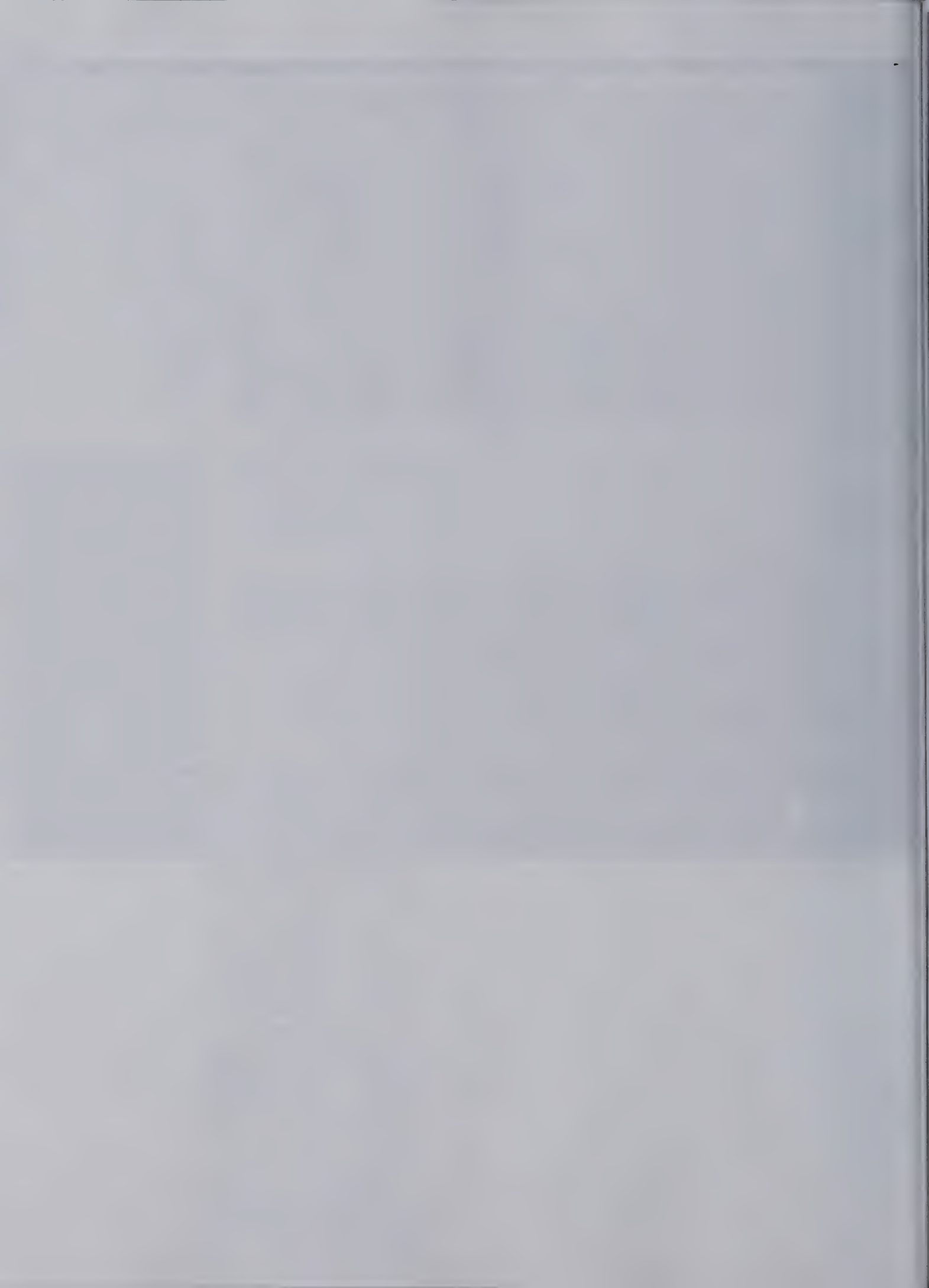
Lindsey was arrested at his home here Saturday night by local police, state police and Lagrange county officials after Vester had been apprehended in Steubenville, O., Friday night.

According to the statements made yesterday at Indianapolis the men had not planned to hold up Pyatt, but instead had expected to force open the safe before Pyatt returned home. The safe was said to contain approximately \$230.

The three men had thought that they would be able to force open the strong-box while Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt were at church services and flee from the place before they returned.

Francis Carroll, Allen county farmer and third member of the bandit gang, who is held in jail at Lagrange, was unable to open the safe when he and Lindsey entered the house.

Then Vester and Lindsey entered the house, while Carroll remained out-



Fire Levels Old Home At South Milford 10/8/65

SOUTH MILFORD — An old South Milford landmark, the Pratt farm home, has been leveled by fire. The structure was reduced to ashes while the present owners were away.

The scene of gaiety and murder, the two-story, 17-room home is owned by Mr. and Mrs. George Hodge. It is located about one-quarter mile east of South Milford on the Helmer-South Milford Road.

The house, one of the largest in the area, was built in the 1890's by Jackson Pyatt. It was his son, Charlie, who moved into the house shortly after his marriage, who was murdered in the grand structure.

The year was 1933. Roosevelt had been in office a little more than a year and the country was in the depths of a depression. As a step toward halting the depression, Roosevelt took the nation's currency off the gold standard and ordered all gold to be turned into the government.

The gold call-up apparently planted a nefarious seed in the mind of one of Charlie's farm hands, for he thought that Charlie, bank director, prominent citizen and owner of one of the larger farms in the area (320 acres), must have plenty of gold in the safe in his home.

With three accomplices from Fort Wayne, the farm hand and his cohorts staged a daring robbery, going into Charlie's home to get the gold that must be in the safe. When it appeared that Charlie was going to resist, the bandits shot him down in cold blood.

They were later captured and sent to prison.

While murder invariably looms large in everyone's mind, one woman recalled a banquet held at the home in 1911, when the juniors entertained the senior class of South Milford High School.

Mrs. Pyatt continued to live in the home until 1943, when the

farm was rented. In the year of her death in 1948 the farm and home was acquired by the Hodges.

None of that family was home Friday when the fire was reported shortly before noon by a neighbor, Mrs. Melvin Schuman.

1900 Census LaGrange County Indiana
PRATT, Charles W. b. July 1867 age 32
wife, Lodemia white b. June 1873 age 31
b. Indiana
Pyatt, Jackson, father b. March 1829
age 71 b. Ohio

La Grange County Milford Township



Charles W. Pyatt
b. 7/15/1867
d. 1933 Farmer South Milford, Ind

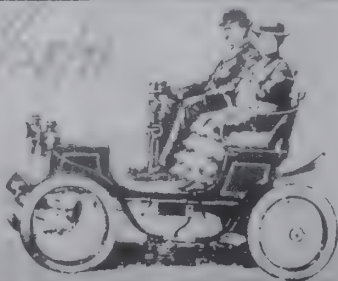
Lodema Seagly
b. 1873
d. 1950

Lodema's brother: Elmer Franklin Seagly
wife Grace Shanower Seagley 1875 1944
Gerald Jacob Seagly 1899-19
Waunetta Sherrick Seagley 1896- 19
Eugene Franklin Seagly son, 1929- 1936



HISTORICAL SKETCHES

Compiled by
LaGrange County Historical Society



four years.

Charles W. Pyatt, whose home is a half mile east of South Milford, has the reputation of being a producer, a man of industry and one of the best farm managers in LaGrange County.

He is the son of Jackson and Julia (Swogger) Pyatt. His father was born in Seneca County, Ohio, March 5, 1829, and was ten years old when he was brought to Northeast Indiana by his parents, Moses and Elizabeth (Parker) Pyatt. The family settled in LaGrange County in the fall of 1839, remained three years, then spent three years in Kendall County, Illinois, after which they returned to LaGrange County. Moses Pyatt died May 9, 1866, and his wife June 24th of the same year. Both were members of the Disciples Church. Julia Swogger was the daughter of Isaac and Susanna Swogger, likewise early settlers in LaGrange County. Jackson Pyatt died June 6, 1912, and his wife February 16, 1898. They had three children: Ada, wife of Eugene Nichols; Amanda, wife of David Wert; and Charles W.

Charles W. Pyatt was born on the old farm where he lives today, July 15, 1867. He attended the public schools of South Milford and on April 20, 1898, married Lodenia Sigaly. She was born in Johnson Township and was educated in the district schools and the schools of Wolcottville, Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt have no children of their own but have taken into their home a girl to rear, Iva Vail. *Mother of Charles E. Hall*

Mr. Pyatt has under his individual management 700 acres of land in Milford and Wayne townships, 260 acres of which was included in the old home farm. A large part of this is cultivated to the staple crops and he is an extensive feeder of cattle, sheep and hogs. Politically he is a democrat and is affiliated with South Milford Lodge No. 619 of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He and his wife are both Rebekahs. #

The above were Irene Vail Hall's foster parents



*Charles W. Lodenia Pyatt
on the right*

Robinson Park Fort Wayne, Ind.



*Lodenia
Pyatt
(right)*

Schwab and Laura Louise, now Mrs. Craig Watson; Avon Hugh (Joe) joined Detroit Pump and Manufacturing Company in 1969, one of three corporate officers, in the capacity of Vice President of Sales and General Manager. He is currently living in Clawson, Michigan, with his wife, Bonnie.

Son Charles Avon (Chuck) Schwab, born August 18, 1963, is a Junior at Central Michigan University majoring in Computer Science.

This brings this era of the Schwabs to a close with the name to be carried on by Charles A. Schwab, great-great-grandson of Gottlieb.

ELMER G. SEAGLY

Elmer G. Seagly was born in 1910 to E. Frank and Grace (Shanower) Seagly, of South Milford, Indiana. Elmer had an older brother, Gerald who was born in 1899. Mr. Seagly owned the South Milford Hardware as well as a farm of over 500 acres. In 1923 they acquired a General Store in Ashley and was managed by Gerald.



L. to R.: Gerald Seagly, Elmer Seagly and E. Frank Seagly.

Elmer attended school in South Milford and graduated in 1928. Soon after, he joined his father and brother in business under the firm name of E.F. Seagly & Sons.

In 1933 Elmer married his high school sweetheart, Nedra North, a 1929 graduate of South Milford. Nedra was born in 1911, near Wolcottville, IN, and is the daughter of George North and Pauline (Miller) North.

The Seaglys purchased a new appliance store and farm equipment business in Kendallville in 1935 and Elmer became the manager. At this time they discontinued the South Milford hardware.

In 1936 Elmer and Nedra became the happy parents of baby girl, Marilyn. She attended school in Kendallville, graduating in the class of 1954. Marilyn attended college in Naperville, Illinois where she met and later married William Strutz of Bismarck, North Dakota.

In 1940 the Seagly brothers mourned the loss of their father, and four years later the death of their mother.

The latter part of 1940, Seagly Bros. purchased a double business room at North St., east side of the street. The following year, Elmer and Nedra built their home on South Main St. where Nedra presently lives.

Seagly Bros. sold their farms in 1946 and in 1948 they purchased a tract of land west of Kendallville on U.S. 6 where they erected a

farm equipment building. The Ashley Hardware was sold in 1948 and Gerald moved to Angola and opened a new hardware. The same year, Seaglys entered the L.P. Gas business and later constructed a Bulk Plant in Kendallville, followed by a transport corporation.

The farm equipment business was discontinued in 1956, and the building was leased and later sold to Uniform Printing. After operating the hardware and gift shop on the east side of Main St. for 17 years, Elmer purchased a double room from the Kroger Co. and in 1957 they had a Grand Opening of a new store.

Elmer, Nedra, and Marilyn were active members of the Evangelical United Brethren Church in Kendallville. In 1951 they gave their church the acreage at Lake of the Woods for a church youth camp and today is known as Camp Lakewood.

Elmer served as a church trustee and Nedra was — and is an active member of their Women's Group and Bible Study group. In 1968 the Evangelical United Brethren Church united with the Methodist Church forming the United Methodist Church and they chose to name their church Faith United Methodist, and the new building is on East Harding St.

In 1949-50 Elmer was president of the Indiana Implement Dealer's Assn. Their theme for the year was "Be Efficient and Thrifty in Fifty." Elmer was actively involved in local civic organizations, serving as chairman of Noble County Heart Fund. He served several years on the board of trustees of Taylor University. He was a member of Tri-State Yoke-fellow Board at Defiance, Ohio, and he was an active member of the Gideons International.

In January 1971 Elmer and Nedra attended the Presidential Prayer Breakfast in Washington, D.C. On their return trip, Elmer was stricken with a heart attack in an Ohio Airport and died on January 3, 1971.

Nedra's daughter Marilyn lives in Bismarck, North Dakota and her husband, William, is a trial lawyer. They are the parents of three children. Heidi Jane was born in 1962, Colin Christopher born in 1968, and Nathaniel Paul born in 1974.

After finishing high school, Heidi attended college in Wheaton, Illinois. It was there that she met Bradley Mitchell of Noblesville, Indiana. They were married in 1983. Bradley is presently a student at Trinity Seminary in Deerfield.

NORMAN SEIDEL

The Norman E. Seidel family has resided at its present location, 1470 S. Main St., Kendallville, 25 years. Norman, born and raised in Kendallville, was married to Lorraine Karlen, August 16, 1941, at St. John Lutheran Church by Dr. M.F. Kretzmann.

Norman and Lorraine met at a Seidel family reunion, being introduced by Norman's cousin, Carol Schreiber.

Norman worked at McCray Refrigerator Company for 35 years, serving as traffic manager for 25 years before McCray closed in 1974. He then worked for Commercial Shearing as warehouse manager and shipping supervisor in the Kendallville plant before moving to the plant in Butler, retiring October 2, 1982. Lorraine worked for Kendallville Publishing Company for 20 years, retiring February 1, 1984.



Norman and Lorraine Seidel

Norman and younger brother Howard, and sister Henrietta Stoneburner, were sons and daughter of John and Clara (Schreiber) Seidel, who were lifelong residents of Kendallville. Jack, as he was known to his many friends, was a tool and die maker for Flint & Walling Mfg. Company for 40 years, passing away in July, 1942, at age 55. Clara was a homemaker who passed away in November, 1956.

Norman was born in Kendallville March 6, 1920, and spent early childhood at 710 Richmond St. In 1925, with his family, he moved to a small farm east of Kendallville (now Bill Lane residence.)

He vividly remembers standing at the garage at 710 Richmond Street, seeing the burning of St. John Lutheran Church, and hearing the warning by his mother that he and his brother Howard should not leave the property to go to the fire. A graduate of St. John Lutheran Parochial School, he remembers how fellow classmates used to go to the Seidel farm for recreation, sliding down the straw stack, and wading and fishing in the creek that ran through the Seidel woods into Bixler Lake.

After graduating from Kendallville High School in 1938 he worked at Kraft Foods ten days, then went to work for McCray Refrigeration where he helped build the porcelain plant, working for George Diggins, then as an inspector, in express room, moving into the office in cost department, being promoted to yard foreman and then to shipping department foreman, to traffic department, and then to traffic manager upon the retirement of Herbert Delp. Norman served in the Corps of Engineers from March 1943 to January 1946 in Louisiana, Australia, New Guinea, and in the Philippines. He served as chairman of Noble County Draft Board in the late 1960s. He was a member of Kiwanis Club of Kendallville for 29 years and secretary for 21 years. He was secretary of Local Branch 466, Aid Association for Lutherans for 21 years, and he has served as chairman, treasurer, building committee chairman, along with holding various other offices of St. John Lutheran congregation.

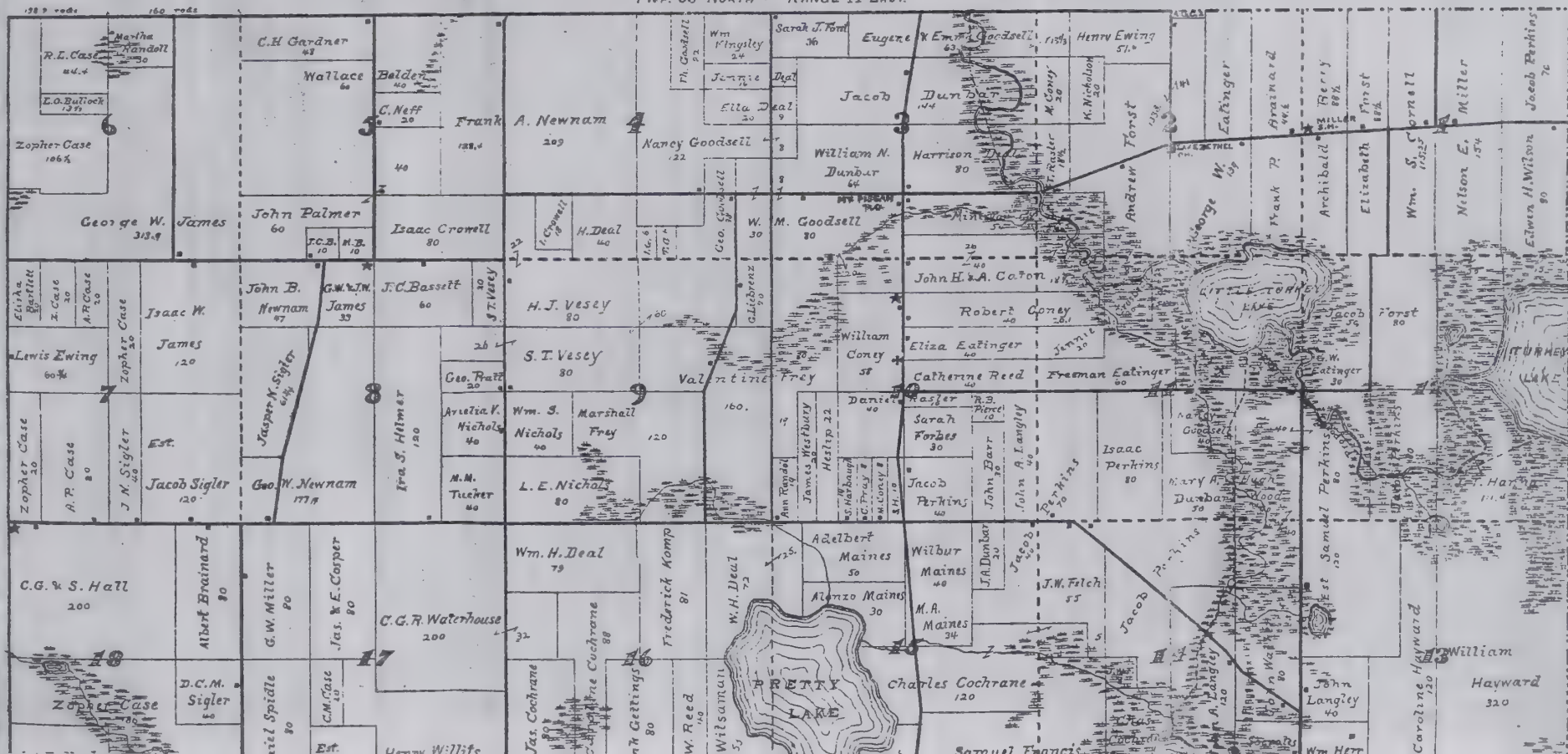
Lorraine and her sisters Dorothy Leighty, Kendallville, Lois Kester, Watertown, Indiana, and Pat Flickinger, Springfield, Virginia, are the daughters of Mr. and Mrs. Ernest Karlen. Ernie, as he was known, moved to Kendallville in 1934, managing Kraft Foods, later to Decatur, and Lebanon, Indiana, the Kraft office in Chicago, and then to Waukegan, Illi-

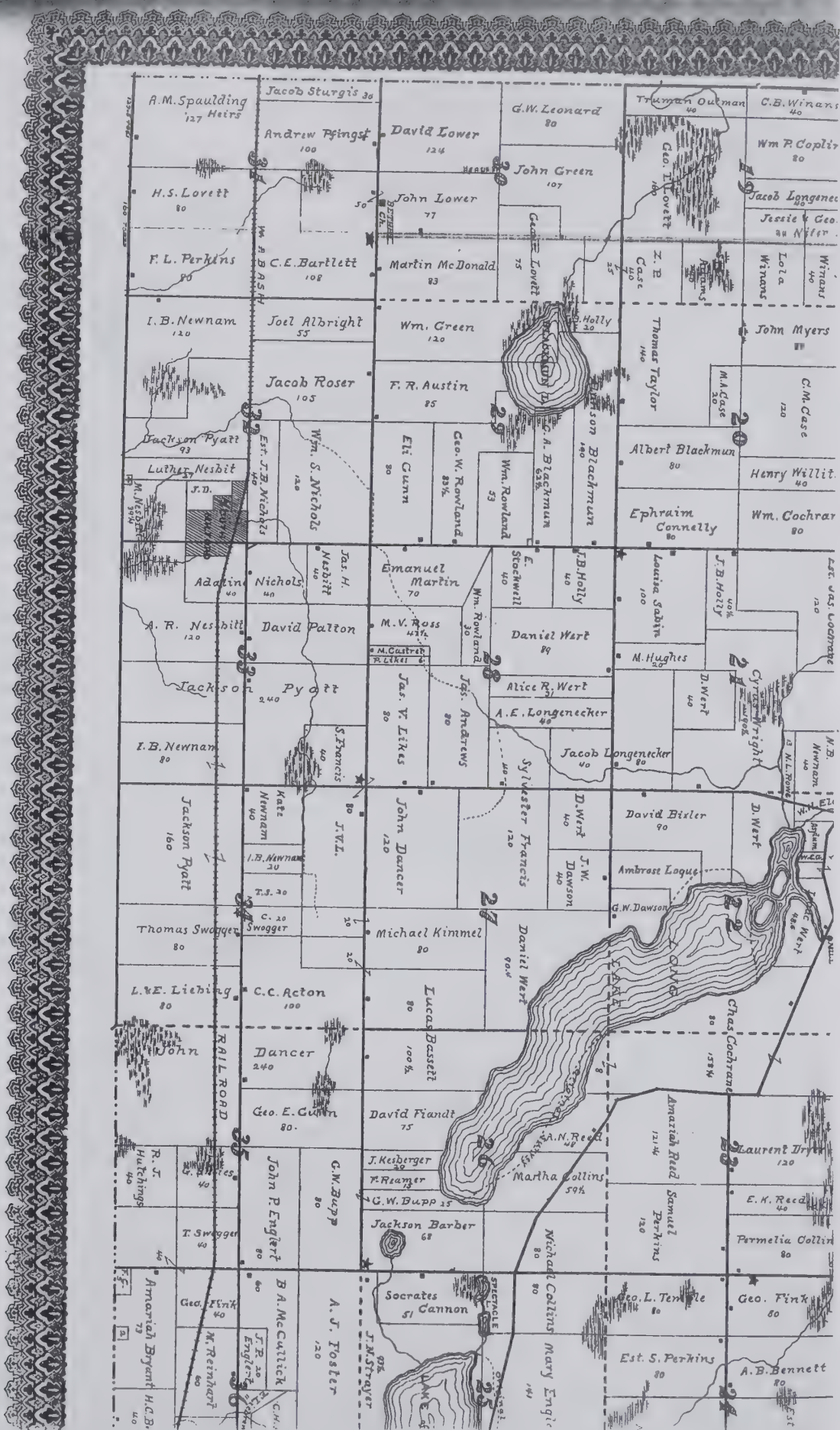
Siblings
of
Lodema
Seagly
Ryatt

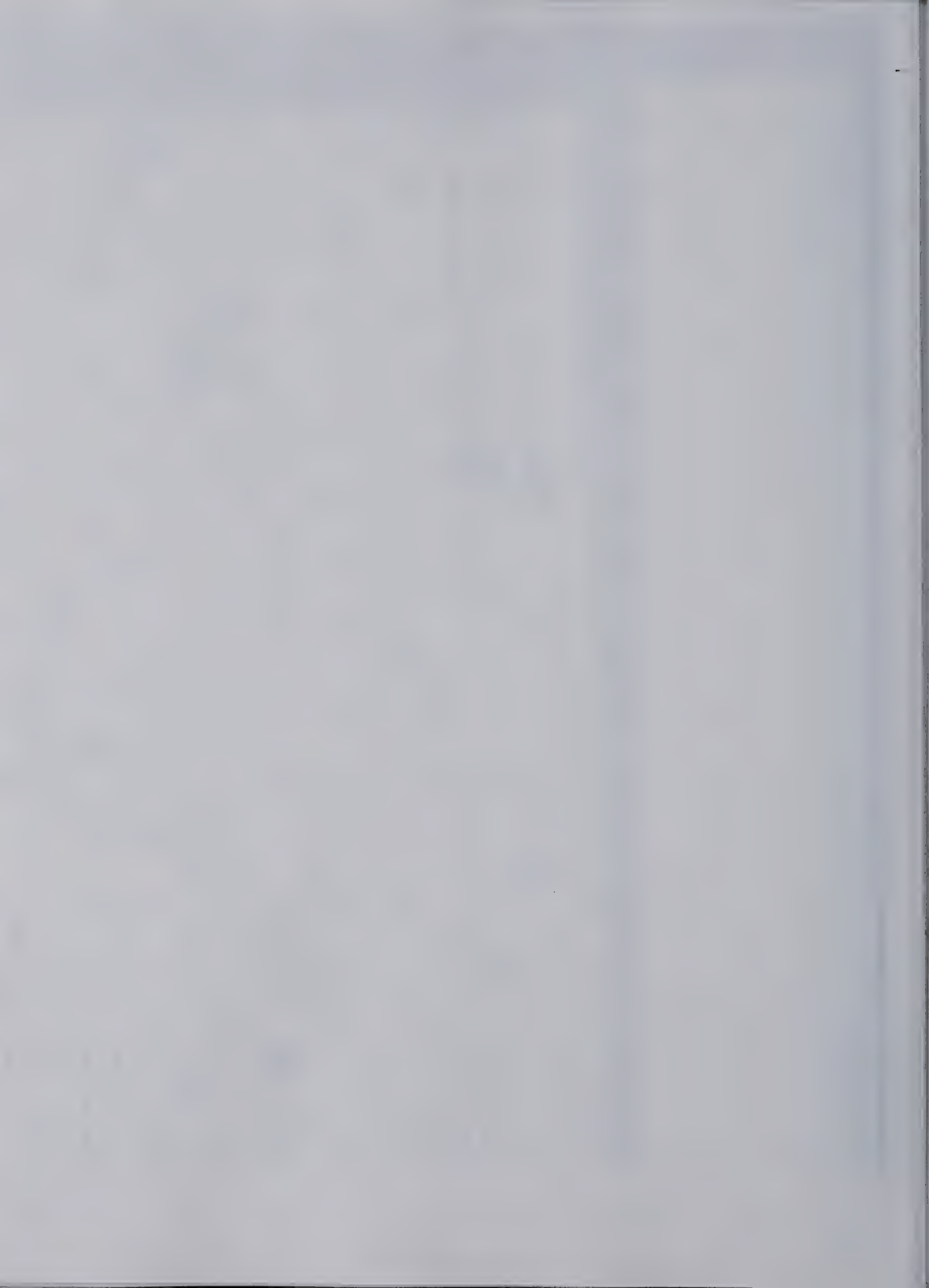
The Historical
Society of
Hawaii has responded
to Richard Tjarks
Ulukouki St
Hawaii
40760

WILFORD TWP.

TWP. 36 NORTH - RANGE 11 EAST











CHARLES W. PYATT, whose home is a half mile east of South Milford, has the reputation of being a producer, a man of industry and one of the best farm managers in LaGrange County.

He is a son of Jackson and Julia (Swogger) Pyatt. His father was born in Seneca County, Ohio, March 5, 1829, and was ten years old when he was brought to Northeast Indiana by his parents, Moses and Elizabeth (Parker) Pyatt. The family settled in LaGrange County in the fall of 1839, remained three years, then spent three years in Kendall County, Illinois, after which they returned to LaGrange County. Moses Pyatt died May 9, 1866, and his wife June 24th of the same year. Both were members of the Disciples Church. Julia Swogger was the daughter of Isaac and Susanna Swogger, likewise early settlers in LaGrange County. Jackson Pyatt died June 6, 1912, and his wife February 16, 1898. They had three children: Ma, wife of Eugene Nichols; Amanda, wife of David Wert; and Charles W.

Charles W. Pyatt was born on the old farm where he lives today, July 15, 1867. He attended the public schools of South Milford and on April 20, 1898, married Lodenia Sigaly. She was born in Johnson Township and was educated in the district schools and the schools of Wolcottville. Mr. and Mrs. Pyatt have no children of their own but have taken into their home a girl to rear, Iva Vail.

Mr. Pyatt has under his individual management 200 acres of land in Milford and Wayne townships, 200 acres of which was included in the old home farm. A large part of this is cultivated to the staple crops and he is an extensive feeder of cattle, sheep and hogs. Politically he is a democrat and is affiliated with South Milford Lodge No. 619 of

the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He and his wife are both Rebekahs.

MOSES P. HOSTETLER. A good farmer and moreover a real leader in the community of Eden Township, LaGrange County, Moses P. Hostetler is a member of an old and well known family of Northeast Indiana.

He was born in Eden Township August 5, 1873, a son of Paul J. Hostetler. His grandfather, Moses J. Hostetler, a native of Somerset County, Pennsylvania, came to LaGrange County at an early day and many of his descendants are still found here. Paul J. Hostetler married Esther Miller, and spent most of his life as a farmer in LaGrange County. A more complete review of this branch of the Hostetler family will be found on other pages.

Moses P. Hostetler received his early education in Eden Township, began farming there, and after eight years of tending crops in Eden he moved in April, 1903, to Clay Township, where he continued his farming enterprise for three years. Since then he has lived in his present home, place in Eden Township, where he owns 114 acres. He has constructed some substantial buildings and has surrounded himself with all the equipments and comforts of a first class farmer. From 1906 to 1912 Mr. Hostetler also operated a threshing outfit, which he made a medium of useful service to most of the grain raisers in Eden Township.

Mr. Hostetler married Carrie Mehl on December 11, 1892. She is a daughter of Jacob C. and Lucinda Mehl. To their marriage have been born three children, Ernest Mehl, Dewey W. and Nellie. Ernest, who married Susie Kitchey and has a son, Ernest, Jr., is a minister of the Mennonite Church, being a graduate of the Topeka High School and did normal work at Goshen, Indiana. The son Dewey is a graduate of the Topeka High School and finished his education in the Tri-State College at Angola. Mr. Hostetler and family are active members of the Mennonite Church.

GEORGE M. PENCE has had a busy career that has made him well known over LaGrange County, where he has lived for half a century, since early boyhood. He started life as a carpenter, proved a competent and able workman, and made his trade the basis of a larger business as a contractor and builder and the operator of a sawmill, and from his home in Topeka Township he still carries on those activities.

Mr. Pence was born in Clinton Township of Elkhart County, Indiana, April 8, 1861, a son of Patrick H. and Lucinda (Prough) Pence. His father was born in Rockingham County, Virginia, and in 1835 came to Indiana and settled in LaGrange County in 1857, where on February 23, 1860, he married Lucinda Prough. After their marriage they settled on a tract of land of ten acres, where he worked at his trade as a carpenter. Later he traded for 142 acres, and died in LaGrange County July 19, 1912. Lucinda Prough, his wife, was born in Ohio May 31, 1841, daughter of Samuel and Salonia (Confer) Prough, the former a native of Pennsylvania and the latter of Ohio. Samuel Prough and wife were married in Ohio and came to LaGrange County as early as 1849 and lived there until their death. They were members of the Dunkard Church. Lucinda Prough Pence is still living, an active member of the Lutheran Church. Her husband was a democrat. They had a family of nine children, seven of whom are still living: George Milton, Henry M., Ida S., wife of Ed Miller; Samuel B., of South Bend; Della M.,



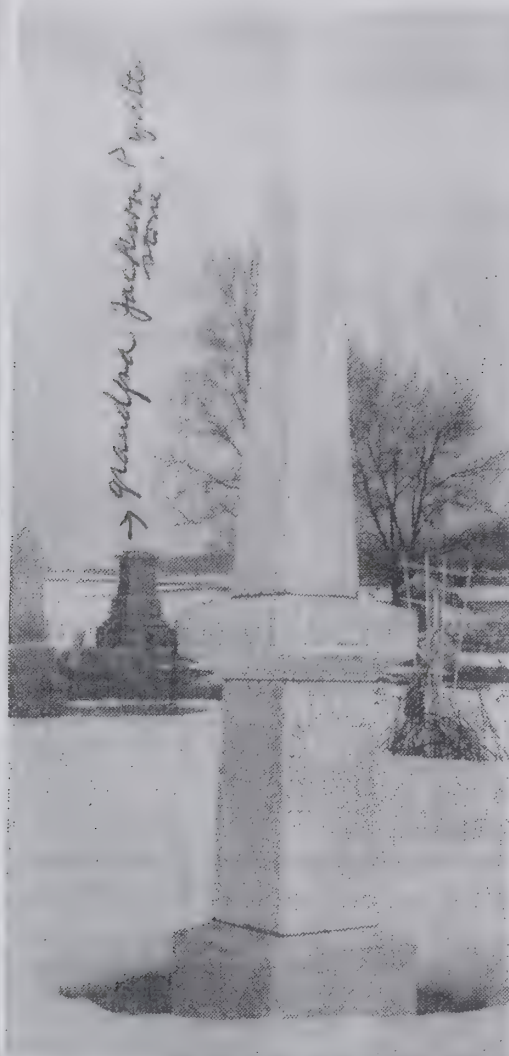
Bank," as it was called, was refused a recharter by the United States Government. It was run by English capital and had become a power in the land. The country was flooded with paper currency, which so depreciated in value that it carried financial ruin to a large number of the people, our subject among the rest. Becoming disgusted with his failure and the East, he started, in 1842, for Wisconsin, but found his brother, John B., in Toledo, whom he joined and came to this township, where he has 120 acres of land and owns property valued at \$10,000. July 4, 1849, he married Rebecca Sage. She died, in 1858, in Wisconsin. Four children were born to them—William S., Henry R., Ulilla and Anna B., the latter deceased. November 29, 1862, Mr. Nichols married Mrs. Harriet Cook, daughter of Samuel Fowler, of New York. Mrs. Nichols and the daughter are members of the Baptist Church.

J. PYATT owns 200 acres of well-improved land in Section 33, of this township. He is a native of Ohio, born in Seneca County, March 5, 1829, and first came to this county with his parents, Moses and Elizabeth (Parker) Pyatt, who were of French and Irish descent, in the fall of 1839, where they remained three years; then went to Kendall County, Ill., resided three years and returned. The mother died May 9, 1866; her husband the 24th of the following June. Both were members of the Disciples' Church. The subject began working in the saw-mill at Milford at the age of twenty-one, receiving from \$13 to \$20 per month, and by the strictest economy he purchased a farm of eighty acres at \$5 per acre, built a good frame house, and in the fall of 1855 was free from debt. January 1, 1856, he married Julia Swogger, daughter of Isaac and Susannah Swogger, natives of Ohio, of German descent. They have three children—Ada, who married Eugene Nichols December 26, 1875; Amanda and Charles W. For a period of about twenty years, he was never more than twenty-five miles away from home; but October 30, 1876, he saw his neighbor, Mr. Acton, starting out, *en route* for the Centennial, and, without further ceremony, Mr. Pyatt concluded to accompany him, and did so, returning in time to vote for Tilden and Hendricks. Mr. Pyatt's property is estimated at about \$24,000.

AMIZIAH REED was born in Wayne County, Penn., August 17, 1817. His parents were David H. and Lydia (Bartlett) Reed, natives of Maine, of English descent; they went to Pennsylvania, in 1817, thence to Richland County, Ohio, in 1836; and, in 1852, came to this township, where the subject had located about two years previously. He was married October 14, 1849, to Elizabeth Reed, who was born in Richland County, Ohio, July 8, 1825, and soon after located on his farm of 122 acres in this township, which now presents an improved and thrifty appearance. His wife's parents were Bartholomew and Sylva Reed, natives of Maine, and of English descent. Mr. Reed has run a threshing machine for about fifteen years, and threshed the first clover seed in the county, that was raised on his farm in 1851. When at home, he worked at the carpenter's trade with his father, who was a carpenter and blacksmith, for about seven years, and his experiences have benefited him. He served satisfactorily as Township Treasurer, six years successively, and during the war, assisted in raising money to exempt the township draft. Their children are Albert, Amanda, Edward K., Christus C. (deceased) and George Dallas. The three oldest are married and living near home.

JACOB ROSER, son of George and Susan (Pontious) Roser, was born in Stark County, Ohio, March 22, 1832. The father, George Roser, who was engaged in farming in Stark and Summit Counties, Ohio, died in May, 1870;





He was a civil disobedient. He saw a law he knew was bad, and he broke it. Many times. With a vengeance. At every opportunity, and with pride.

Beneath This Stone Lies Benjamin Waterhouse

SOUTH MILFORD — The moisture of the snow makes the polish on my shoes fade. Ordinarily, I would notice this — get out of the snow — but I am trying to read the carvings on a tombstone.

It is late morning. The early spring sun has turned most of this little cemetery into a soft, mushy field of brown-winter grass. There are islands of snow around the stones, making it hard to see them. They have been bleached white by a hundred such changes in season.

Looking over my shoulder, far to the south, I see wisps of smoke from the lumber yard outside South Milford. To the north, I hear the faint sound of semi-trucks on U.S. 20. And just



rested after his final four-hour plea
to the jury. *11 April 1935*

LINDSEY AND VESTER AWAIT ARRAIGNMENT

*K. Vester, 29, and
L. Lindsey, 22, both of Fort Wayne*
**Men Charged With Killing of
Charles Pyatt Now In
LaGrange Co. Jail**

LaGrange, Apr. 11.—Definite arrangements had not been completed yet late this morning for arraignment of Emerson Vester, 29, and Charles Leroy Lindsey, 22, both of Fort Wayne, who were brought to the county jail here last night to await trial on charges of participating in the murder of Charles Pyatt, at the Pyatt home one-half mile east of South Milford the night of March 30.

Francis Carroll, Allen county farmer, who was arrested the day following the crime, and confessed to taking part in the robbery plot which ended in the murder, was arraigned April 2 and held to the LaGrange county grand jury without bond. It is expected that similar action will be taken in the cases of Vester and Lindsey. The next term of the LaGrange county circuit court will convene April 17 and early trials for the trio are predicted.

Vester was arrested last Friday night at Steubenville, O., and Lindsey was taken into custody at Fort Wayne Saturday night. Both were taken to Indianapolis and were brought here yesterday, arriving in the custody of Sheriff George Henderson and state police last evening about 8 o'clock. Lindsey confessed to firing the shot which ended the life of Charles Pyatt.



STILL SEARCHING FOR KILLER OF CHARLES PYATT

Officials Unable to Locate Em-
erson Vester, Believed
Key Man In Killing

LaGrange, Apr. 8.—Developments toward solution of the murder of Charles W. Pyatt, age 65 years, wealthy Milford township, LaGrange county farmer, who was shot and instantly killed by an intruder as he entered his home one-half mile east of South Milford last Thursday night, have reached a temporary lull.

However, the lull does not imply to the activities of county and state officials who are continuing to spread out the dragnet for Emerson Vester, age 29 years, of Fort Wayne, who has been named by Francis Carroll, 38, of near Fort Wayne, as a participant in the robbery which terminated in the murder of Mr. Pyatt. Vester, who has maintained a piano studio at Fort Wayne, disappeared last Friday afternoon, apparently after he had learned that he had been named as a participant in the slaying.

Held Without Bond.

Carroll, a former tenant on one of the Pyatt farms, and who was arrested last Friday afternoon as a suspect, is still confined to the jail here, having been bound over to the LaGrange county grand jury, without bond. Carroll, after a lengthy questioning, confessed that he planned the robbery at the Pyatt home and the automobile used by the murderers was owned and driven by him. He denied having been in the Pyatt home at the time of the shooting and said that a third man, who had been brought into the robbery plans by Vester, fired the fatal shot. Yet today Carroll had failed to alter his original story.

Solution of the crime, unless Carroll issues a different confession, now rests in the capture of Vester, officials believe. A story by Vester that he also did not know the third man will not carry much weight and he will be compelled to abandon the "third man" story or reveal the identity of the man who Carroll says was the slayer.

Christian¹ Treesh/Treash/Trisch
and

Anna Christina ?

John² Conrad² *William² David² Christian² Peter² Henry² Barbara² Elizabeth²

Geo. Jacob³

Michael

Amy

*Peter

Mary Ann

Catharine

Joel

Lydia

Susannah

Elizabeth

William, Jr.

married ① Catharine Wagner

Their children:

John Harvey⁴

Mary Ann

Eliza

Michael W. Jr.

Sarah

Harriet

William Allen

Daniel

Levi W.

Elizabeth

Lydia

Adam Frantz Silas

Catharine

married ② Nancy Vail

Their children:

Amy R.

Martin Luther

Chas W Pyatt

March 22, 1913

Chas. Pyatt murdered in
his home @ South Milford April
/1933. Chas. & Lodema were
foster parents to Irene (Vail) Hall
Her son is Charles E. Hall.
Named for Charles Pyatt & Edwin
Hall S. Hall

Scene Of 1933 Murder

(By Jim Phillips)

One of the South Milford area's landmarks, the old Pyatt farm home, was destroyed Friday when fire swept through the large frame home and reduced it to rubble. Damage will run into the thousands.

The scene of gale and murder, the two-story, 17-room home is owned by Mr. and Mrs. George Hodge. It is located about one-quarter mile east of South Milford on the Helmer-South Milford Road.

The house, one of the largest in the area, was built in the 1890's by Jackson Pyatt. It was his son, Charlie, who moved into the house shortly after his marriage, who was murdered in the grand structure.

The year was 1933. Roosevelt had been in office a little more than a year and the country was in the depths of a depression. As a step toward halting the depression, Roosevelt took the nation's currency off the gold standard and ordered all gold to be turned into the government.

The gold call-up, apparently planted a nefarious seed in the mind of one of Charlie's farm hands, for he thought that Charlie, bank director, prominent citizen and owner of one of the larger farms in the area (320 acres), must have plenty of gold in the safe in his home.

With three accomplices from Fort Wayne, the farm hand and his cohorts staged a daring robbery, going into Charlie's home to get the gold that must be in the safe. When it appeared that Charlie was going to resist, the bandits shot him down in cold blood.

They were later captured and sent to prison.

While murder invariably looms large in everyone's mind, one woman recalled a banquet held at the home in 1911, when the juniors entertained the senior class of South Milford High School.

Even though her husband had been slain there, Mrs. Pyatt continued to live in the home until 1943, when the farm was rented. In the year of her death in 1948 the farm and home was acquired by the Hodes.

None of that family was home Friday when the fire was reported shortly before noon by a neighbor, Mrs. Melvin Schuman, who

lives in the first house west of the farm.

Mrs. Hodge was in Ligonier. Her husband, George, a stock buyer, was in South Dakota on business. Two children, Jim, 17, a sophomore at Prairie Heights, and Barbara, eight, who attends Pretty Lake School, were in class at the time the fire broke out.

When the South Milford Fire Department arrived the house was beyond saving. The fire is believed to have begun in the kitchen in the northwest corner. It quickly spread throughout the home.

Fighting valiantly, the firemen were able to contain the fire, saving two nearby barns and other out buildings. In addition to the South Milford department, the Helmer, Stroh and Wolcottville fire departments were summoned, as was Kendallville's tanker.

Sec. Rusk May Seek Viet Nam Peace Talks

UNITED NATIONS, N.Y. (UPI) — U.S. official sources said today Secretary of State Dean Rusk would go to Geneva "tomorrow" to discuss settlement in the Viet Nam war if he could find someone on the Communist side there to discuss the matter.

But, they said, there is no indication at the present time that Communist North Viet Nam is ready to discuss a peaceful settlement except on its own terms.

The sources indicated, however, that some of these terms were no longer considered by either side as preconditions for peace talks. For instance, both sides were known to have indicated through mutual contacts an understanding that the United States will not pull its troops out of South Viet Nam before there is a settlement.

Summarizing opinions gleaned from diplomats present in the opening three weeks of the General Assembly, the sources said they believed both the Soviet Union and the United States wanted the Viet Nam war settled, but that a settlement would not be easy because it was too difficult to define mutual terms.

Nearly all the belongings of the Hodge family were destroyed. Mrs. Hodge said that just a few items were saved, including her deep freeze which just last week she loaded with meat. An ironing board and three or four chairs were the remaining items.

Mrs. Hodge said that the family will live with her husband's mother, Mrs. Maude Hodge, in South Milford.

Annual Foliage Show Is Opening

INDIANAPOLIS (UPI) — The curtain rises this weekend on the annual autumn foliage show in Indiana.

The peak brilliance of the parade of color in Brown County and other southern hill areas still is days away, but the change from shades of green is well under way.

Spokesmen for the Indiana Department of Natural Resources said the peak over most Hoosier scenery areas would come probably during the week beginning Oct. 17.

But the peak and the duration of the show depends largely on the amount of rain and the velocity of the wind.

Foliage experts believe this will be an unusually good year for color because rain the past few months has been normal, in contrast to recent years when drought brought premature drying of vegetation and the leaves fell off before high color developed.

IU Students Die In Plane

FULTON, Mo. (UPI) — Three Indiana University students were killed Friday night when their light plane struck a power line during a landing attempt at Fulton Airport.

Stephen Emmert Colfield, 19, Bloomington, Ind., and Robert James Freeman, 19, Evansville, Ind., were killed instantly in the crash. Ted Delmar Spicer, 18, Brownstown, Ind., the pilot of the Cessna 175, died a short time later at a Fulton hospital.

Mrs. Helen Fritz

in developing nursing programs. Her service during the Palm Sunday tornadoes received national recognition.

Mrs. Fritz is a member of the board of directors of the Noble County R. C. Chapter and chairman of Disaster Nursing. She is the only CST consultant appointed from a chapter outside the Fort Wayne area. The CST covers counties in the Northeastern section of Indiana.

Mrs. Kurtz, Age 74, Dies

Mrs. Dottie L. Kurtz, 74, a lifetime resident of the Kendallville area died suddenly at 1:15 p.m. Friday in her home on R.R. 2.

Born Feb. 11, 1891, she was the daughter of Delos and Hattie Hline Austin. She married Louie Kurtz Sept. 26, 1913.

Surviving besides the husband are three stepchildren, Trevellyn Kurtz, Albion; Wade Kurtz, Kendallville, and Mrs. John Friend, R.R. 2, Kendallville; one sister, Mrs. Russell Windle, Kendallville, 11 grandchildren and 10 great-grandchildren.

Services will be at 2 p.m. Monday in the Hite Funeral Home, with burial in Lakeview Cemetery. Friends may call at the funeral home after 7 p.m. today.

One Gift Works I



GIVE THE UN

LBJ Feels

By MERRIMAN SMITH
UPI White House Reporter
WASHINGTON (UPI) —

"Feeling fine" after a restful night, President Johnson moved back into the busy stream of official life today. He signed a piece of legislation just 24 hours after undergoing major surgery for a bad gall bladder and a kidney stone.

The President was up at 6 a.m. EDT and took a few more steps across his green-curtained bedroom on the third floor of Bethesda Naval Hospital to a chair near the window.

While sitting in the chair, the President signed the bill—continuing the so-called interest equalization tax.

Doctors were pleased with the apparent speed of Johnson's recovery as evidenced in his walking, albeit only a few steps, for the third time since the 2¼-hour operation Friday.

Poses for Pictures

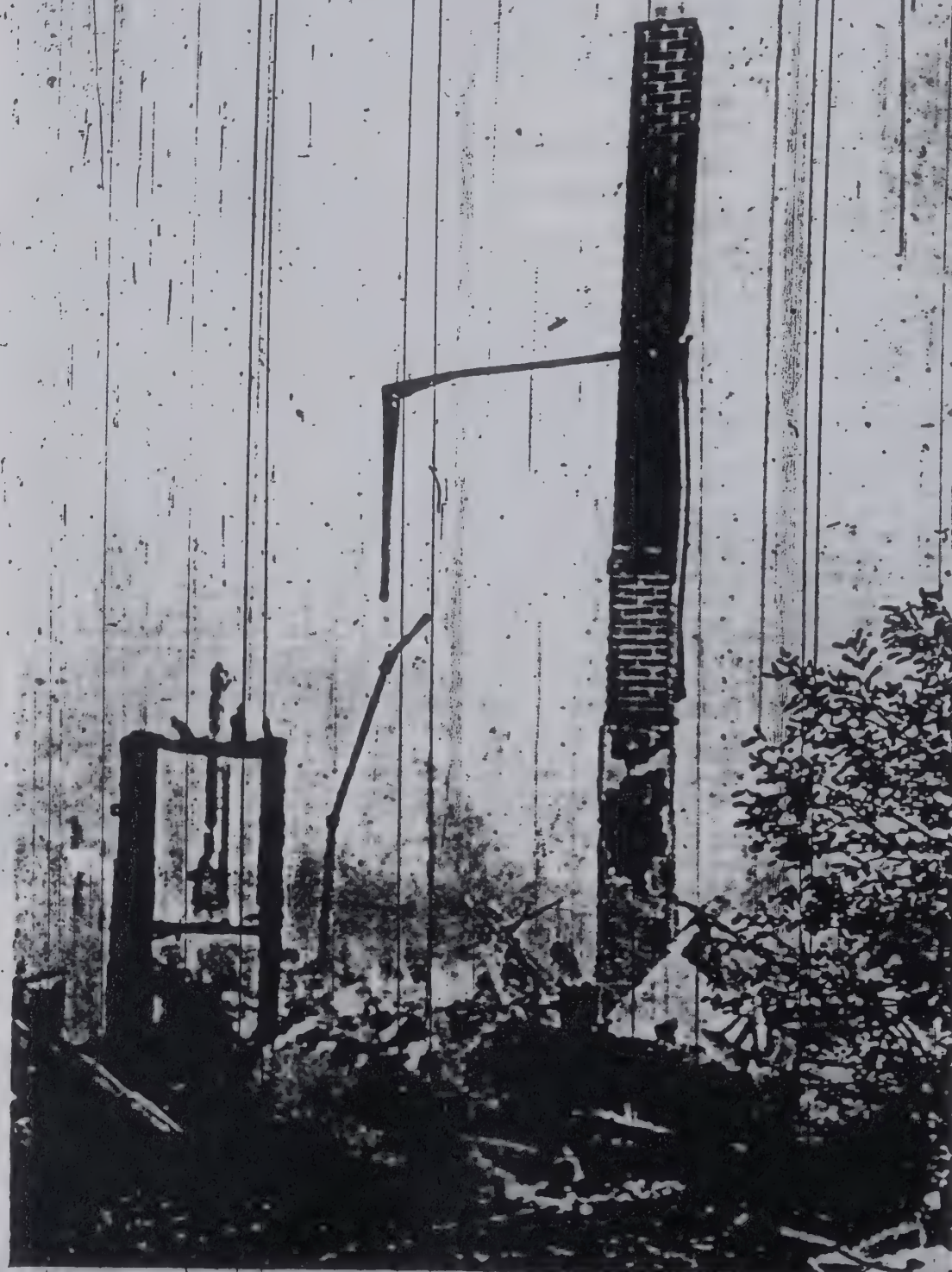
Before his press office staff was up, Johnson sent for a news photographer and posed for pictures in his suite. However, the pictures were not released immediately for publication.

The President asked to see both prints and negatives before making a decision on whether to allow them to be made public.

Mrs. Fritz Renamed To Red Cross Post

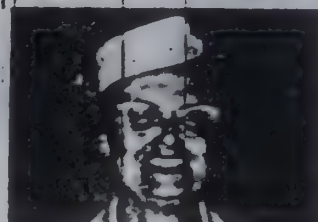
Reappointment of Mrs. Edward Fritz, R. R. 2, Avilla as Volunteer Consultant of Nursing Service in the Combined Service Territory was announced today by the Noble County Red Cross Chapter, Albion.

Since her initial appointment last November, Mrs. Fritz has been recognized by many chapters for her outstanding services

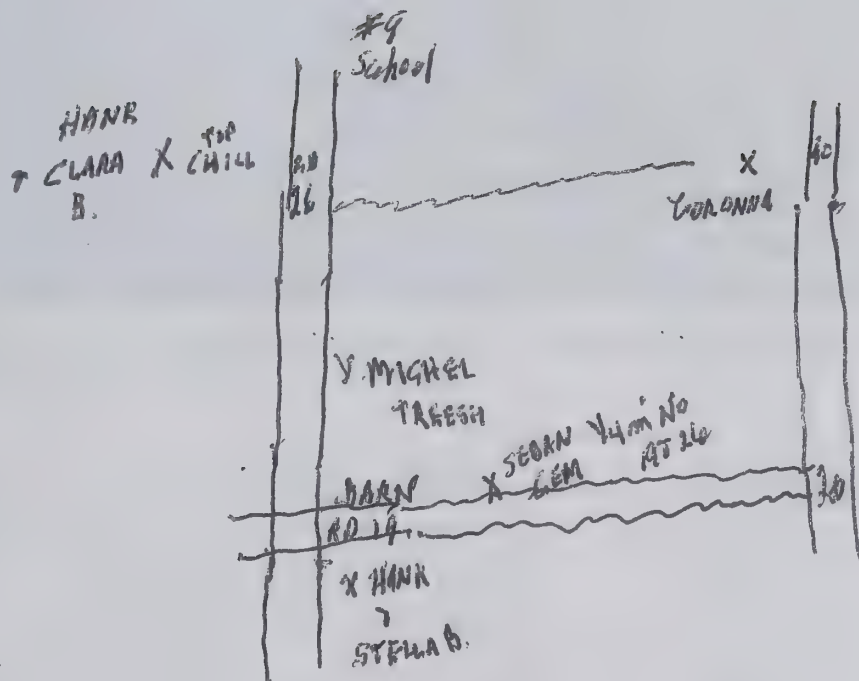


LANDMARK DESTROYED BY FIRE — The old Pyatt farm home near South Milford still smolders late Friday after being gutted by fire which broke out about noon. The present owners, Mr. and Mrs. George Hodge, lost nearly all their possessions in the blaze. (Photo by Mains)

Landmark Dwelling Destroyed By Fire



As I recall.



SEDAN CEM - TRASH MARKER
off drive to the R.

1 sided
one is Nancy Carstner Vail Trash.



Charles & Lodema Wyatt home

EARLY TRIAL FOR SLAYER OF PYATT EXPECTED

OFFICERS ROUND UP TRIO WITH VESTER'S ARREST

Charles Lindsey, 22, of Fort Wayne, Confesses He Fired Fatal Shot During Robbery

IDENTIFIED AS GUNMAN BY FRANCIS CARROLL

Vester Taken Into Custody In Ohio Implicates Lindsey As Member of Trio

Early trials, in the LaGrange circuit court, at LaGrange, were predicted today for the slayers of Charles W. Pyatt; age 65 years, wealthy land owner of Milford township, LaGrange county, who was shot and instantly killed as he entered his home, one-half mile east of South Milford, the night of March 30.

A definite solution of the crime was attained Saturday night by officials at Fort Wayne, when Charles Lindsey, 22, of 918 East Creighton avenue, Fort Wayne, was arrested and confessed that he participated in the attempted robbery and fired the fatal shot into the head of Mr. Pyatt.

Arrested in Fort Wayne.

Two accomplices of Lindsey were in custody when he was placed under arrest at his home on East Creighton avenue. Francis Carroll of near Fort Wayne, and former tenant on the Pyatt farm, was in the LaGrange county jail. He had been arrested the day following the crime and confessed that he took part in the robbery plot but did not do the shooting.

Carroll, in his first confession and which story he has not altered since his arrest, named Emerson Vester, 29, a music teacher, of Fort Wayne, as one of his accomplices. He said the third member of the trio was a tall, slender young man whose identity he did not know.

A search was immediately started for Vester and a dragnet was thrown out in nearby states. Last Friday night, about 8 o'clock, he was arrested at Steubenville, O., as he entered a telegraph office. In the capture of Vester it was the old, old story as related in the undoing of many criminals—it was the woman in the case.

Woman in Case.

Soon after Vester's departure from Fort Wayne state and county officials, looking for every available clue, began checking on the more inner details of the musician's life. They learned that Vester had a sweetheart—a girl who had been in Fort Wayne as a member of a burlesque show chorus. She had left the city. On a tip the trail of Vester was followed to Dayton, O., and Zanesville, O. It was then learned that Vester's sweetheart was in Philadelphia, Pa., and that he was heading for that city. The trail wound its way to Steubenville, O., a city of 32,000 inhabitants on the Ohio river. Lieutenants Ray Fisher and Lester Butler of the state police, were enroute to Indianapolis from Steubenville, when Vester was taken into custody. Police Capt. Matt Leach and Lieut. Walter V. Mentzer left Indianapolis immediately for Steubenville and returned Vester to Indianapolis, arriving at the state capital Saturday evening.

Vester offered no resistance and after being questioned a short time admitted his part in the crime. He said he did not do the shooting and said that a young man, who he knew only as "Chuck", was the slayer. Saturday morning a telegram was received at police headquarters, Fort Wayne, from Steubenville, to the effect that Vester was captured and a man named "Chuck" was the third man and the murderer.

Seen Together.

Checking of Vester's friends for a man known as "Chuck" was quickly started. Lindsey was found to be the man known as "Chuck" and the man seen with Vester on the night of March 30. Patrolman Arthur Zimmerman, Detective Sergeants Harry Linger and Myron Clements, and Plainclothes Officers George Swain and Louis Stillwell went to the home where Lindsey resided. He was seen, through the window, lying on the couch. Lindsey offered no resistance, and was taken to police headquarters.


Lindsey first denied any part in the crime. Carroll was taken to Fort Wayne by Sheriff George Henderson of LaGrange, and when he identified

(CONTINUED ON PAGE FIVE.)



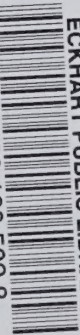


1/18/2008
AET 120542 E 14 00



HF GROUP - IN

ECKHART PUBLIC LIBRARY



8401 9100 160 502 8

